

Distant Voices As Heard  
From  
The Water's Edge

By

FREDERICK HOLMES CRON

A Bone by marriage to

Ella Margaret Bone Cron

\* \* \*

Printed in the United States of America from author submitted camera ready copy by:

*The Gregath Publishing Company*

P. O. Box 505 · Wyandotte, OK 74370

<http://www.gregathcompany.com>



TEN GENERATIONS

OF

THE BONE FAMILY

Allied with the

Baker, Ballard, Batchelor, Cockrell, Cron, Ellis, Gaines,

Holmes, Horn(e), Keel, Mason, Mercer, Nash, Nishwitz,

Poland, Pridgen, Roberson, Ricks, Taylor, Turner,

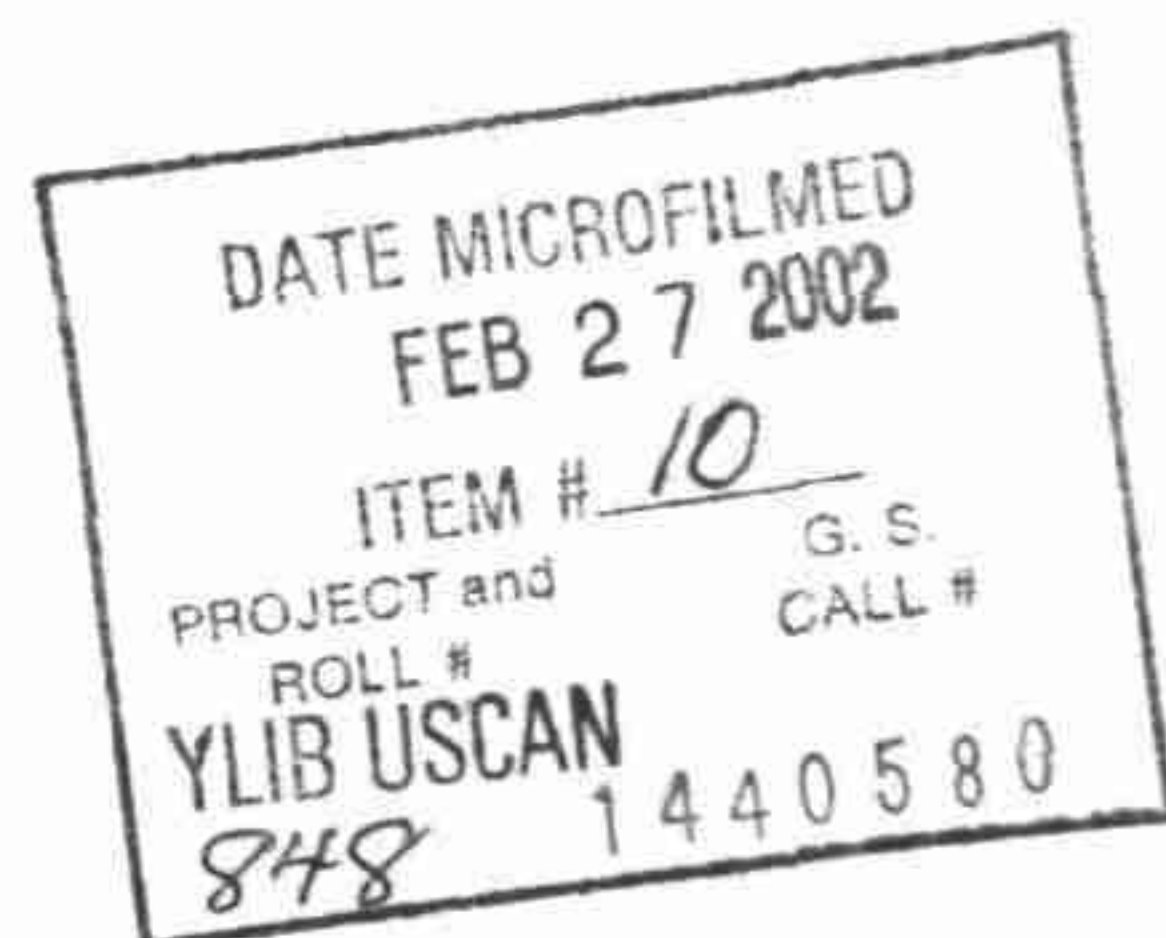
VanLandingham, Vick, Winstead

Families

COMPILED AND PUBLISHED

BY

Frederick Holmes Cron  
6431 East Long Avenue  
Englewood, CO 80112  
noload@uswest.net



Library of Congress Catalog Card Number 99-75067

This Book Is Number

Copyright - by Frederick H. Cron  
Englewood, Colorado 80112  
1999  
All Rights Reserve

**FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY  
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE  
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150**

usl/or  
929.273  
B641C  
1999

*"I saw behind me those who had gone, and before me, those who are to come. I looked back and saw my father, and his father, and all our fathers, and in front, to see my son, and his son, and the sons upon sons beyond. And their eyes were my eyes.*

*As I felt, so they had felt, and were to feel, as then, so now, as tomorrow and forever. Then I was not afraid, for I was in a long line that had no beginning, and no end. And the hand of his father grasped my father's hand, and his hand was in mine, and my unborn son took my right hand, and all, up and down the line that stretched from Time That Was, to Time That Is, and Is Not Yet, raised their hands to show the link and we found that we were one, born of Woman, Son of Man, made in His Image, fashioned in the Womb by the Will of God, the Eternal Father."*

*Extracted from the work of Richard Llewellyn  
"How Green Was My Valley"*

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY  
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE  
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
Cover Page .....	i
Verso .....	ii
Title Page .....	iii
How Green Was My Valley .....	iv
Table of Contents .....	v
Where Did They Come From.....	vi
Abbreviations .....	vii
Preface .....	viii
Foreword .....	ix
Acknowledgments .....	x
Introduction – Faint Record .....	1-2
Chapter I - The Bone Family In America .....	3-111
About The Author .....	112
Chapter II - Allied Families	
A-1   The Poland Family.....	114
The Taylor Family .....	125
The Cockrell Family .....	132
A-2   The Winstead Family .....	133
The Baker Family .....	142
A-3   The Ballard Family .....	145
The Batchelor Family.....	157
The Horn(e) Family .....	165
The Van Landingham Family .....	169
The Vick Family .....	176
The Mercer Family .....	190
The Pridgen Family .....	194
A-4   The Ricks Family.....	203
The Turner Family.....	208
A-5   The Mason Family .....	209
A-6   The Roberson Family .....	211
The Keel Family .....	234
A-7   The Cron Family.....	238
The Gaines Family.....	245
The Nash Family .....	251
The Ellis Family .....	263
The Holmes Family.....	264
A-8   The Nishwitz Family.....	269
General Index - Individuals By Page Number .....	272-300
Chapter III - The Many Children Of John Bone.....	L1-L89
Genealogical Lineage Index .....	L90-L106

## WHERE DID THEY COME FROM?

Bone .....	Edgecombe Co → Nash Co., NC 1763
Ballard .....	Edgecombe Co → Nash Co., NC 1763
Polands .....	Probably Chesterfield Co., VA
Taylor .....	Isle of Wight Co., VA
Winstead .....	Northumberland Co., VA
Batchelor .....	Norfolk Co., VA
Horn(e) .....	Nasemond Co., VA
VanLandingham .....	Northumberland Co., VA
Vick .....	Isle of Wight Co., VA, Greenville Co., VA
Mercer .....	Barbados, WI
Pridgen .....	Probably, Chowan Precinct, NC
Ricks .....	Isle of Wight Co., VA
Mason .....	Bertie Co., NC
Roberson .....	Southampton Co., VA and Martin Co., NC
Keel .....	Bertie Co., NC
Cron .....	Elberfeld, Duchy of Berg, Germany
Nash .....	Braintree, Massachusetts Bay Colony
Ellis .....	Rotham, Yorkshire, England
Holmes .....	Kentsville, Yorkshire, England
Gaines .....	Culpeper Co., VA
Nishwitz .....	Maintz, Germany
Fergusson .....	Aaron and Moses - Chesterfield Co., VA



## ABBREVIATIONS

Certain standard genealogical abbreviations are used throughout the book which are defined below.

b.	born
b.-d.	born-died (usually when a baby dies same day born)
bp	baptized
d-y.	died young (usually means a precise date is not known)
bur.	buried
bur.w/ husb.	buried with husband; bur. w/wife
bet.	between (e.g., d. bet. 1800-1805)
c.	ca, circa (about)
cem.	cemetery/graveyard
ch	children
c.w.	civil war
dau.	daughter
d	died
div.	divorced
+dsp	de cessit sine prole (died without issue)
d.y.	died young
HH	Household
i.o.	initials only
inf.	infant
k	killed in war
LWT	Last Will and Testament
m.	married
m(1)	1 <sup>st</sup> marriage; m(2), second marriage, etc.
NMN	No Middle Name
s	spouse
WW	Will Written
WP	Will Probated
y	chronological order of birth unknown
( )	maiden name
“ ”	nick name

*"Stand in a river; the water you  
touch is the last of what has passed,  
and the first of that which is  
coming; so with time the present...."*  
-- Leonardo da Vinci

## PREFACE

The Bone Family was early founded in Edgecombe County, later to become Nash County, North Carolina. The founder of the Bone Family was John Bone, Sr., who made settlement on the banks of the Tar river as early as June 10, 1763.

For those who may be interested in preparing a family tree either for personal amusement or for joining one or more of the several patriotic genealogical societies, John Bone, Sr., or John Bone, Jr., would be the *propositus* for their descendants in the "Colonial Dames," "Sons of the Revolution, and the "Daughters of the American Revolution."

The section on the Civil War offers eleven *propositus* for their descendants for membership in the "United Daughters of the Confederacy" or "Sons of Confederate Veterans."

Most of the individuals of the early period of this book could neither read nor write, words were spelled phonetically by those who could write, and names, even surnames, were spelled in a variety of ways. These unusual spellings have been preserved in this writing.

I look upon this offering as incomplete. I would appreciate any written comment on the reader's part, particularly if it is indexed, with regard to the earliest members of the family. I have discovered but a fraction of the whole number of the Bones. Wilie Bone for example had ten children, but I have found only a partial record of their descendants whom I call the "Lost Tribe."

What intrigues me more, is where did John Bone, Sr. come from, I would welcome any contributions with regard to date of birth, marriage, and death. The names of spouses and children will be included in a future edition of this work.

When I began the discovery phase of my research into the Bone and allied families, I was very fortunate to have received the following "Faint Record" of John Wesley Bone. Without it my task would have been immensely more difficult.

## ORIGINAL

## FOREWARD

This book is dedicated to Kenneth Early Bone, the oldest member of the Bone Clan that I knew, of Nash County, North Carolina. Mr. Bone first interested me in this journey back to the future in March of 1969. The search for the Bone ancestral roots has fascinated me for many years now, as I investigate and enlarge the sense of identity with the past and the future.

My search was not to demonstrate a blueblood pedigree, but to better appreciate a heritage which gives a greater sense of responsibility to posterity.

We are the bearers of our history, our traditions, our successes and our shortcomings. We are free to explore the past, yet with an eye to the future.

We share in the gift of the past and rejoice in its meaning. We accept our part in it. We will use it and not be bound by it.

I hope that this effort will broaden the view of the Bone and allied families and enhance our perspective of the context of our own lives.

I publish this book to commemorate the one hundredth anniversary of the birth of Kenneth E. Bone, born on March 6, 1888.

Frederick H. Cron  
March 24, 1988  
6431 East Long Avenue  
Englewood, Colorado 80112  
noload@uswest.net



## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

It is difficult to thank and acknowledge all of those individuals that contributed to this project.

I do sincerely thank:

Addie Leigh G. Bailey

Mrs. A. P. (Kate) Barnhill

Brenda I. Bone Hagerman

Eunice Bone

Kenneth Early Bone

Metta Rae Bone

Robert Gehlmann Bone, Sr.

Judge Walter Bone

Winslow Bone

Ella Margaret Bone Cron

Frederick William Cron

Robert Nash Cron

Eloise Bone Faison

Pattie A. Glasgow

Hugh B. Johnston, Jr. - Footnotes of John Wesley Bone's "Record of a Soldier in the Late War" and Map  
of Old Edgecombe County, NC

Undine Langley Lamn

Myrtle T. Roberson

Betty Joyce Thompson

Becky Petitt

Dr. E.D. Winstead

Eva Andretsos

Maggie Williams Nance

Julianne Bone Faison Mehegan – Discovery of “Honor Answers Honor”

Bettie W. Moore

Dorothy W. Bone

Joyce Perry Carpenter

Dolores Bone Steffen

Sue Siler – who illuminated the Poland Family

Billie Gene Poland

Dr. Plummer Alston “Al” Jones, Jr., PhD - Bone-Pridgens united

Carol Pridgen Martoccia – The Pridgen Connection

Ardis Taylor – The Taylors

Lyle Keith Williams – The Batchelor Family

Nancy Harper Vick – Vick-Taylor-Bone Connections

(SOB) – Sweet Old Bob – Dr. Robert R. Bradshaw – who decorated my manuscript with Vicks

Linda Harris – The Keel Family

Silas Ely – Don Mercer Chart – The Mercer Family

Bob and Jo Horne – The Horn(e) Family

Kay Hensley Roberds – The Baker Family

Nathan A. Winstead – The Winstead Family

Robin Autry – The Cockrell/Winstead Family

Bill Ramsaur – The VanLandinghams

Billie and Joe Jurlina – Joseph Vick Family of America, Inc.



## THE FAINT RECORD

Nash County        )  
                          ) February 1st., 1918  
North Carolina    )

The following is a faint record of the Bone's origin and descendants in Nash County at this date, gotten up by Jno. W. Bone, now seventy-six (76) years old, and the older Bone now living in said county. Many things of the families have passed my recollection that I have seen and heard of the families. At this late day, with the rush and stir of the world, and my body and mind both growing very weak; but will write what I have seen and heard, to the best of my recollection; thinking that this record may be read some day by somebody that would like to know the origin of said family, not that they are such a notable family only in name, for we are the only family of said name living near here. They are mostly a straightforward, working, honest people, not as sensible as some; but trying to make an honest living by our own labor and trying to make the world better by being here.

Some time in the date 1780, after the Revolutionary War was ended, two men, Jack Bone and Neddie Ballard, came to Nash County from Virginia, somewhere from near Harper's Ferry, Virginia. Jack Bone had been in the war. Bone settled on or near Tar River, on Jacob's swamp, buying or taking up a parcel of land on both sides of the swamp, now where J. H. Vaughan lives and settling on the opposite side of said swamp where Mr. Boon now lives, Ballard settling near old Sappony Creek Church site at the place known now as the old Nelson Bone place. Some time after settling down in Nash County, Bone married a Miss Winstead; but I do not know of what family of Winsteds she was related to. Bone raised two sons, Nelson and Wiley, and three daughters. Nelson married Mourning Ballard, daughter of Neddie Ballard; do not know who Ballard married, nor how many children he raised. The name of the family was last in Nash County. I have heard that he raised one son. He went to the War of 1812, and died. Wiley Bone married Mourning Pridgen. Nelson first settled near where he was raised, but later took charge of his father-in-law's, the Ballard place, where he raised a family and lived and died. He was somewhere about eighty-four (84) years old when he died; he died in July 1866. He raised four (4) sons, David, William, Calvin, and John, and one daughter, Rhoda. Wiley settled near where he was raised and lived until he died, before he was a very old man; he died suddenly at his plow when I was very small. He raised three (3) sons, Bennett, Drew, and Hardy, and five (5) daughters, Mamie, Elizabeth, Lucy, Piley, and Nancy. Jack Bone's daughter was Polly, Pherby, and Nancy. Polly marrying Williamson Poland; Pherby marrying Arch Baker and Nancy marrying Lewis Vick. Their descendants are very badly scattered.

I will now follow Nelson Bone's descendants; his first wife died when his children were small. David the older was perhaps entering his teens; he married the second time but raised no children by his last wife, she being Nicey Batchelor, she dying about one year before he did. He accumulated a good living, raised several stores, and gave his children a home. David and William settled on the east side of Sappony Creek, where they lived and died. David married Dinah Poland about 1841, and raised four (4) sons, John W., Henry A., Joseph N., and Tinah A., who are all now living. All but Henry are living near the old Homestead where our father lived and died at the age of seventy-seven years; our mother dying about three years before he did. He dying the year Nov. 1891. Jno W. Bone, the oldest, was about 19 years old when the Civil War commenced, being called into it, and went through about four years had service in it; twice wounded, having a ball at one time shot through my body; but survived and surrendered when the conflict ended, and belonging to General Lee and Stonewall Jackson's commands, and surrendered at Appomattox, Virginia, April 9, 1865. Received a parole and walked to my father's home, a distance of about two hundred miles, with a weather beaten uniform on and a shattered body to start out in life, and try to help build up the destructions and ruins of the war; trying to improve my education some; started as a farmer to try to make me an honest living by cultivating the soil, which profession I have followed unto the present time. In the year 1868 I married a Miss Zillah Pridgen. We journeyed through life together for about 45 years, she dying in the year 1913. We raised three (3) children, Josiah N., who lives at Oak Level Church, Robert F., who now lives with me; Pattie A., who departed this life November 1, 1918, in Battleboro, North Carolina where she and her husband Jas. A Daughtridge lived, leaving two children, Jas. Elvin and Jno. A. Daughtridge. Josiah M. married a Miss Williford and has four (4) children, Walter J., who is now about 20 years old, and is a student of Wake Forest College; Charley W., and two little girls, Eunice and Eloise; Robert E. married a Miss McDearmid and have no descendants. Henry A. married a Miss Baker and raised eight children; two (2) sons, Willie H. and Columbus, who are all married, but one and are living at different places. Josiah N. married a Miss Mason and raised two children Kenneth E., and Minnie Lee, who are now living with their parents. Tinah A.



married a Miss Ricks and raised only one daughter, Nannie B. who is now living with her parents. William, the second son of Nelson married a Miss Ricks, (who died since the above was written), who died in 1862, leaving five (5) sons, Nelson, Robert, Allen, Ashley, and Geo. T.; they have all been dead for some time, except Geo. T. who has never married, but owns and lives near the old Homestead, where their father died about the year 1880. Calvin, the third son, married a Miss Horne, and lived in Wilson County until he died some time near 1890, raising four children, two sons and two daughters, John T., the oldest, died in the Army of the Civil War; Jas N. went to Florida several years ago and we suppose that he is dead, as we have never heard from him in some time. Two girls, Martha and Penina married but raised no children and have been dead for some time. John, the youngest son of Nelson, married a Miss Taylor and raised three sons and one daughter, William T., Richard, Henry and Mourning. The boys have all been dead for some time, leaving some children; Mourning married a Mr. Mason and now lives in Nashville, having raised two daughters, Gertrude and Beatrice, John Bone dying at about the age of Seventy-five (75) and he settled and lived at old Sappony Church; served two years in the Civil War and held various offices in the county. Rhoda, the only daughter of Nelson Bone, married a Thomas Mercer of Wilson County and lived to be a good old age, raising seven children mostly girls, one son now living in Wilson, W. H. Mercer.

Will now state something of Wiley Bone's descendants; his oldest son Bennett married a Miss Barnes; they raised some children, mostly girls; they are all dead now. He lived to be an old man and died. Drew, the next, married a Vick and lived near Rocky Mount; raised several children, boys and girls, dying at an old age. Some of his boys are now living in different parts. Dr. Bone of Rocky Mount, is a grandson of his; Hardy, the youngest, married a Miss Proctor and raised three children; one son Ira, who is now living, and two daughters, Hardy went into the Civil War with me and died.

I have now written a short outline of the origin of the Bone family, thinking that after years some of the descendants would like to know when and how the family started in Nash County.

As I have said before that I am the oldest living Bone in the county and perhaps know more of the family than any one else now living. I am now in seventy-seventh year - my eyesight and mind both weakening. Therefore, I have not written it in very proper form. etc.

Jno W. Bone  
This December 16, 1918.  
John Wesley Bone  
November 7, 1842 - April 7, 1936



## CHAPTER I

### THE BONE FAMILY IN AMERICA

The surname Bone is thought to be of Scotch-Irish origin. The Scotch-Irish were twice immigrants, having originally been brought from Scotland to Ulster, Ireland, as a counterweight to the Catholic Irish. They prospered originally, but in the early 1700's Britain sharply raised tariffs against Ulster textiles, landlords did likewise with rents, and after several crop failures, an estimated half of the population of Ulster set sail for America from 1730 to 1770.

There were other colonists that were descendants of the yeoman farmer class in England who reached North Carolina by way of Virginia.

The earliest record of Bones in the colonies is recorded in the November 1623 - May 1624 Session Records of the Royal Court when the king "granted further enlargement of privileges and liberties to David Bone" ... in Virginia.

Also, the records of Degeny Bone, transported by Christopher Lawson into Northampton County in 1638; William Bone, transported by Richard Kemp, Esq into James City County on April 17, 1643; George Bone transported by Thomas Todd in 1652; Christopher Bone transported by Richard Hamlet into Jones City County in 1655. Thomas Bone transported by Robert Taliafro in March 1666 into Rappahannock County; and John Bone transported by Chichiley Corbin Thacher on April 1, 1702 into King and Queen County, Virginia.

In North Carolina, land was plentiful and settlers were welcomed, indeed sought out and invited. Land was valuable to the crown only when it was occupied, made productive, and subject to taxation.

#### Genesis

After thirty years of research into the early origins of the Bone family, I still do not know from where the Bone's came. I have a very strong feeling they came from Tidewater, Virginia by way of northeast North Carolina.

The following entry comes from Bertie County Deeds – Reference G, 929.3756, B462 be, v3, p:139, entry D, 51.

"Richard Horn (Horne) of Edgecomb precinct to John Taylor, March 4, 1734, 40 pds for 300 A. In Pottycasey Woods Adj. Thomas Horn. "Part of patent of land dated 1668". Wit: Robert Lassiter (Lasister), John Bohoom", Charles Cavenah. May 6, 1734. John Wynns D. c/c."

The town of Pottecasi, N.C. is located approximately 65 miles, N.E. of the John Bone's farm on the Tar River, in Nash county. I now believe John Bone had lived in the Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in close association with Arthur and John Taylor; had moved with them to the vicinity of Potecasi, N.C. in 1734 and finally to Nash County, N.C. after 1753. Arthur Taylor sold John Bone, Sr., his first property on October 4, 1764.

On August 5, 1998, my posting on the Nash County, NC US Gen Web Project was found by Sue Siler, which in turn lead to the following information:

"Abstract of Will of Thomas Polland of Dale Parish, Chesterfield County, VA, dated June 29, 1754.

Legatees: wife [not named] use of  $\frac{1}{3}$  on my plantation, furniture, stock, etc.

Son Joseph all my land on South Side of Maine Road after the death of his Mother.

---

\* History of the Bone family of America, Vol I, 1692-1850 by Robert Gehlmann Bone, Sr. 1972.

\*\* Perhaps the phonetic spelling of Bone



Son John all my land on South Side of Road after death of his Mother.

Grandson William Polland, grandson Thomas Polland and Granddaughter Mary Polland each certain furniture, cows, etc. after the death of their grandmother.

Balance on estate to "my three children, Joseph Polland, John Polland and Mary Bone.

Desires no appraisement be made.

Executors: wife and son Joseph.

Witnesses: Richard Royall, Thomas Akin, and Mathew Curl"

The will was proven Dec 7, 1759 as "Poland", Chesterfield Will Book I. P. 304-305 (O.B. 3, p. 29)

## FIRST GENERATION

John Bone, Sr. born C.1728 place of birth and names of parents unknown. Occupation: probably farmer. Name of wife Mary Poland. He died in Edgecombe (Nash) County, North Carolina prior to January, 1767. Mary had died between December 7, 1759 and January, 1767.

Whatever route the John Bone, Sr., family took to North Carolina, our first glimpse of the family occurs on June 10, 1763. From abstracts of early deeds of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 1759-1772, by Joseph W. Watson, 1966.

Deed Book C-127 John Ferguson of Edgecombe Co. to Moses Furgusson of same June 10, 1763 for f10 a tract of 400 acres on the great meadow, it being the lower part of a Granville grant for 700 acres bearing date July 3, 1761. Wit. Edward Moore, Arthur Taylor, John Bone (Senior).

Although John Bone (Senior) had lived in Edgecombe County for some months, perhaps for some years, his first acquisition of land was not recorded until:

October 24, 1764

Deed Book C-250 Arthur Taylor of Edgecombe Co. to John Bone, Sr. of same, October 4, 1764 for f40 Virginia currency a tract of 168 acres on the north bank of Tarr River adjoining Jacob Braswell, it being part of a tract of 749 acres granted to said Arthur Taylor by patent bearing date October 26, 1753. Acknowledged in open court.

\* \* \*

Life in 18th century America, in our Great, great, great, great Grandfather's life time, was incredibly hard. Family life was fragile, due to a shortage of women and a high death rate. Life expectancy was 34 years for males, 36 years for females.

For any colonial American, there was little expectation of seeing either parent survive until he was grown. Many women died during childbirth; and so it probably was for John Bone, Junior.

In Edgecombe County, North Carolina, abstracts of court minutes, 1744-46, 1757-94 by Maren Dornen, 1968 we find:

Wednesday, January, 1767

Administration of the estate of John Bone, Sr. granted to John Taylor (Arthur Taylor's son).



Friday, January, 1767

Inventory of the estate of John Bone, Sr. dec'd, exhibited and the sale of the estate ordered.

We can surmise the assets on the estate must have been less than the debts. From the N.C. Archives, Edgecombe Co. (original) estates 1748-1917, C.R. 37.508.14 on:

July 7th, 1767

To the worshipful court of Edgecombe County James Rutherford humbly shews that John Taylor Admon. of John Bone, Sr. deceased is justly indebted to him in the sum of three pounds sixteen shilling and one penny proclamation money by account of refuseth payment. Wherefore your petitioner prays judgment against him for the same with costs and shall pray \_\_\_\_

Tho. H. Hall

George the Third by the Grace of God of Great Britain France and King Defender, of the faith to the Sheriff of Edgecombe County Greeting we command you to summon John Taylor Administrator of all \_\_\_\_ of the goods \_\_\_\_ of John Bone, Sr. deceased to appear before the Justices of our inferior court of pleas and quarter sessions at the next court to be held for said county on the second Tuesday in October next, then and there to answer the petition of James Rutherford exhibited against him, and have then and there this writ Witness James Hall clerk of our said court the 14th day of July in the 7th year of our reign AnnoDomini 1767. Jas. Hall, Cle

But for some reason not explained in the existing public record, the suit of Rutherford vs. Bones Admons, was Not found

Note: Both James Rutherford, Sr. and Jr. were listed in the federal census of 1790 within Nash Co., N.C.

But James Rutherford thought that his cause was righteous for he again petitioned the court...

To the worshipful court of Edgecombe County the humble petition of James Rutherford

Sheweth

That John Taylor Adm. of Jno Bone, Sr. ded. of said county is justly indebted to your petitioner in the sum of three pounds sixteen shillings and one penny proclamation money, as by acct. herewith exhibited appears, and refuses to pay the same, althou' often thereto required: \_\_\_\_\_ wherefore your petitioner prays judgment for the same with costs (and so forth)

Ja Hall

January 29, 1768

North Carolina,

George the third, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the faith, to the Sheriff of the County of Edgecombe Greeting. We command you to summon, \_\_\_\_\_ cause to be summoned John Taylor Adm. of John Bone, Sr. personally to be and appear before the Justices of our inferior court of pleas and quarter sessions, at the next court to be held at Tarbough on the fourth Tuesday in February next; then and there to answer the petition of \_\_\_\_\_ blank \_\_\_\_\_ exhibited against Herein fail not, and make due return hereof. Witness James Hall clerk of our said inferior court of pleas and quarter sessions, the 29th day of Jany in the VIII year of our reign, Anno Dom 1768.

Ja. Hall



The back of petition says

"Exectd"  
J.F. Moore Shr.  
Def. to be held to  
Bail as pelfs.  
Ne quest

I suspect the only way this judgment against the estate of John Bone, Sr. could be settled was by the sale of the property previously purchased on October 24, 1764.

December 20, 1769

Deed Book D-185 John Bone (Junior) of Edgecombe Co. to John Pouland of Same, December 20, 1769 for f40 proc. money a tract of 168 acres on the north bank of Tar River adjoining Jacob Bracewell and a agreed line between said Bone and Gale Bryand. Wit: Edward Moore, John Brown, Joseph Morphis.

April 21, 1767

The above was not the first reference to John Bone (Jr.) because deed book C-491 Moses (X) Farguson of Edgecombe Co. to John Pouland of same April 21, 1767 for f11 proc. money a certain tract of land on the north side of Tar River adjoining Edward Ballard, it being part of a tract sold to said Moses Farguson by deed bearing date July 23, 1761. Wit. Joseph Poulland, John (X) Bone, Jr., Aaron (X) Fargusson.

\* \* \*

Nash County, North Carolina was created from a division of the then western part of Edgecombe County. The new county was created because of the difficulty of the citizens attending courts, public meetings, and general elections at the county seat - Tarboro.

A very popular misconception concerning Nash County after its formation from Edgecombe in 1777 is that it was a wilderness with no roads and little travel except by boat.

Settlement began in the eastern area about 1729 and much of the land in the western part was patented by 1745. The population increased rapidly and, in the Census for North Carolina taken in 1786, there were 3,769 whites and 1,508 blacks in Nash County, with a total population of 5,277.

The county was named to memorialize Brigadier General Francis Nash, a revolutionary war hero, killed at the Battle of Germantown, Pennsylvania on October 4, 1777.

Among the signers of the original petitions, submitted to the N.C. General Assembly, for the division of Edgecombe County into two separate counties, one of which would become Nash County, dated November 17, 1777 were:

Joseph Winstead - Elizabeth Winstead Bone's father  
Wm. Linsey - Married Edward Ballard's daughter - Charity  
Edward Moore - Witness to the sale of Bone Farm in 1769  
David Pridgen - Mourning Pridgen Bone's (Willie Bone's wife) uncle  
Jese Pridgen - Mourning Pridgen Bone's (Willie Bone's wife) uncle  
Jacob Ricks - Mary Ricks Polans Lewis' Father



Thos. Tucker - Barna Tucker (Nelson Bone's Brother-in-law) brother  
James Baker -  
John Lindsey -  
Joseph Bachiler

Source: p. 9, Nash Co. Historical Notes – 1976

### THE FAMILIES SERVICE IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR

John "Jack" Bone  
Rowland Gaines  
Marmaduke Pridgon (Pridgen)  
William Pridgen  
Thomas Pridgen  
Francis V. Landingham  
Sam Bachelor  
Abraham Rix (Ricks)  
Wm. Rix (Ricks)  
Jno Rix (Ricks)  
Jno Rix (Ricks)  
Josiah Rix (Ricks)  
Benjamin Ricks  
Daniel Robason (sen)  
Henry Robertson  
James Robason  
Jacob Nash  
Thomas Trotman  
William Baker, Jr.

### SECOND GENERATION

John "Jack" Bone Junior was born c.1746, Married Elizabeth Winstead (Bone) Born c.1765, daughter of Joseph and Ann Winstead, c.1781. John Bone acquired an estate of 431 acres over the period of 1787 to 1807 across Jacob's Swamp, near the Vaughn neighborhood in Coopers Township, Nash County, N. C. February Court 1829. (Will Book I, p. 362) on December 29, 1828. His inventory was taken by his eldest son, Nelson Bone. The sale of John's personal property was effected on May 8, 1841, which suggests that his widow, Elizabeth had died not long before that date.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN BONE, JR. AND ELIZABETH (WINSTEAD) BONE

- A. Nelson b. 1782, d. July 1866
  - m. (1) Mourning Ballard, b.1784, d.1823  
Daughter of Edward "Neddie" and Ann Ballard
  - m. (2) Nicey Batchelor, b.c. 1800, d.1865  
Daughter of John and Sarah (Rackley) Batchelor
- B. Wilie. b. 1784 - 1790, d. Feb 20, 1848
  - m. Mourning Pridgen b. (variously) 1783, 88, 90, still alive 1880  
Daughter of Drewery and Sarah (Creekmore) Pridgen
- C. Febraba "Pherieby" b.1785, d. still alive 1850
  - m. Archibald Baker b. 1776-1780 d. prior to Feb. 10, 1845  
Son of William Sr and \_\_\_\_\_ Baker .
- D. Nancy, b. 1790 d. still alive 1850
  - m. Lewis Vick b. 1780 in Virginia, d. c. 1859  
Son of Howell and Ann (Hobbs) Vick

- E. Mary "Polly", b. 1798, d. still alive 1880  
 m. Williamson Poland (Polen) b. c 1795 d. after 1850  
 Son of John and probably Sally (Winstead) Poland (Polen)

Notes:

Abstracts of Will Book I, Nash County, North Carolina 1778 - 1868 by Ruth Williams and Margarete Griffin

- (1) Batchelor, John, p. 517, Sept. 30, 1848 - Aug. ct, 1849  
 Wife unnamed. Sons: 1. Henry I. Batchelor 2. Wright, 3. Berry.  
 Daughters: 1. Edy Vick, wife of Henry Vick, 2. Wilson 3. Nicey Bone 4. Sally Wilder 5. Mourning Williams
- (2) Baker, William, Sr., p: 320 Jan. 1, 1820, Feb Ct. 1824  
 Sons: William, Jr. 2. Allen 3. Archibald 4. Elijah 5. John

The whereabouts of the Bone Family remains a mystery to the public record from December 29, 1769 until October 29, 1781.

A tradition exists, in the words of John Wesley Bone that "Some time in the date 1780, after the Revolutionary War was ended, two men, Jack Bone and Neddie Ballard came to Nash County from Virginia, somewhere from near Harper's Ferry, Virginia. Jack Bone had been in the war."

October 29, 1781

Early marriages of Nash County, North Carolina

Poland, John (X) - Unity Barnes

29 October 1781, John (X) Bone, Jr.

(w) A. Arrington

Ten days before on October 19th, Lord Cornwallis had surrendered at Yorktown, Virginia, and so had closed the Revolutionary War.

The next reference we find is the:

Nash County - 1782 Tax List - Acres of Land

John Bone	<u>Capt. Cronwell's District</u>
John Poland - 650	
Wm. Ballard - 1000	
Wm. Poland - 150	
Joseph Winstead - 259	<u>Capt. Nicholson's District</u>
John Poland Jr.	
Edwd. Moore - 1125	
John Taylor - 2514	
David Pridgen - 465	<u>Capt. Davenport's District</u>

Also Ref: Journal of North Carolina Genealogy, Fall 1964, Vol. X No. 3, pg. 39,  
 File L, p. 46.1 N.C. Archives

So we see that John Bone, Junior, has returned to the public record, and begins to build his estates. From the deed books of Nash County, Nash County formed from Edgecombe County by act of the General Assembly in November, 1777, We See:

<u>Year</u>	<u>Grantee</u>	<u>Grantor</u>	<u>Book</u>	<u>Page</u>
August 24, 1787	John Bone	William Poulan	1	402



1794	John Bone	Edward Moore	6	3
1799	John Bone	William Ballard	6	397
1805	John Bone	Rubin Jackson	8	36
1807	John Bone	Simon Jackson	8	196

DB 1-402, William Poulan of Nash Co. to John Bone, Jr. of same August 24, 1787 for 35 pds. specie a tract of 175 acres adjoining William Ballard and John Fargurson former corner.

Wit: Wilson Taylor and Joseph Selah, Sr.

DB 6-3, Edward Moore of Nash Co. to John Bone of same February 14, 1794 for 100 pds. species a tract 100 acres adjoining said Bone, said Moore and John Brantly.

Wit: Elijah Dunnarant and David Pridgen.

DB 6-397, William Ballard of Nash County to John Bone of same November 28, 1798 for 28 pds. a tract of 40 acres on Jacobs swamp adjoining Allen Baker and said Bone.

Wit: Curtis Joiner and Wm. Polan.

DB 8-36, Rubin Jackson of Wake County to John Bone of Nash County March 30, 1805 for \$72.92 a tract of 58<sup>1</sup>/<sub>3</sub> acres south side of Sappony Creek adjoining land of Drewry Pridgen and David Pridgen.

Wit: Simon Taylor and Arch Baker

DB 8-196, Simon Jackson of Wake County to John Bone of Nash County March 6, 1807 for \$24.50. A tract of 58 acres southside of Sappony Creek adjoining land of Daniel Jackson, David Pridgen, Drewry Pridgen; it being number third lot of a piece of land being divided among the heirs of Lewis Jackson.

When John Bone died in 1828, his 431 acre estate was divided according to his wishes:

- 215 acres - Nelson Bone
- 115 acres - Nancy Vick
- 100 acres - Wilie Bone
- 1 acre ( approx.) - Elizabeth Bone

The Federal Census of 1790 indicated a total of 11 males and females living in the household of John Bone. We know that only 7 lived to maturity, so 4 of those counted were visitors, or family members that succumbed to illness or disease.

\* \* \*

Women aged quickly from too frequent pregnancies. Calcium was literally drained from their bodies, destroying their teeth. Unhygienic conditions and the lack of any medical help beyond a midwife caused an appallingly high mortality rate for mothers and infants alike.

#### WIFE MORTALITY

	<u>First Wife</u>	<u>Second Wife</u>
Edward Ballard	died in 1795	did not remarry
John Poland	Unity Barnes, married 10/29/1781 died prior to April, 1788	Sally Winstead
William Lindsey	Charity Ballard Died 1795	Polly _____
William Ballard	Anne Babb	



Nelson Bone

married 1/16/1813  
William Died 1/6/1815  
Mourning Ballard  
died c.1823

Nicey Batchelor  
died July 1865

\* \* \*

Americans were stingy with their names. A single first name was the tradition and only three of the 56 signers of the Declaration of Independence had two.

It was customary in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries for a man to name his sons after his father and his brothers before he names a boy for himself. The first son was named after the father's father. The second son was named after the mother's father, and subsequent sons were named after uncles and friends: the first daughter was named after the mother's mother, the second daughter was named after the father's mother, and younger daughters were named after aunts and friends.

In the colonial days the names were usually biblical names like John, David, Samuel, Benjamin, Peter or Martha, Susannah, Sarah and Rebecca. Ann and Jane were the names of queens; Elizabeth and Mary were both biblical and queens. William, George, Henry and Francis were the names of the Kings of England and France.

If you found a John Sen. and a John Jr., mentioned in the same time period, the relationship is often that of uncle and nephew rather than father and son. In the same manner, a woman named her daughters for her mother and her sisters and you often find a name progressing down the generations from aunt to niece rather than from mother to daughter.

Why then did John Bone name his first born son Nelson? I cannot find that name as a traditional one within his family or the Winsteads. Perhaps John Bone's experience during the Revolutionary War shaped his choice.

Thomas Nelson, Jr. (1738 - 1789) was a signer of the Declaration of Independence, a wartime Governor of Virginia, and General of the Virginia Militia during the siege of Yorktown, Virginia. I concluded that the people and the events of the Great War led to the selection of the name Nelson.

During the Christmas season of 1982, I was struck while listening to a sermon at church of the similarities of the names used in the Bone family and those used by biblical characters involved in the Nativity of Christ as related by St. Luke in the New Testament.

The Mother of John the Baptist was Elizabeth. Mary the Mother of Jesus was espoused to Joseph of the house of David.

Elizabeth Winstead Bone's father's name was Joseph. Her husband's name was John. She had a daughter, Mary. Her eldest grandson's name was David.

\* \* \*

#### GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN BONE, JR. AND ELIZABETH WINSTEAD BONE

Nelson's Children

Described within this volume.

Wilie's Children

See Pridgens in allied families.

Febraba's "Pherieby's" Children by Archibald Baker, also see Bakers in Allied Families.

1. Malary "Maloney" "Delaney"
  - b. 1807 d. Jul 18, 1878
  - m. Absalom Bayard Baines, Jr.
    - b. 1805 d. Dec 26, 1895
    - Son of Absalom Bayard Baines, Sr.
2. Crawford
  - b. ca. 1814 d.
  - m. (1) Sally Rackley; Jan 29, 1836
  - m. (2) Nancy Mercer Thorn; Dec 25, 1838
    - b. 1813 d.
    - m. (1) John Thorn; Oct 29, 1833
      - b. d.
3. Roberson H.
  - b. c 1818 d.
  - m. Emily Williamson; Oct 14, 1844
    - b. ca. 1828 d.
4. Rhoda ?
  - b. c 1830

Nancy's Children by Lewis Vick

See Vicks in allied families

1. Joseph John
2. Tempy, married Josah Parker
3. Elizabeth, married Joseph Poland
4. Jincy
5. Howel R.
6. Benjamin L.

Mary's Children by Williamson Poland

See Polands in allied families

1. Ann Eliza Poland
  - b. Sept 27, 1830 d. Aug 16, 1909
  - m. Wiley Jordan Batts; Nov 5, 1851
    - Wiley
      - b. Feb 28, 1819 d. Oct 29, 1902
      - Son of Bailey and Easter Jordan Batts
2. John R.
  - b. 1833 d.
3. Auilla
  - b. 1835 d.
4. Charity
  - b. 1838 d.

\* \* \*

In 1790, the Federal Government conducted the first census of the United States. Curiously, the John Bone family appears in the 1790 index twice.

1790 Census - North Carolina

<u>Head of Family</u>	<u>Page</u>	<u>District</u>	<u>County</u>
Bone, Arch	38	Fayette,	Cumberland
Bone, John, Jr.	69	Halifax,	Nash
Bone, John, Jr.	69	Falifax,	Nash
Bone, William	157	Salisbury,	Iredell
Bone, William	157	Salisbury,	Iredell



### 1800 Census

Bone, Arch  
Bone, David  
Bone, John, Sen.  
Bone, William

Cumberland  
Anson  
Chowan  
Iredell

The 1790 census figures of the John Bone family indicate the following: one - Free white male 16 years and upward including heads of families six - Free white males under sixteen four - Free white females including heads of household.

The 1800 census indicated three males under ten, one male 16-26, one male 45+, four females under 10, two females 26-45.

### Early Religious Tendencies

The first settlers came to North Carolina attracted by the quantity of good cheap land and the prospect of religious toleration. The most popular denomination in the early days was the Baptist and in 1757, a church was organized in Edgecombe County, now Nash, called The Falls of the Tar River Baptist Church.

On January 14, 1764, William Horn of Edgecombe County sold one acre of ground for five shillings Proclamation Money to "the society of Protestant Dunkers known by the name of Regular or Particullar Baptists enhabiting on the Tar River in the said county, them and their successors for ever a certain piece or plot of land for a meeting house for religious worship lying and being on the north side of Tarr River." (The property had been bought by Henry Horn the Quaker on September 16, 1752, and given to his son Colonel William Horn on December 21, 1761). We have reason to believe that all services prior to that time were held in various private homes in the congregation.

The first building, a tiny plank structure near the present site of the church in Rocky Mount, North Carolina was later burned by the keeper of a nearby bar room. When he learned that he was too close to the church to sell liquor lawfully because of a recent legislative bill, he proceeded to burn the church and continue his sales. But not for long, for he soon found himself in jail. The next building was much larger, painted white, and had a tall belfry and a fine bell.

From "Members of The Falls of Tar River Baptist Church 1757-1939" by Hugh B. Johnston, Jr. we find listed on the first role.

Edward Ballard	No. 145
Ann Ballard	No. 179
Elizabeth Bone	No. 240 (Membership in approx. 1796)
John Poland	No. 383
Mary Poland	No. 405
Sarah Poland	No. 253
Mary Vick	No. 448
John Vick	No. 241
Cat Winstead	No. 288
Ezekiel Winstead	No. 268

### Sappony Primitive Baptist Church

Sappony, six miles south of Nashville, was established in 1804 by 26 members dismissed by letter from The Falls of The Tar River Baptist Church. The church was constituted on August 17, 1804 by the following twenty-six members:

Elder Jordan Sherrod



Edward Ballard - (John Bone's close friend, Nelson Bone's father-in-law)  
 Mary Polland - (John Bone's daughter)  
 Jane Sherrod  
 John Vick - (Elizabeth Winstead Bone's brother-in-law)  
 Susie Vick - (Joseph Winstead's daughter)  
                     (Elizabeth Winstead Bone's sister)  
 Elizabeth Bone - (John's wife, Nelson's mother)  
 Nathan Joyner  
 Nancy Joyner  
 John Polland - (Elizabeth Winstead Bone's brother-in-law)  
 Sally Polland - (Elizabeth Winstead Bone's sister)  
 John Joyner - (John Polland's son-in-law)  
 Elizabeth Joyner - (John Poland daughter)  
 Lucy Bottoms  
 Sarah Bofer  
 Samuel Hunt  
 Rhoda Hunt  
 Lewis Joyner  
 Josiah Melton  
 Martha Melton  
 Henry Atkinson  
 Grace Edwards  
 Annie Hambleton  
 Christian Knight  
 William Dawes  
 Joiner Venos

Listing provided by J. B. Williams, Pastor.

\* \* \*

The formal establishment of the church had followed the founding of a fellowship, because on Dec. 12, 1801, Edward Ballard had given the Elder's use of the land "where the Sappona meeting House now stands" -- for as long as they "shall keep or cause to be kept up on said land a house for the worship of God"

On October 3, 1832, Nelson Bone, son-in-law of the late Edward Ballard conveyed to Granberry Vick and Jethro Harrell in behalf of the United Baptist Church at Sappony Meeting House, a parcel of three acres on the road leading from Atkinson's bridge to the bridge across Sappony Creek near Jacob Barnes' at the Meeting House....

We associate our ancestors with that old time religion, but we are wrong. True, religion was a major factor in the founding of the Colonies, but by the Revolution historian Arthur M. Schleringer, Sr. estimates only one New Englander in eight belonged to a church, one in 15 or 18 in the middle colonies and no more than one in 20 in the South. Some lived too far from a church. Some thought they could be keeper of their own faith.

\* \* \*

For the man, field and forest, for the woman, kitchen and child rearing. One complemented the other. When she wasn't cooking, mother was spinning or weaving. Wool was the usual household source for clothing as it was stronger, warmer, and more durable; and any farm could raise sheep. Flax was commonly made into linen, but extracting the fibers was laborious work that required men's power to pound loose the fibers.

A full listing of household goods and typical foods can be seen in John Bone, Jr.'s will probated February, 1829, the laying off of one year's provisions for Elizabeth Bone in 1829, and Elizabeth Bone's sale in 1841.



John Bone, Jr.'s Last Will and Testament

Dated January 8, 1824

In The Name of God Amen. I, John Bone, Jr. of the County of Nash in the State of North Carolina being weak in body but of perfect sound mind and sense, memory, and understanding do make this my last will and testament in form and manner following to wit, I give my soul to almighty God who gave it and my body to be buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter mentioned.

Item: My will and desire is that all my just debts and funeral charges be first paid then all my worldly goods be disposed of in manner following.

Item: I lend to my dear and well beloved wife Elizabeth Bone all the lands and plantations on the east side of Jacobs swamp that I now cultivate and tend myself with the houses and all the appurtenances thereunto also I lend my wife Elizabeth Bone one negro man named Tom also one feather bed and furniture two cows and calves four head of sheep two sows and pigs and one horse creature her choice one hunting saddle and bridle one chest six chairs one spinning wheel and one pair of cards one flax wheal two iron pots and two iron pot racks and all the rest of my kitchen furniture one plow frame and gear one cart and wheels and for her to have one years allowance of provisions laid off in the manner prescribed by law, one weeding hoe two axes one grubbing hoe during her natural life.

Item: I give and bequeath to my dear and well beloved son Wilie Bone one hundred acres of land lying on the east side of Jacob swamp it being whereon I now live one negro man Tom after the death of my wife Elizabeth Bone and the one half of my carpenters tools and all my cider casks one plow frame and gear and all my plow hoes and half shears to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath to my dear and well beloved son Nelson Bone two hundred and fifteen acres of land lying on the west side of Jacobs swamp one still and the other half of my carpenters tools to him and his heirs forever.

Item: I give and bequeath to my dear and well beloved daughter, Nancy Vick one hundred and fifteen acres of land the land that I bought of Reuben and Simon Jackson to her and her heirs forever.

Item: My desire is that the remainder part of my estate both in doors and out doors be sold, equally divided between my five children to wit Febraba Baker, Wilie Bone, Nelson Bone, Nancy Vick, and Mary Polen and I do also constitute and appoint my son Nelson Bone executor of this my last will and testament in witness whereof I have set my hand and seal this the 8th day of January 1824.

his

Witness John (B.) Bone (Seal)

his mark

Mathew (x) Joiner Jurat

mark.

his

Sparling B. (x) Lewis Jurat

mark.

his

Nathan (x) Joiner

mark.

State of North Carolina, Nash County Court, Feb. Term 1829.

The foregoing will was duly proven in open court by the oath of Mathew Joiner and Sparling B. Lewis two subscribing witnesses there to and on motion ordered to be recorded. Attest H. Blount, C.C.C. and is recorded in obedience thereto



Attest H. Blount, C.C.C.

\* \* \*

John Bone's Estate Sale, Dated December 29, 1828

An account of sale of the property John Bone decd sold an a credit of nine months by Nelson Bone  
Executor this 29th of Decr 1828.----

		\$ ct
1 weeding hoes & 1 grubing hoe	To Nelson Bone	1
2 axes	To Little G. Vick	4
2 iron wedges	To The widow	0
1 frow & weeding hoe	To DO	1
1 mole trap	To Willie Bone	2
1 lot of lumber	To Jacob Barnes	0
1 turning lath & chisels	To Nicholas Lewis	3
1 flax brake	To Willie Bone	3
1 jug	To Thomas Floyd	7
1 Do	To Willie Bone	5
1 Do	To Lewis Vick	1
1 Do	To Do Do	0
1 stone jar	To Little G. Vick	
1 jug	To Lewis Vick	
1 Dish	To Williamson Poland	3
2 cups & saucers & 3 spoons	To Lewis Vick	1
1 chunk bottle	To Gray H. Harrell	1
2 snuff bottles	To Sparling B. Lewis	0
1 Do	To Willie Bone	0
1 cruet	To Thomas Floyd	10
1 Do	To Geo. Cooper	1
1 pair of steel spoons	To Lewis Vick	19
1 ladle & seive	To Willie Bone	2
1 chunk bottle	To Redmon Sherod	1
1 steel trap	To Bennet Athinson	4
1 trunk	To Nelson Bone	8
1 hone	To Willie Bone	1
1 pair of bullet moles & lead	To Nelson Bone	0
1 pair of money scales	To Do Do	1
1 box	To Willie Bone	10
1 razor & strap	To Moses Bester	1
1 riding saddle	To Willie Bone	25
1 parcel of putor	To Nelson Bone	5
1 cow	To Willie Bone	53
1 Do & calf	To Do Do	63
1 Do	To Do Do	77
1 Do	To Thomas Floyd	68
1 Heifer	To Lewis Vick	38
1 Do	To Willie Bone	38
1 Do	To Thomas Floyd	12
2 sheep	To Bennett Atkinson	10
2 Do	To Do Do	8
1 hackle	To Lewis Vick	40
1 mare	To James W. Winstad	185
2 Gums	To Lewis Vick	3

1 grind	To Willie Bone	5
2 cheers (sic)	To Absalom Baner	6
1 walnut table	To Nelson Bone	14
34 lbs of seed cotton	To Nathan Braswell	6
1 lot of leather & basket	To Elizabeth Bone	5
1 basket	To Do Do	0
1 Do	To Nelson Bone	1
1 Do	To Ed B. Lindsay	0
1 side of leather	To Lewis Vick	9
2 tumblers	To Williamson Poland	1
1 lot of books	To Willie Bone	4
1 pair of sheep shears	To Williamson Poland	13
1 Do	To Isiah Vick	0
1 lot of knives	To Mourning Selah	1
1 woolen wheel	To Josiah Vick	2
1 gum	To Nelson Bone	0
1 bee hive	To The Widow	1
1 Do	To Do Do	2
1 pot	To Willie Bone	4
1 stand	To Do Do	1
1 raw hide	To Do Do	19
1 parcel of shucks	To Williamson Poland	0
1 stop stack	To William Baker	10
1 blade stack	To Willie Bone	15
	Total Amount	\$84.3

(Signature)  
Nelson Bone Extr

State of N.C.

Nash County Court May term 1829 the following acct. of sale was duly returned in open court and ordered to be recorded.

Attest A. Blount C.C.C.

And Is

Attest A. Blount C.C.C.

(Signature)

Nelson Bone Extr

State of N.C.

Nash County Court May term 1829 the following acct. of sale was duly returned in open court and ordered to be recorded.

Attest A. Blount C.C.C.

And Is

Attest A. Blount C.C.C.

#### Laying Off Of One Year's Provisions For Elizabeth Bone in 1829

State of N.C.

Nash County Court Feby Term 1829



Jepe Battle, William Bunting, Matthew Joiner, and Jordan Sherrod are appointed commissioners to lay off and allot to Elizabeth Bone one years provision and report

A. Blount C.C.C.  
State of North Carolina  
Nash County

March the 6th, 1829 in obedient to the next order we William Bunting Sr. Matthew Joiner Jepe Battle and Jordan Sherrod three of the Comitioners (sic) appointed at February Court 1829 to lay off and allot to Elizabeth Bone one years provision have met at the house of the said Elizabeth Bone's and proceeded or followers to wit ---

Fifteen barrels of good round corn  
Seven hundred & fifty pounds of good bacon  
Fifty pounds of good hogs lard  
Five bushels of good wheat  
Thirty lb of brown shugar (sic) four lb of good coffee  
One lb of black pepper one lb of spice  
A half lb of good ginger  
Two buchels of good allum (sic) salt  
Two bushels of good clean peas  
Four buchels of good round potato planting  
One good side of leather  
One hundred lb of good white seed cotton and all spun cotten yarn found in the prosession (sic) of widow  
Five lb of good neat flax and all the fodder on this side of the  
Branch Five gallons of good brandy

given under our hands and seals the day and date first above written

William Bunting            -    Seal  
Jordan Sherrod           -    Seal  
his  
Matthew (x) Joiner  
mark  
Jepe Battle

Statement of Account - Estate of John Bone - November, 1830

Dr. Nelson Bone exr of Jno Bone decd in Acct current with the heirs of said decd November term 1830

	\$	C
Cash on hand including	56	
Amt of Notes including int.	39.42	
of sale of the property including interest	89.28	
Total Amt	\$129.26	
Deduct for expenditures	32.47	
Balance due the estate	\$96.81	

8th of Nov 1830 in obedience to the annexed order to us directed we have examined the above acct and approve of the same

B. Atkinson  
Wm Cooper

Little G. B. Vick

	\$	C
By paid Josiah Vick including interest	669	
By paid S.G.B. Vick including DE	202	
By paid the widow for articles not hand which was allowed to her for one years allowance including interest	14.71	
	<hr/>	
	23.42	
By paid the clerk for probate of will and order of sale	100	
By paid Do for returning on inventory and account of sale	40	
	<hr/>	
	24.82	
By commission on \$129.26	7.00	
	<hr/>	
	\$31.82	
By Po. blk for order & this return	65	
	<hr/>	
	\$32.47	

SN: Nelson Bone

State of North Carolina

Nash County

Court of pleas and quarter sessions Nov term 1830 the foregoing Acct curr was returned in open court on oath by Nelson Bone Exc and ordered to be recorded.

Attest Benj H. Blount CCC

And is recorded in obedience to the above order

Benj H. Blount CCC

Dr. Nelson Bone Executor of the Estate of John Bone, Jr. in Acct Currant (sic)

To amount of cash on hand and notes on hand including interest on the same from 8th May 1841 to 8th Nov 1842	119.89
To amount of acct of sale and int from the 9th of March 1841 to 8th Nov. 1842	181.37
	<hr/>
	\$356.26
By amt from credit side	32.96
Due the estate 8th Nov. 1842	<hr/>
	\$323.30
By acct paid to Piety Williams and Int from the 9th March 1841	\$5.50
Paid G. G. Whitfield for his services on prin and int from 18 <sup>th</sup> March 1841	2.20
Paid A.B. Baines for G. Vick his medical acct and int from 1 <sup>st</sup> Dec. 1840	6.33
Paid clerk for returns	.40
By commission @ 5 per cent \$370.69	18.53
	<hr/>
	\$32.96

Nelson Bone Extr.  
Elizabeth Bone  
Nov 8, 1842

Elizabeth Bone's Estate Sale - May 8, 1841



# North Carolina Nash County

An inventory of the property of John Bone, Jr. decsd together with a tre copy of the account of the sale of the property of S.D. deced sold by the exetr Nelson Bone this 8th of May 1841 to wit

The amount of mony in hand	\$26.40
One note against Nelson Bone principle & interest	89.69
One Do against Wilie Bone principle & interest	39.78
	<u>\$155.87</u>

Copy of the account of sale to wit

2	axes	To	Henry Lewis	25
1	grubin hoe	To	Nelson Bone	25
1	pare iron wdgcs	To	Redmond D. Wells	40
1	frow	To	Crawford Baker	35
1	daggon hoe	To	Robertson Baker	85
1	lot of plow hoes	To	Crawford Baker	25
1	lot of weding hoes	To	Germon D. Langley	5
1	weding hoe	To	Henry Lewis	25
2	stands	To	Lewis Vick	85
1	lot of lumber	To	Nelson Bone	5
1	lot of vinnegas	To	Henry L. Batchelor	1.00
1	gum of oats	To	Crawford Baker	10
1	morter and pessel	To	Joiner Langley	2½
3	barrels corn	To	Margaret Sutton	6.30
1½	barrels corn	To	Ruffin Evans	3 18¾
1	bushels short corn	To	Joiner Langley	1.90
2	gums	To	William Taylor	21
2	baskets	To	Wilie Bone	15
2	Do Do	To	Nelson Bone	5
1	blade stack	To	Lewis Vick	1.20
1	oates stack	To	Do Do	13
1	red cow	To	Robertson Baker	5.00
1	small heifer	To	Sparlin B. Lewis	2.50
1	cow & yearlin	To	Nelson Bone	5.00
1	basket onion	To	John S. Arringto	18¾
100	pound bacon	To	William Taylor	7.50
100	Do Do	To	Henry Lewis	7.50
25	Do Do	To	Nelson Bone	1.58
16	lb of beef	To	Do Do	64
1	stand lard	To	Margaret Sutton	5 22½
1	soap troft	To	Joseph Poulen	12½
2	goards of soap greece	To	Do Do	26
3	stands	To	Lewis Vick	25
1	tray salt	To	Willie Bone	2
1	cithe	To	Redmond D. Wells	80
4	gums	To	Crawford Baker	10
1	spotted sow	To	Nelson Bone	2.60
5	shots	To	William Taylor	8.31
1	young mare	To	John L. Taylor	41.00

1	mare	To	William H. Sealy	5.00
1	lot of seed cotten	To	Williamson Poulan	6.51
1	side leather	To	Wilie Bone	99
1	piece of Do	To	Henry Lewis	99
2	Do Do	To	Guilford Whitfield	77
1	Do Do	To	Thomas Sutton	88
1	Lot Do Do	To	Do Do	1.00
1	lot of pees	To	Jeptha Lindsey	36
1	lot of beans & gum	To	Margaret Sutton	32 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>8</sub>
1	bed and furniture	To	Nelson Bone	8.60
1	Do Do	To	William H. Sealy	8.16
1	Do Do	To	Henry Lewis	9.36
1	pine table	To	Jeptha Lindsey	41
1	pot sugar	To	Lewis Vick	43
1	looking glass	To	Wilie Bone	31
1	band box	To	Lewis Vick	5
	pine chis & tilet	To	John L. Taylor	1.35
1	small trunk	To	Piety Williams	15
1	pare of gold sleve buttons	To	Wilie Bone	25
1	gug honey	To	Calvin Bone	1.00
1	gug molasses	To	Garmon D. Langley	57
1	gar	To	John E. Deans	50
1	tin trunk	To	Calvin Bone	45
6	snuf bottles	To	Redmond D. Wells	10
5	Do Do	To	Bennett Bone	9
1	lot of cups & saucers	To	James W. Winstead	30
1	set of Do	To	Thomas W. Taylor	29
7	tea spoons	To	Do Do	11
1	dish & mug	To	Crawford Baker	20
1	glas pitcher	To	Garmon D. Langley	25
4	blue edg plates	To	Thomas W. Taylor	25
1	dis and 5 plate	To	Joseph Poulan	25
6	plates	To	James W. Winstead	31
4	bowls	To	Thomas W. Taylor	40
1	flat iron	To	Bennett Bone	31
1	side saddle	To	Calvin Bone	1.00
1	gum	To	Bennett Bone	2
6	chairs	To	Lewis Vick	1.53
1	lot of books	To	Joiner Langley	15
1	pine table	To	Henry Lewis	16
1	large tub	To	Reuben B. Batchelor	15
1	pale	To	Robertson Baker	27
1	small Do	To	Thomas Sutton	6 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub>
1	lot of tin	To	William Cockrell	2 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>
1	tray	To	William H. Sealy	22
1	Do Do	To	John L. Taylor	21
1	large pewter dish	To	Joh C. Taylor	56 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>4</sub>
1	Do Do	To	Redmond D. Wells	42
1	Do Do	To	Robertson Baker	58
1	lot of pewter	To	Henry Lewis	1.00
7	pewter spoons	To	John L. Taylor	36
1	Pewter Bason	To	Do Do	51
2	Do Do	To	Redmond D. Wells	60
6	pewter plates	To	Henry Lewis	70
1	bason	To	Do Do	30
1	Do Do	To	John L. Taylor	44



1	coffee pot	To	Henry Lewis	1
1	tin bucket & dipper	To	Do Do	9
1	tin trumpet	To	Do Do	6
1	pr candle molds & grates	To	Lewis Vick	6¼
2	glass tumblers	To	Jeptha Lindsey	14
1	skillet	To	Morening Sealy	13
1	Do Do	To	John E. Deans	20
2	pots & hooch	To	William Cockrell	41
1	oven & Do	To	Lewis Vick	46
1	Do Do	To	James W. Winstead	35
1	large pot	To	Guilford Whitfield	50
1	cast potrack	To	Williamson Poulan	65
1	Do Do	To	Thomas W. Taylor	44
1	Pine Table	To	William H. Sealy	17
1	stand of sault	To	Henry Lewis	50
1	bag of vinnegar	To	David Bone	20
1	pare cards	To	John L. Taylor	27
1	Do Do	To	John C. Taylor	49
1	havs seanch ?	To	William Cockrell	15
1	lot of apples	To	Joiner Langley	22
1	pr scales	To	Lewis Vick	11
1	hammer	To	Wilie Bone	20
1	woollen wheel	To	Jeptha Linsey	65
1	lot knives an fork	To	Joseph Poulan	50
1	griddle	To	Crawford Baker	87½
1	flax wheel	To	David Bone	25
1	sifter	To	William Cockrell	6¼
1	mealbag	To	David Bone	20
2	gums	To	Crawford Baker	2
1	sheep	To	Wilie Bone	50
1	rawhide	To	William Cockrell	65
1	lot of irish petatoes	To	Ruffin Evans	1.00
	plantings			
1	lot of sweet petatoes	To	John L. Taylor	1 12½
1	pr nitten pins	To	Joseph Poulan	6¼
1	candle stand	To	Lewis Vick	4
1	bag coffee	To	Wilie Bone	6
1	reaphook & howel	To	Spalin B. Lewis	5
1	lot of tallow orwax	To	Bennett Bone	7¼
1	pggin	To	Bennett Bone	2
1	wall bucket	To	Calvin Bone	15
3	pare cards	To	David Bone	12½
1	pare buccles	To	Lewis Vick	2
1	par shares & grates	To	William H. Sealy	1
1	basket & bottle	To	Do Do	3
6	chickens	To	Ruffin Evans	75
1	lot gimblets	To	Wilie Bone	1
1	meal bag	To	Wilie Bone	25
1	troft	To	Lewis Vick	26
1	basket & contents	To	Jeptha Lindsey	46
The Whle Amount of Sale				\$176.65

To the Honourable court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions

May Term 1841

Nelson Bone Exet

State of North Carolina Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions  
Nash County May Term 1841

The foregoing inventory and account of sale of the property of John Bone decd was returned in open court on oath by Nelson Bone Exc. and ordered to be recorded.

Attest B. H. Blount C.C.C.  
And are recorded  
Attest B. H. Blount C.C.C.

### THIRD GENERATION

Nelson Bone was born in Nash County, North Carolina in 1782. He was the son of John "Jack" and Elizabeth Winstead Bone. Nelson married Mourning Ballard in 1813, she was the daughter of Ann and Edward "Neddie" Ballard. Nelson first settled near where he was raised on the north side of the Tar River, near Jacob's swamp. Later he took charge of his father-in-law's place.

On Oct. 3, 1832, Nelson Bone conveyed to Granbury Vick and Jethro Harrell in behalf of the United Baptist Church at Sappony Meeting House, a parcel containing three acres.

Nelson Served as Justice of Peace in 1837, 1851-1855, and 1857.

Nelson's wife died in the 1820s, he married a second time, to Nicey Batchelor who died in 1865. There was no issue of the second marriage. Nelson died in July of 1866

\* \* \*

#### The United States Census of 1820 Lists:

Nelson Bone,	3 WM	0-10 years
	1 WM	26-45 years
	1 WF	0-10 years
	1 WF	26-45 years
	1 M Slave	

#### The United States Census of 1830 Lists:

Nelson Bone,	2 WM	5-10 years
Dorches No. 6 District	2 WM	15-20 years
Coopers Township	1 WM	40-50 years
	1 WF	5-10 years
	1 WF	50-60 years

#### The United States Census of 1840 Lists:

Nelson Bone,	1 WM	15-20 years
	1 WM	20-30 years
	1 WM	50-60 years
	1 WF	20-30 years
	1 WF	30-40 years

#### The United States Census of 1850 Lists:

867/873 Nelson Bone. 65 male farmer \$580 on Oct 14, 1850



Nicey Bone 52 female who could not write

The United States Census of 1860 Lists:

Dwelling Number	/Family Number		Real Estate Personal Property	Value
454	434 Nelson Nicy	72 M Farmer 60 F	\$700/6931	

\* \* \*

#### Land Purchases By Nelson Bone

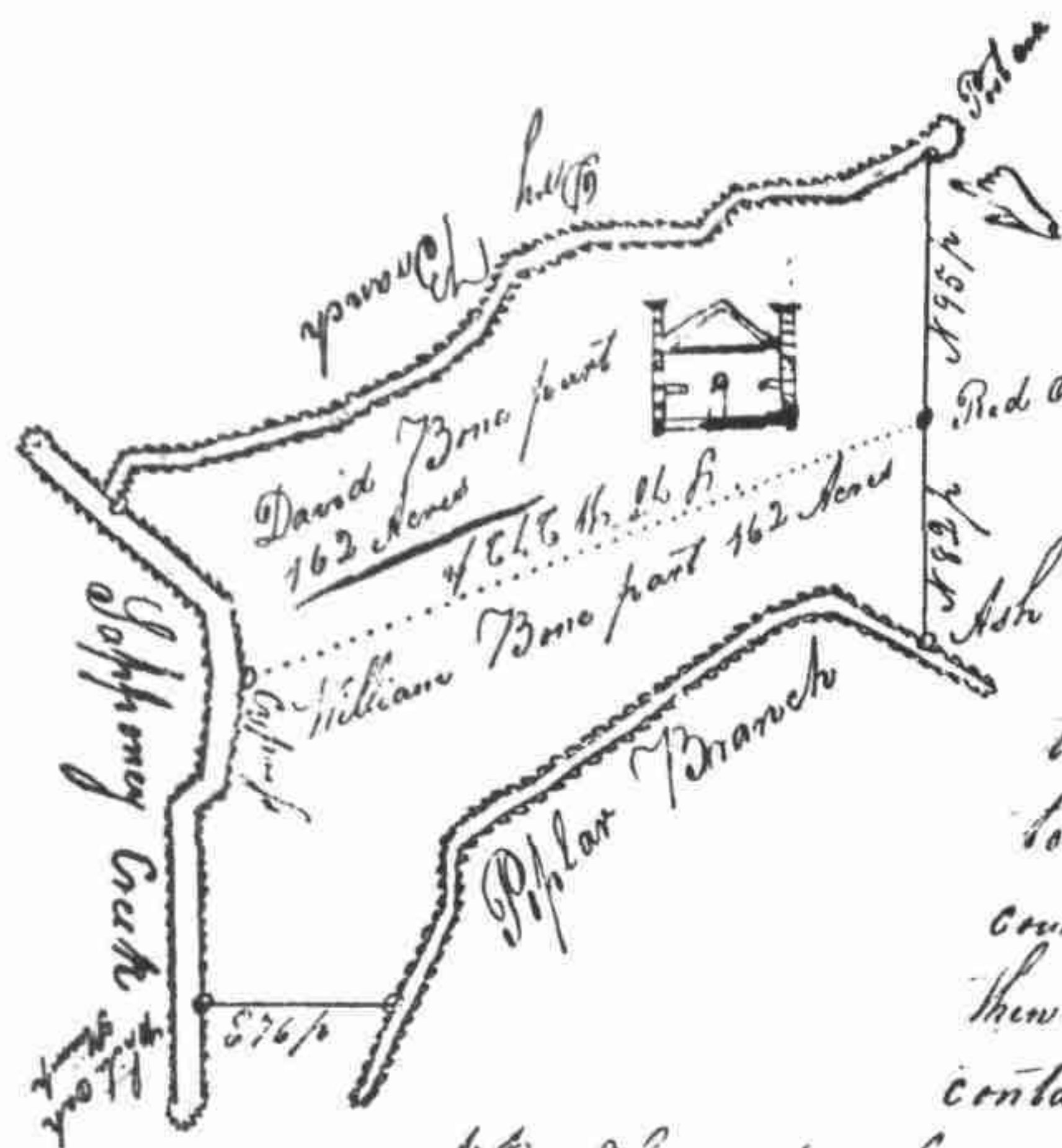
DB10-289 From Asbery Lindsay, 162 acres for \$362.62 on Feb 14, 1821  
DB11-254 From William R. Lindsay, 150 acres for \$300.00 on Sept 24, 1825  
DB15-403 From Jordan Sherwood, 5 acres for \$10.00 on Oct 28, 1835  
D16-230 From Bartlett Wells, 100 acres for \$100.00 Dec 8, 1835  
DB16-405 From George Cooper, 339 acres for \$500.00 on Oct 29, 1838  
DB18-354 From Alexander Baker, unknown acres for \$400.00 Jan 1, 1846  
DB18-424 From Singleton Langley, 113 acres for unknown monies March 23, 1846  
DB20-81 From Harris H. Pollard by trustee, 291 acres for \$150.00, Jan 21, 1850  
DB20-181 From Willie Bone by Admr., 394 acres for \$5.50, May 13, 1850

#### Land Sold By Nelson Bone

DB17-99 To William Bone, 162 acres for \$100.00, Dec 25, 1840  
DB17-100 To David Bone, 162 acres for \$100.00, Dec 25, 1840  
DB18-26 To Calvin Bone, 140 acres for love and affection Dec 21, 1844  
DB19-409 To John Bone, 100 acres for love and affection May 11, 1849  
B20-225 To Phillamon Bone, 231 acres for \$125.00, Feb 27, 1850

On October 29, 1838, Nelson Bone bought a tract of land containing 339 acres more or less from George Cooper for five hundred dollars.

Then on Dec 25, 1840, he divided this tract of land equally between his two eldest sons David and William Bone. David paid his father one hundred dollars for his new farm located as seen on the following plat.



The plot of David & William Bone's Land in manner and form as follows (1713) Beginning at a Red Oak in the head of the Dry Branch then down the meanders of said Branch to the mouth where it empties into Johnny Creek then down said Creek as it meanders to a White Oak thence then East 16° to the Poplar Branch then up the various courses of said Branch to an Ash then North 177 feet to the first station containing 325 Acres

N.B. The dotted line from the Red Oak to the Cypress is the dividing line between David & William Bone

Ex. Am. L. L. L.

Dinah A. Poland Bone had inherited a total of 97 acres; 53½ acres of the Pennywoods tract, 43½ of the river tract. The land division was made on November 26, 1836. Nelson Bone acting as one of the commissioners to divide the lands of Henry H. Pouland according to law and the direction of the county court.

Upon David's marriage to Dinah in 1841, David's total estate became 259 acres.

David and Dinah sold the 53½ acres of the Pennywood tract on Nov 10, 1851 to William Crumpler for \$150 (Book 21, Page 343).

\*\*\*

#### Children of Nelson Bone and Mourning Ballard Bone

A1	David	b. July 8, 1814	d. Nov 30, 1891
	m. Dinah Armitite Poland (Polin)	May 19, 1841	
		b. Nov 9, 1817	d. Dec 30, 1888
	Daughter of Henry H. and Mary Ricks Polin		



A2	William	b. March 13, 1816	d. Sept 12, 1880
	m. Lucinda Ricks;	Oct 29, 1849	
		b. 1828	d. 1862
	Daughter of Unknown		
A3	Rhoda	b. 1818	d.
	m. Thomas Mercer;	Dec 15, 1840	
	Son of Ely and Margaret (Gardner) Mercer		
		b. 1819	d.
A4	Calvin	b. 1819	d. 1890; buried at Black Creek, N.C.
	m. Mary Horne		
		b. 1818	d.
	Daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hamby) Horne; <sup>1</sup>		
A5	John	b. Nov 23, 1821	d. June 6, 1897
	m. Martha Taylor;	June 19, 1848	
		b. Jan 12, 1828	d. Dec 31, 1902
	Daughters of John Cherry and Tempie Lindsey Taylor		

\* \* \*

Many farmers boasted a brandy still. Doctors often prescribed brandy to stimulate the heart of a weakened patient and blackberry or elderberry wine for fevers and stomach troubles. The apple orchards and peach orchards and the many grape vines were not only a source of food; in addition, they made delicious golden liquids which were used not only for festive purposes but also to cure the ills and lift the spirits.

On reading John Bone's will dated Jan 8<sup>th</sup>, 1824, we find the bequeath of one "still" to Nelson Bone. Even before his inheritance Nelson was distilling brandy as indicated by these surviving journal entries.

\* \* \*

April the 13th 1822

Cordy Sealy dr to 2 pound tobacco 12½ cents pr pound	paid 25 cents
June the 24th	
Cordy Sealy dr to 2 pound tobacco 12½ cents per pound to	paid 25 cents
March the 7th 1823	
Morening Selory dr to Gallon brandy to paid	1 dollar
May the 12 day Joseph Sellers Dr to quart brandy	25
May the 30th Elizabeth Rose to 1 quart brandy	25 cents
June the 7th John Langley dr. 3 pints brandy	37 1/2 cents
July the 19th 1823 Amos S. Bottoms dr to 1 quart of brandy to	25 cents
July the 20th Amos S. Bottoms dr to 1 quart of brandy to	25 cents

\* \* \*

When Nelson Bone's sale of property was accomplished after his death in July, 1866 - 1 brandy still was sold for the handsome sum of \$50.00 to William Thomas Bone and that proud portion of independent heritage was carried forward.

Anecdote from Kenneth E. Bone, February, 1980

---

<sup>1</sup> NOTE: Mary Horne Bone was born in 1818, second child of Thomas and Mary Hamby Horne. Mary (Hamby) Horne died in child birth with Mary. It was understood that Mary did not leave North Carolina, when the Horn family moved to Indiana in the Fall of 1853. Thomas (1793-1853) married a second time to Phoebe \_\_\_\_\_. Mary's siblings were: Martha Davis, John, Willie, Josiah Wilson, Elizabeth Pope, Thomas, William, Nancy N. and Hardy.



John Bone born in 1821, son of Nelson Bone, was a highly respected citizen of his day. He was a kind of business man, farmer and was elected to the board of County Commissioners of Nash County for a time. He, as many good farmers of his day, added apple orcharding to his operation. There was very little sale for apples at that time so the income came from the sale of apple cider, or one could age it for a year or more and sell it as apple vinegar. But a greater income in a shorter time could be received by bonding a brandy still and making apple brandy from the cider. I have heard that Nash County in those days was noted for its good apple brandy.

A bonded still was one that some responsible person had stood the bond of the operator, guaranteeing the proper operation, and the paying of the revenue tax on the brandy.

When John Bone, Jr.'s estate was settled his son Richard W. Bone inherited the part of the farm that the orchard was on and lived at the same place his father did. He also operated the bonded still, after a while the circle trough that they ground the apples in, and the wooden press needed to be replaced. The circle trough had to be built from green timber that would bend into a circle very likely it was pine. The cider made from apples ground in the new green outfit, made a product with a wood flavor, probably a turpentine taste and when the cider was distilled into brandy, it was off flavor too. Realizing that he would be unable to sell the brandy to the trade. He did not put it in the "Brandy-house", but put it some other place and drank some of it, and gave some of it to some of his friends. When the revenue officers came to inspect the operation and collect the revenue tax, and place a revenue stamp on the barrels of brandy, they also found the off flavor product, that the tax had not been paid. That was when he had to go to Federal Court in Raleigh.

\* \* \*

America was a nation of farmers. Ninety percent of American's lived off the land in 1776. It was a life of hard hewn labor that never ceased, only changed with the season. Over a period of twenty years from 1787 to 1807, John Bone, Jr. built that way of life for his family, his farm finally numbered 431 acres. This heritage of the field and forest was passed down from father to son for nearly two hundred years in the Bone family.

Since the countryman raised his own animals, grew his own vegetables, made his own soap from the grease left over after butchering and cooking, made and dyed his own cloths (apparently the family spinning wheel was last used during the Civil War) built his own home and nursed his own sick, he was relatively immune from economic fluctuations.

But the bad times did come, having effect on the Bone family and close friends.

Extravagance throughout the nation after the War of 1812 resulted in a panic in 1819, and the severe depression that followed produced widespread suffering in North Carolina. The price of cotton fell by half, land values quickly dropped twenty percent, and bad crops and low prices added to the misery. Economic conditions quickly killed the modest industry that remained.

Any one of these conditions alone may have done so, but it was certainly the combination of unfortunate circumstances that drove thousands of people to leave the state. In 1790, at the time of the first census, North Carolina ranked third in population—only Virginia and Pennsylvania were larger. Between 1800 and 1810 the state narrowly held fourth place, and by 1830 it had dropped to fifth. In 1820 there were only seven towns in the state with more than a thousand people, and five of them had more slaves than free people. The total urban population was just over 16,000 of whom 7,500 were white and 8,800 black. The lack of cities or even modest towns as trading centers contributed to the backwardness of the state. Persons with goods to sell or merchants who wanted to stock their shops were usually obliged to go outside the state. Lack of trade clearly was a serious obstacle to the development of the state.

Between 1815 and 1850 the state was drained of one-third of its population. In 1815 it was estimated by Archibald D. Murphey, an attorney and legislator of uncommon ability, that 200,000 North Carolinians had migrated to Tennessee, Alabama, Ohio, and Georgia.



The opening up of new western states was undoubtedly hastened by the war itself. Both in the northwest and in the southwest the war ended the Indian menace, so that now, wholly without risk, new western land could be acquired.

In addition, a further explanation of the migration to warmer climes at those times would be:

### The Year Without A Summer

The year 1816 is legendary in the annals of weather. It has been called "the year without a summer," "poverty year," and "eighteen hundred and froze-to-death."

From May through September, as unprecedented series of cold spells chilled the NE US and adjoining Canadian provinces, causing a backward spring, a cold summer, and an early fall. There was heavy snow in June and frost even in July and August. All across the Northeast, farmers' crops were repeatedly killed by the cold, raising the specter of widespread famine.

The amazing weather of 1816 is well documented in the diaries and memoirs of those who endured it. Benjamin Harrison, a farmer in Bennington, VT, termed it "the most gloomy and extraordinary weather ever seen." Chauncey Jerome of Plymouth, CT, writing in 1860 recalled:

"I well remember the 7<sup>th</sup> of June ... dressed throughout with thick woolen clothes and an overcoat on. My hands got so cold that I was obliged to lay down my tools and put on a pair of mittens...

On the 10 of June, my wife brought in some clothes that had been spread on the ground the night before, which were frozen stiff as in winter. On the 4<sup>th</sup> of July I saw several men pitching quoits in the middle of the day with thick overcoats on, and the sun shining bright at the time."

"Actually, 1816 was just one of a famous series of cold years. From 1812 to 1817 it was cold over the whole world. In the United States, the depression of summer temperatures was the most remarkable on record.

According to William Humphreys, a Weather Bureau scientist writing almost a century later, the cold years were caused largely by volcanic dust in the Earth's atmosphere.

"Three major volcanic eruptions took place between 1812 and 1817. Soufriere on St. Vincent Island erupted in 1812; Mayon in the Phillipines in 1814; and Tambora on the island of Sumbawa in Indonesia in 1815. The worst was Tambora, a 13,000 foot volcano that belched flame and ashes from April 7 to 12, 1815, and rained stone fragments on surrounding villages."

It was probably these circumstances that led Barna Tucker, whom had married one of Edward Ballard's daughters, Nancy "Ann" on May 14, 1805; to leave the state.

On September 2, 1825, Barna Tucker writes to Nelson Bone from Wilkinson County, Georgia

Mr. Nelson Bone                      25 cents postage  
North Carolina  
Nash County  
Nashville P. Office

Georgia Wilkison

Dear brother and sister I once more take my pen in hand to inform you that through the kind and tender mercies of God we are in good helth at this time which we are desirous to be thankful for the same hoping that these few lines may find you in good helth and ingoujing your selvs acording to the will of providence it has ben so long sence I heard from you I hardly no what to rite to you tho our crops is likely our prospect of religion is pleaing my son and daughter Kemp\* has joine in our church\*\* and sais they are well pleased in the serves of the lord at the same time and place there was five more 3 brothers 2 sisters and last metting the mother of fore of them was baptesd and the neighbours in general seems as if they are desirous to lay doon there arms of rebellion and and fight no longer against that God that keeps and preservs there lives from day to day our preachers of deffenent

\* Maronian Tucker married George M. Kemp Jan 23, 1823

\*\* Myrtle Springs Baptist Church Toombsboro, Georgia



order has lade down there arms as to fight against each other and it looks like grat an good is likely to be done in the name of the lord the methodis has had good success a geting members added to there church also and Nana sais she should be glad to see you all and tell you what grate things she hopes the lord has done.

For her I am at a grate loss to no what to rite to you for I cant contain my self to any one thing it looks like you have all forgot me if you have forgot me I have not forgot you I have sent defferent letters and has had no return from any of them I hope if you git this letter you will sent me some answer as it is no fair that we cant hear from each other with out letter and it seems like I never shall hear from you any more I cant see you but I frequently converce with you as if fase to fase I cannot describe to you how glad I am when I see in mind your faces. Some of my friends told me when I was in Nash that they had heard that i had moved away to the Alleban sate and that was the reason they had not sent me letters if that is the case with you believ it nor for if I was to go I would rite to you before I started we have gin in our names for the present land lottery purchast of the indions living betwen the Oakmuga River and the Chattehucha River which is all the boundry of Georgia I dont remember wether or not I sent in any of letters that I have sent sence I saw you concerning my affairs of life there was so many tales about me I had vary little to say to any boddy but what I said to you I have tried to liv the life that I should be jutified before the lord and let men say what they will of me I am still the vary same man and them I loved when I was them with I love ye, and they feel near my hart I liv in the same house I built and I expect to liv there death as far as I no for I am well pleased at the place and my fammily also land is chep in this country and will be for severel years there is so much land in the state of Georgia that is not settled that it will som time before land will be of much demand our settlement is vary helhy John has ben vary sick tho he has got well again our neighbours is generlly well at this time old brother Peter (VanLandingham) and his fammily is well as fair as I no all but Benjamin he has ben so long in his bad situation that he has lost his reason and has left home the rest of them all seems to be ingaged to try to liv in this world and has all joind metting and has meeting at there same house I wouued be glad to hear that you had the confidence in the lord that would make yhou rejoyse in the lord from a senceable feeling of his lov to you I hope you will look over my ignorance in riteing to you for I had a grate deal to rite to you but it looks like I have not rote nothing to any purpos

Nana sais she desires to be remembered to you all in much love my children also I desire you would remember us all to the neighbours in purticular to old aunt Odom and all the fammily connections as fair as is convenient as it is to tedious to name them I hope you all that has got confidence in the lord will try to remember me when you try to ask the lord to beless you I want you to tell my brothers and sisters in the lord that I yet wish to hear that they ware industrious to do there masters will I desire your happins in this world in the world and that which is to come so I must conclude by giving you earnest desire that is that you would rite to me if you dont never get nary nother letter from me far I cant tell the that none of you has not sent me nary letter.

September the 2 day 1825 (signed) Barna Tucker

To Nelson Bone.

NOTE: The postage charge for the Barna Tucker to Nelson Bone letter was 25 cents. The rate for one sheet of paper going not more than 30 miles 6 cents, not more than 80 miles 10 cents, not over 150 miles 12½ cents, not over 400 miles 18¾ cents, and for greater distances 25 cents. This was the rate until 1845. Postage was collected in money: there were no postage stamps. Postage could be prepaid by the sender or collected from the person who got the letter.

\* \* \*

#### Those Who Migrated

- Nelson Bone's brother-in-laws

1. Barna Tucker to Wilkinson County, then Decator County, Georgia
2. Edward Ballard to Decator County, Georgia
3. Peter Van Landingham to Wilkinson County, Georgia



- Dinah A. Poland Bone's brothers

1. Tina H. Poland to Green County, Alabama
2. Roland Poland to Caddo County, Louisiana Census 1840
3. William Wesley Poland to Irwin County, Georgia census 1850 IRWI 397

- Dinah A. Poland Bone's uncle

1. William B. Poland to Irvin County, Georgia

- Nelson Bone's brother-in-law's William's

1. Daughter Phereby Ballard to Henry County, Tennessee

- Mary Ricks Poland's (Dinah Mother)

1. Brother Wilson Ricks to Lee County, Georgia, census 1840

\* \* \*

In the early 1800s, North Carolina offered children few avenues for traditional learning. Any child who desired schooling in the three R's found the prospects dim. But while most parents were not themselves well educated they recognized that education was vital, and soon an impromptu form of schooling was under way.

Nelson's wife Morning Ballard Bone had died in the early 1820s. Therefore, Nelson took on the responsibility of instructing the young in the privacy of the family home. Nelson had probably learned to read and write English quite well without ever going to school. His mind was probably filled with the lore of the Bible, words and music of gospel hymns and popular songs, the sayings of Poor Richard, Mother Goose Rhymes and some Scotch-Irish Rhymes and folklore.

The Bone children were between twelve and five, a record of the number of weeks and days of instruction follows: January the 1st day Nelson Bone's schooling 1827

	Weeks	Days
David Bone to	31	313123
William Bone to	3111111	3314233
Rhoda Bone to	3111111	2443
Cavin Bone to	31111111111111	323424444
John Bone to	1111	11

January the 14th 1828 Nelson Bone's schooling

	Weeks	<u>Days</u>
David Bone to	131111122	324444444
William Bone to	111111111121	2231443313444
Cavin Bone	1111111111121	2213443324
John Bone	21111	3334443442
Rhoda Bone	1	3

Nelson Bone wrote the name "Andrew Jackson" and the date February the 3rd day 1828 on this accounting. Heavy on his mind was the presidential candidacy of Andrew Jackson son of North Carolina, hero of the Battle of New Orleans, and the Indian Wars. Jackson in 1829 became the first president not from Virginia or Massachusetts.

\* \* \*

Nelson Bone did leave a will upon his death in July of 1866. The account of the sale of his personal property has been found, and it follows:

NC The account of the sale of the property of Nash County

Nelson Bone decd taken the 8th of Nov 1866 and sold on a credit of six months sold for specia or its equivalent sold by John Bone adm.

2	augurs	<u>To</u>	J W T Bone	.60
1	dish & glap pot	To	J W T Bone	.65
1	swingle tree	To	J W T Bone	.50
2	jugs & pitcher	To	J W T Bone	.75
1	pr steel yards	To	J W T Bone	.75
1	auger & square	To	David Bone	.40
1	pitcher	To	Do Do	.20
1	gallon pot & funnel	To	Do Do	.30
1	box	To	Do Do	1.00
1	candle stick	To	Wm Bone	.10
1	trunk	To	Mary Poland	2.00
1	decanter & bell	To	Thomas Mercer	1.00
1	reel	To	Mary Poland	.10
1	revised code	To	W. T. Bone	2.00
1	form book	To	David Bone	.75
1	dish	To	Mary Poland	1.25
	shoe tools	To	N. W. Poland	.50
1	box	To	W. T. Bone	.15
1	grub hoe	To	J. R. Taylor	.30
1	Do	To	Do Do	.50
1	lot hoes	To	P. B. Bone	.60
2	pitchforks	To	G. H. Cooper	2.00
1	ax	To	D. W. Mosley	.85
2	Do	To	Wm Bone	.75
2	iron wedges	To	Willie Cooper	1.05
1	grind stone	To	J. J. Sellars	.25
1	plow	To	J. Taylor	2.00
1	Do	To	Enos Rose	.25
3	Baskets	To	D. Bone	1.05
3	Do	To	Do Do	.40
1	well bucket	To	J. Taylor	.60
1	round shave	To	D. Bone	.15
1	cart & wheels	To	J. Cockrell	12.00
2	Stands	To	J. Taylor	.70
1	lot barrells	To	W. T. Bone	2.00
1	Do carts	To	W. A. J. Langley	1.00
1	table	To	J. W. Bone	.85
1	Do	To	J. R. Taylor	.35
1	pr warping bars	To	W. A. J. Langley	.50
1	loom	To	Do Do	10.75
1	spining wheel	To	D. W. Mosley	1.85
1	Do Do	To	N. W. Poland	2.00
1	stone jar	To	J. R. Taylor	.50
4	boles	To	J. T. Wells	1.25
1	lot boles	To	H. Bone	.55
1	pitcher & bucket	To	Do Do	.65



1	dish & plates	To	W. T. Winstead	1.60
1	plate & spoons	To	T. A. Johnson	.35
	knives & forks	To	Wm Bone	1.00
1	phile	To	D. Bone	.15
1	hand saw	To	T. R. Batchelor	.80
1	lot tools	To	T. A. Johnson	1.30
1	trumpet	To	H. Bone	.05
1	lot beans & gum	To	J. Cockrell	1.05
1	lot white peas	To	J. T. Wells	3.32
1	lot pickle peas	To	J. T. Wells	4.25
10	bushels cow peas	To	Berry Deans	10.00
	residu peas	To	J. T. Wells	11.42
1	lot gums & box	To	D. Bone	3.05
1	horse brush	To	J. W. Bone	.15
1	gums	To	D. Bone	.15
1	tea kettle	To	J. J. Sellars	.25
1	oven	To	J. T. Wells	1.00
1	pot & hooks	To	J. W. Bone	1.25
1	Do Do	To	Joe Winstead	2.95
1	large pot	To	Elisha Cockrell	3.25
1	little Do	To	J. R. Taylor	1.50
1	pan & oven	To	Washington Barnes	1.20
1	lot puter	To	W. T. Bone	1.00
1	bread tra	To	G. Sharrod	.80
1	griddle	To	T. R. Batchelor	1.00
4	tubs	To	G. R. D. Winstead	.65
1	fire shovel	To	T. A. Johnson	.55
2	pot racks	To	D. Bone	1.15
1	pr tongs	To	Orren Joyner	.65
1	water bucket	To	J. R. Taylor	.60
1	half bushel	To	Enas Rose	.75
1	saddle	To	J. W. Bone	2.00
1	lot hames	To	A. G. H. Cooper	1.00
1	chest	To	D. Bone	3.85
1	clock	To	W. T. Winstead	8.50
2	books	To	H. Bone	1.05
1	lot books	To	Do Do	1.00
1	water	To	G. R. D. Winstead	.45
1	table	To	D. Winstead	3.70
1	set teas	To	W. T. Winstead	.65
2	Do Do	To	J. W. Bone	.50
2	pitchers & mug	To	Do Do	1.00
5	glass tumblers	To	W. T. Winstead	1.00
1	lot crockerry	To	J. W. Bone	.35
1	bole & mile sparker	To	J. R. Taylor	.70
	knives & forks	To	Wm Bone	.50
1	dish & plates	To	J. A. Pittmon	.35
4	bottles & flask	To	D. Cooper	.35
1	pitcher	To	W. T. Bone	.10
1	trunk	To	D. Bone	.50
3	flat irons	To	D. Winstead	1.00
	and irons	To	W. T. Bone	.75
1	press	To	Wright Batchelar	9.25
	beas wax	To	D. Bone	.20
1	table	To	W. T. Bone	8.25
1	bead & stead	To	T. Mercer	26.00



1	Do Do	To	W. D. Whitley	26.25
1	Do Do	to	Wm Bone	30.00
1	Do	To	D. Taylor	25.75
1	chest	To	J. W. Bone	2.70
1	box	To	W. T. Bone	.10
1	bag & cotton	To	Do Do	.50
1	lot wheat	To	Lewis Jones	74.25
23	acres land	To	W. T. Bone	46.00
55	Do Do	To	T. H. Scotte	205.00
10	bushels potatoes	To	J. J. Vick	4.20
10	Do Do	To	Lewis Cooper	4.20
10	bushels potatoes	To	Lewis Cooper	3.00
10	Do Do	To	Joe Winstead	3.00
	resdue DO	To	Lewis Cooper	9.00
1	sow	To	W. T. Winstead	9.00
3	1st chois shotes	To	Do Do	19.50
3	2 Do Do	To	J. J. Sellars	15.00
1	sou	To	J R Pitman	5.75
8	pigs	To	G R D Winstead	20.00
5	bbls long corn	To	A Baker	35.25
5	Do Do	To	Do Do	37.75
5	Do Do	To	W. T. Winstead	41.50
5	Do-Do	To	A. Baker	42.50
5	Do Do	To	Joel Taylor	43.00
273	Do Do	To	Do Do	20.35
5	Do short corn	To	D. M. Winstead	16.25
5	Do Do	To	James Vick	17.50
	w reidue	To	D. M. Winstead	14.45
1	lot peanuts	To	W. T. Bone	.25
	half bbl lime	To	J. J. Vick	.20
	cuting knife	To	H. Bone	.25
	pen shucks	To	J. T. Wells	4.00
1	bbls	To	P. D. Wells	4.10
5	Do	To	W. T. Bone	2.50
4	hogsheads	To	R. D. Wells	1.50
1	apple mill	To	W. T. Bone	5.00
1	cider pres	To	Do Do	.50
1	st chois stack foder	To	Joel Taylor	2.25
2	Do Do	To	Do Do	4.25
3	Do Do	To	David Bone	4.00
4	stack foder	To	A G H Cooper	2.50
5	Do Do	To	A J Cook	3.60
6	Do Do	To	Do Do	3.50
7	Do Do	To	D. Bone	7.00
8	Do Do	To	Lewis Cooper	2.25
1	oat stack	To	D Bone	7.00
1	brandy still	To	W. T. Bone	50.00
1	garden greens	To	J. J. Sellars	4.35
1	turnip packs	To	G. T. Langley	1.25
1	shotgun	To	A. Baker	7.30
1	rifle	To	H. Bone	4.50
1	tul	To	Wm Bone	1.00
1	jug honey	To	J. R. Taylor	1.55
2	Do	To	Wilis Eason	1.00
2	Do	To	H. Bone	.20
2	pitchers	To	W. T. Bone	1.05



1	box and contents	To	Wm Bone	.35
2	hamers	To	J. J. Vick	.75
1	box	To	J. R. Pitman	.60
1	Do	To	J. J. Vick	.30
1	Do	To	Wm Bone	.85
1	cag of tobacco	To	J. J. Vick	2.00
1	linin wheel	To	J. C. Taylor	1.75
2	gords soap	To	G. R. D. Winstead	1.10
1	set loom harnes	To	A. Baker	2.30
2	Do Do	To	Do Do	1.37
3	Do Do	To	Do Do	1.85
1	trough sope	To	G R D Winstead	8.50
1	mare	To	Amas Parker	33.00
1	dog	To	Richard Bottoms	.80
1	lanl ox	To	Aquila Poland	.25
1	gord grees	To	A. Gily	.50
1	lot lumber	To	Wm Bone	.20
	shuttls templas	To	W. T. Bone	.20
1	par of stellyards	To	A. G. H. Cooper	.26
3	shuttls	To	Do Do	.16
1	bason	To	D. Bone	.60
1	Do	To	B. Linsey	.65
1	Do	To	D. Bone	.75
1	coffemil	To	James Vick	.20
1	milkbucket	To	J. W. Bone	.80
1	gum onions	To	N. W. Poland	.15
1	washtin	To	J. W. Bone	.40
3	par cards	To	W. A. J. Langley	1.20
4	Do Do	To	D. Bone	.40
1	par shars	To	W. T. Bone	.25
1	lot chickens	To	B. W. T. Winstead	2.00
1	lot sheep	To	D. Bone	8.05
	the remainder	To	Do Do	1.05
1	lot soap	To	Rhoda Mercer	.45
1	shotbag & contents	To	A. G. H. Cooper	.65
2	combs	To	D. Bone	.25
1	rope	To	Thomas Mercer	.10
1	steel trap	To	Wm Bone	.50
1	lot bridles	To	Do Do	.20
1	lot Do	To	J. W. Bone	.50
1	cag jug	To	Do Do	.05
2	gords & contents	To	D. Bone	.05
1	stone gar	To	J. J. Sellars	.05
1	lanton	To	J. W. Bone	.10
1	bottle goard & contents	To	H. Bone	.10
1	goard greece	To	G. Shorrod	.50
1	pot	To	J. J. Sellars	.05
1	lot tallow	To	Do Do	.10
1	pr compass & shers	To	A. G. H. Cooper	.05
2	umbrellas	To	N. W. Poland	.05
1	boekband	To	J. Taylor	.05
1	slate	To	Thos. Mercer	.25
1	auger & gouge	To	J. J. Sellars	.05
1	lot lumber	To	D. Bone	.05
1	book	To	T. Mercer	.25
1	bridle bit	To	Do Do	.40



1	basket	To	Jas Vick	.25
1	Do	To	J. Taylor	.30
1	Do	To	Rhodah Mercer	.05
1	pr. scales	To	Jas Vick	.50
1	knight glass	To	Rhodah Mercer	.15
1	lot bags	To	J. R. Pittmon	.75
1	Do Do	To	J. Taylor	1.30
1	Do Do	To	W. T. Bone	1.15
1	skillet	To	J. Taylor	.40
1	half dox chairs	To	J. W. Bone	2.75
1	Do Do	To	H. Bone	1.55
1	shoe brush	To	J. W. Bone	.15
1	water bucket	To	J. R. Pittman	.50
1	table	To	J. Lindsey	.20
1	satchel	To	T. Mercer	.65
2	table cloths	To	W. T. Bone	1.00
1	looking glass	To	D. Bone	.25
1	meal stand	To	J. Taylor	.50
1	stand salt	To	Do Do	1.00
3	goards	To	Do Do	.65
2	Do	To	B. Lindsey	.20
3	Do	To	J. Lindsey	.30
1	shuck basket	To	J. W. Bone	.20
1	basket & contents	To	J. Lindsey	.10
1	bucket	To	D. Bone	.05
1	sand sieve	To	W. T. Bone	.35
1	meal sifter	To	J. Taylor	.45
1	Do stand	To	Do Do	.55
1	flour barrel	To	J. W. Bone	.40
1	wheel barrow	To	J. Lindsey	.25
1	dipper	To	A. G. H. Cooper	.25
1	cow & calf	To	Gray Farmer	22.50
				27.15
Total Amount				1138.64

State of N. Car Court of Pleas & Quarter  
Nash County Sessions Nov Term 1866

The foregoing inventory and a cut of sale was returned in open court on oath of Jno. Bone was ordered to be recorded and is so ordered.

Attest

N C The account of the sale of the property of Nelson  
N County Bone decd taken the 3rd of August 1866 and sold on a credit of six months sold for specia or its  
equivalence sold by John Bone special admn.

1	lot lether	To	J. D. Williamson	.80
1	Do Do	To	J. J. Vick	.35
1	dier skin	To	A. H. Beirnes	.30
2	sheep skins	To	J. K. Pitmones	.55
1	lot hoes	To	J. J. Vick	.35
1	grub hoe	To	J. R. Pitmones	.50
2	Do Do	To	Jasper Evans	.35
2	weed hoes	To	J. W. Bone	.05



2	Do Do	To	Isac Wekrell	.75
1	spaid	To	James Batchelor	.50
2	axes	To	J. W. Bone	1.05
2	Do Do	To	W. A. Pridgon	.35
1	gourds & contence	To	David Bone	.75
1	plow	To	J. J. Vick	1.10
1	lot plow hoes	To	Crawford Batchelor	.50
2	Do Do	To	J. W. Bone	.75
1	pr traes	To	Do Do	.55
1	Do Do	To	J. R. Taylor	.60
1	dipper & scraper	To	W. T. Bone	.05
1	ster yoke	To	Wilve H. Cooper	.80
1	Jack Plain	To	J. J. Sillars	.80
3	plains	To	John A. Pitmones	.60
2	bl blains	To	Joel Barnes	.15
1	brace & bitt	To		
1	froe	To	David Bone	.80
4	sifters	To	W. T. Bone	.05
1	lot flex seed	To	D. W. Williams	.01
				13.85
1	beehive	To	Joel J. Wells	4.00
1	gum & contence	To	D. W. Williams	.30
1	lot sheep skins	To	J. R. Pitmones	.25
1	cross saw	To	J. H. Rackley	4.25
1	cyth cradle	To	David Bone	.65
2	Do Do	To	J. W. Bone	.25
1	lot flax	To	W. T. Bone	.25
1	lot rye	To	Do Do	1.35
1	pr cartwheels	To	J. W. Bone	6.00
1	beegum	To	W. T. Bone	4.20
1	Do Do	To	Do Do	3.30
1	Do Do	To	Do Do	4.05
1	buggy & harness	To	David Bone	57.00
5	sheep	To	Henry A. Bone	8.00
4	Do Do	To	Do Do	5.50
3	hoghs	To	Joel S. Wells	15.30
4	Do Do	To	Wright S. Batchelor	8.10
1	saw	To	W. T. Bone	5.10
6	pigs	To	Do Do	9.00
1	cow & yearling	To	W. B. Linesey	15.00
1	cow & calf	To	Crawford Batchelor	15.15
1	Do Do	To	Benett Lindsey	19.25
1	bull	To	J. R. Taylor	10.75
1	steer	To	W. T. Bone	20.25
1	fillie	To	T. H. Seatt	9.00
1	gerling	To	W. G. Lanes	84.00
24	lbs wool	To	T. H. Seatt	27.60
				330.15
				13.85
			<u>Total Amount</u>	<u>348.00</u>

State of North Carolina Nash County, Court of Please and Quarter Sessions Aug term 1866 the foregoing was returned upon oath of Jno. Bone and ordered to be recorded.

And is recorded Attest  
B. W. Sorsby Clk.  
- On The Reverse -

State of NC Court of Pleas & Quarter  
Nash County Sessions Feb term 1867

The foregoing report was returned in open court confirmed and ordered to be recorded and is recorded. Attest by  
B. W. Sorsby Clk.

\* \* \*

N. C. The acct of the sale of one hundred  
Nash County and sixty acres of land

The property of Nelson Bone decd taken the 1st January 1867 and sold on credit of six months sold for specia or  
its equivalence sold by John Bone admin.

160 acres land to W. T. Bone        700.00

\* \* \*

Upon Nelson Bone's death in 1866, his estate was distributed as follows:

	118 acres sold to William Thomas Bone
	<u>55 acres sold to T. H. Scotte</u>
Total	238 acres

#### **FOURTH GENERATION**

David Bone was born in Nash County, North Carolina on July 8, 1814. David married Dinah Armitite Poland on May 19, 1841. Dinah was the daughter of Henry H. and Mary Ricks Poland. David died on Nov. 30, 1891. Dinah died on Dec. 30, 1888.

#### **Marriages**

In the Law of 1741, provisions were made for two different methods of marrying in North Carolina. One method was by license, to be secured from the Clerk of the County Court in which the "Feme" resided. The groom was required to have a bondsman who should take a bond for fifty pounds proclamation money as surety that there was "no lawful cause to obstruct the Marriage." The bondsman was usually a relative or close friend of the groom and the bond was witnessed sometimes by another close friend or relative but more often by the Clerk of Court. The bondsmen guaranteed the bond fee should the marriage prove illegal.

The fees for a license were twenty shillings for the use of the Governor, five shillings to be paid to the Clerk of County Court for issuing the license and taking the bond, and ten shillings to the Minister in addition for marrying or five shillings if married by a Justice of the Peace. The marriage bonds were retained by the Clerk of Court and many of these bonds are still in existence.

The other form of marriage enacted by the 1741 law was marriage "by banns." The law prescribed "Thrice Publication of the Banns, as prescribed by the Rubrick in the Book of Common Prayer." The Minister, Clerk, or Reader announced the intention of the couple to marry in church for three consecutive Sundays and if no objections were voiced, a certificate was issued for the marriage to be performed by any Minister or Justice of the



Peace. The Minister or Reader was paid one shilling six pence for publishing the banns and granting the certificate.

Although the Minister received ten shillings for marriage by license, he only received five shillings for performing a marriage by banns. The Justice of the Peace received five shillings in either circumstance. Therefore, while a marriage by license cost about thirty-five shillings, a marriage by banns cost about six and one-half shillings. Marriage by license was often called the "rich man's marriage" while marriage by banns was much cheaper and more convenient. Banns eliminated the time and trouble necessary to visit the county courthouse, often many miles away, and to convey friends and relatives to post bond and obtain a license.

It is estimated that at least two-thirds of all marriages performed in North Carolina between 1741 and 1868 were by banns, which means that there has never been any official record whatsoever of those marriages. A few churches kept records of the marriages performed in those parishes and some individual Ministers and Justices of the Peace kept similar individual records. And, of course, there were many marriages recorded in Family Bibles and a few published in newspapers of the period.

The first public record of marriage within the Bone family was located at the Division of Archives and History, Raleigh, North Carolina. The record is the marriage bond of David Bone for application for license for marriage to Dinah A. Poland.

State of North Carolina    )  
  )  
Nash County                 )

Know all men by these presents, that we, David Bone and William Bone

Are held and firmly bound unto the State of North Carolina, in the full sum of five hundred pounds, current money, to be paid to the said state: to which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals, and dated this 19th \_\_\_\_\_ day of May Anno Domini 1841.

The condition of the above obligation is such, that whereas the above bounden David Bone hath made application for a license for marriage to be celebrated between him and Dinah A. Poland of the county aforesaid. Now, in case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful cause or impediment to obstruct the said marriage, then the above obligation to be void; otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered  
in presence of  
B. H. Blount William Bone       (Seal)  
  (Seal)

\* \* \* \*

### Bone Marriages

John Bone	m.	Elizabeth Winstead	c 1781
Nelson Bone	m.	(1) Mouring Ballard	c 1813
		(2) Nicey Batchelor	After 1823
David Bone	m.	Dinah A. Poland	May 19, 1841
Josiah Bone	m.	Ella Elizabeth Mason	Jan. 6, 1886
Kenneth Early Bone	m.	Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson	Aug. 14, 1942
Ella Margaret Bone	m.	Frederick Holmes Cron	June 18, 1966

\* \* \* \*

The United States Census of 1840 lists:  
David Bone 2 MW 20-30 years.

The United States Census of 1850 Lists:

Dwelling Number	Family Number	<u>Names</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Sex</u>	Occupation	Value Real Estate
713	719	David Bone	35	M	<u>Farmer</u> Sept 17, 1850	\$570
		Dinah	31	F		
		John W.	7	M		
		Henry A.	4	M		

The United States Census of 1860

					<u>Real Estate</u> Personal Prop \$855/250
1382	1316	David Bone	45	M	
		Dinah	43	F	
		JN W	17	M	
		Henry A.	13	M	
		Josiah	9	M	
		Tiney	4	M	
		One female slave	49	Years old	
		Ferbra			

\* \* \*

A list of taxables and taxable property in District No. 4 for 1848

Name	<u>Acres Of Land</u>	Value	White Poll	Black Poll
David Bone	259	375	1	1
William Bone	162	225	1	--
Pil Bone	--	--	1	-

\* \* \*

On Dec. 26, 1879, David paid a state tax of \$2.24, and a county tax of \$3.03 for a total of \$5.27 in Cooper's Township

\* \* \*

Josiah Bone paid his first tax on December 1, 1873 --

State Tax	\$1.07
County Tax	<u>\$ .96</u>
	\$2.03

Also in Cooper's Township

\* \* \*



## Children of David Bone and Dinah Armitite Poland

John Wesley	b. Nov 7, 1842	d. April 7, 1936
m Zillah Pridgen; January 8, 1868		
	b. June 13, 1841	d. Sept. 3, 1913
Father: William Asberry "Buck"		
Mother: Patsey Lindsey		
Henry Austin,	b. Oct. 26, 1845	d. Aug. 31, 1931
m Mary Jane Baker; April 4, 1871		
	b. Mar. 10, 1853	d. Jan. 3, 1929
Father: Josiah Baker		
Mother: Caroline _____		
Josiah Nelson	b. Feb. 16, 1852	d. April 10, 1937
m Ella Elizabeth Mason; Jan 6, 1886		
	b. Aug. 20, 1859	d. Sept. 10, 1943
Father: "Duke" W. Mason		
Mother: Martha Ann Turner		
Tinah Armile	b. April 15, 1854	d. Oct. 4, 1942
m (1) Henrietta Corina Ricks; Mar 11, 1885		
	b. Aug 26, 1859	d. Jan 6, 1925
m (2) Martha Batchelor; Mar. 10, 1925		
	b. July 27, 1890	d. Feb 20, 1936
m (3) Catherine Collins Woodard; Mar. 22, 1936		
	b. Jan. 15, 1884	d. Sept. 25, 1941
Buried at Middle Branch		

The lifestyle of these peace loving agricultural people was to change radically as the springtime of war came in 1861. To briefly categorize the Bone's family service in the Civil War see the following chart:

NAME	BORN	DIED	SERVICE DATES	COMMENTS
Vincent F. Batchelor	1825 -	12/06/1862	7/1/1862 – 12/6/1862	Died in Winchester, VA
John Bone	11/23/1821 -	6/6/1897	8/18/1863 – 10/1864	Latest record on file at Richmond, VA
Hardy H. Bone	/1832 -	11/18/1862	9/10/1861 – 11/18/1862	Died of pneumonia Nov 18, 1862
John Wesley Bone	11/7/1842 -	4/7/1936	9/10/1861 – 4/9/1865	Prisoner of war Appomattox, VA
John Thomas Bone	/1846 -		1/1/1864.-	Believed to have died in service
Henry Austin Bone	10/26/1845 -	8/31/1931	5/24/1864 – 4/21/1865	Prisoner of war Farmville, VA
John A. Lewis	c 1829 -	7/28/1864	2/28/1864 – 7/28/1864	Died of diarrhea
Drewry Pridgen	7/8/1829 -	2/27/1911	5/1/1862 – 4/16/1864	W. at Kelly's Ford, retired, arm amputated
Josiah J. Pridgen	c 1837 -	11/26/1863	5/1/1862 – 11/26/1863	Died – Point Lookout, MD P.O.W. Nov. 26, 1863
William J. Batts	c 1832 -		5/1/1862 – 4/9/1865	Paroled, Appomattox, VA
William B. Joyner	c 1823 -		9/10/1861 – 4/9/1865	Prisoner of war Appomattox, VA
William H. Mercer	11/17/1844 -	12/3/1924	12/18/1862 – 5/29/1865	Prisoner of War Pt. Lookout, MD



NAME	RANK	UNIT	FATHER	GRANDFATHER
Vincent F. Batchelor	PVT	Co. A. 33 <sup>rd</sup> Regt, NC Troops	Cousin of John Wesley Bone	
John Bone	PVT	Co. D. 10 <sup>th</sup> BN N.C. Heavy Artillery	Nelson	John
Hardy H. Bone	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Vol	Wiley	John
John Wesley Bone	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Vol	David	David
John Thomas Bone	PVT	Co. C. 43 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops)	Calvin	Nelson
Henry Austin Bone	PVT	Co. A. 1 <sup>st</sup> N.C. Junior Reserve; Co. I. 30 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops)	David	Nelson
John A. Lewis	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Conscript	Dinah Poland Bone's Step Brother	
Drewry Pridgen	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Vol	Brother-in-Law of John Wesley Bone	
Josiah J. Pridgen	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Vol	Brother-in-Law of John Wesley Bone	
William J. Batts	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Vol	Brother-in-Law of John Wesley Bone	
William B. Joyner	PVT	Co. I. 30 Reg. N.C. Inf. (State Troops) – Vol	Brother-in-Law of John Wesley Bone	
William H. Mercer	PVT	Co. H. 59 <sup>th</sup> Reg. N.C.T. (4 <sup>th</sup> Regiment N.C. Calvary)	Son of Rhoda Bone Mercer	

The following is a roster of Company I, 30th Regiment N.C. Troops raised in Nash County, N.C. on September 10, 1861. The data is from: North Carolina troops 1861-1865 A Roster; pages 401-412 compiled by Weymouth T. Jordan, Jr. and Louis H. Manarin, Raleigh, N.C. 1981 G 973.7456-BMA.

#### COMPANY I

This company was raised in Nash County and enlisted there on September 10, 1861. It was then assigned to the 30th Regiment N.C. Troops and designated Company I. After joining the regiment the company functioned as a part of the regiment, and its history for the war period is reported as part of the regimental history.

The information contained in the following roster of the company was compiled principally from a company muster-in and descriptive roll dated October 8, 1861, and from company muster rolls for September 10, 1861-April, 1862; August 31-December 31, 1862; May-June, 1863; and November, 1863-August, 1864. No company muster rolls were found for May-August 30, 1862; January-April, 1863; July-October, 1863; or for the period after August, 1864. Valuable information was obtained from primary records such as the Roll of Honor, discharge certificates, medical records, prisoner of war records, and pension applications. Secondary sources such as postwar rosters and histories, cemetery records, and records of the United Daughters of the Confederacy also provided useful information.

#### OFFICERS

##### CAPTAINS

##### ARRINGTON, WILLIAM T

Resided in Nash County or in Georgia and enlisted in Nash County at age 40. Appointed Captain on September 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until killed at Malvern Hill, Virginia, July 1, 1862.



HARRIS, JAMES J.

Resided in Nash or Jones County and enlisted in Nash County at age 27. Elected 2nd Lieutenant on September 10, 1861. Elected 1st Lieutenant on April 1, 1862, and was promoted to Captain on July 1, 1862. Present or accounted for until killed at Spotsylvania Court House, Virginia, May 12, 1864.

LIEUTENANTS

ARRINGTON, KEARNEY, W., 1st Lieutenant  
BUNN, ELIAS, 1st Lieutenant  
PERRY, SIDNEY R. 3rd Lieutenant  
TISDALE, THOMAS B., Jr., 3rd Lieutenant  
WILLIFORD, BURTON B., 1st Lieutenant  
WOODARD, COLEMAN W. W, 3rd Lieutenant

NONCOMMISSIONED OFFICERS  
AND PRIVATES

ABERNATHY, EDWARD	ADDISON, QUINCY E.
ANDERSON, THOMAS, J.	ARMSTRONG, GRAY
ARRINGTON, PETER W., CORPORAL	BARKLEY, JAMES H. CORP.
BARNES, BRYANT, B.	BASS, JOHN S.
BASS, RICHARD H.	BASS, WILLIAM
BATCHELOR, ANDREW J.	BATCHELOR, ELKANAH
BATCHELOR, HENRY H.	BATCHELOR, JOHN W.
BATCHELOR, NEVERSON A.	BATCHELOR, REDMUN W.
BATCHELOR, RUFFIN L.	BATCHELOR, SAMUEL MC.
BATCHELOR, THOMAS R.	BATCHELOR, VAN BUREN, SGT
BATCHELOR, WILLIAM D. CORPORAL	BATTLE, LAWRENCE F.

BATCHELOR, NEVERSON A.

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 23. September 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until he was reported absent without leave on or about November 10, 1862. Returned to duty subsequent to December 31, 1862. Captured at Kelly's Ford, Virginia, November 7, 1863. Confined at Point Lookout, Maryland, November 11, 1863. Died in the smallpox hospital at Point Lookout on February 7-9, 1864.

BATCHELOR, THOMAS R.

Resided in Nash or New Hanover County and enlisted in Nash County at age 30, March 4, 1862. Present or accounted for until September-December, 1862, when he was reported absent without leave. Returned to duty on an unspecified date. Deserted to the enemy in Perry County, Pennsylvania, on or about June 28, 1863. Confined at Fort Mifflin, Pennsylvania, on or about July 2, 1863. Released on or about January 1, 1864, after taking the oath of Allegiance.

BATTS, WILLIAM J.

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 30, May 1, 1862, for the war. Present or accounted for until hospitalized at Charlottesville, Virginia, September 23, 1864, with a gunshot wound of the head. Place and date wounded not reported. Returned to duty on an unspecified date. Surrendered at Appomattox Court House, Virginia, April 9, 1865.

BELL, ARKIN B.

BISSETT, PAYTON



BONE, HARDY H.

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 29, September 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until he died in hospital at Richmond, Virginia, November 18, 1862, of pneumonia.

Bone, John Wesley

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 18, September 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until hospitalized at Richmond, Virginia, July 2, 1862, with a gunshot wound of the hand. Place and date wounded not reported. Returned to duty prior to January 1, 1863. Present or accounted for until he surrendered at Appomattox Court House, Virginia, April 9, 1865.

BONE, JOSPEH H.

Born in Nash County where he enlisted on March 4, 1862. Present or accounted for until he died at Lynchburg, Virginia, on or about January 10, 1863, of epilepsy.

BORROWS, JAMES  
BRYAN, JAMES H.  
BUNN, JAMES D. A.  
COBB, JEFFERSON, SERGEANT  
COOK, RANSOM L.  
CROWELL, JONAS W., 1ST SERGEANT  
CRUMPLER, BENNETT

BRANTLEY, J. REDMOND  
BUNN, BENJAMIN HICKMAN  
CAPPS, WILLIAM HENRY  
COLEY, JAMES J.  
CRICKMAN, JOSIAH GORDON  
CRUMP, SAMUEL W.  
CULPEPPER, JETHRO D.

CULPEPPER, JOHN

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 25, May 1, 1862, for the war. Present or accounted for until wounded at Chancellorsville, Virginia, May 3 1863. Returned to duty prior to July 1, 1863. Present or accounted for until captured at Cedar Creek, Virginia, October 19, 1864. Confined at Point Lookout, Maryland, October 25, 1864. Paroled at Point Lookout on or about March 17, 1865, and transferred to Boulware's Wharf, James River, Virginia, where he was received on March 19, 1865, for exchange. Returned to duty on an unspecified date. Surrendered at Appomattox Court House, Virginia, April 9, 1865.

CULPEPPER, WILLIAM J., CORPORAL  
DAVIS, MILES  
DENSON, ALEXANDER  
DORTHRIDGE, RICHARD  
EASON, HAYWOOD  
EDWARDS, EDWIN  
EDWARDS, ROBERT C.  
EDWARDS, WILLIE  
FOX, REDDEN P.  
GAY, GEORGE W., CORPORAL  
GRIFFIN, JAMES D.  
GRIFFIN, JOHN B.  
GRIFFIN, WILLIAM B.  
GRIMMER, LAWRENCE  
HARPER, JOHN H.  
HEDGEPEETH, ELIAS G.  
HUNT, JAMES A. F.  
JOHNSON, HENRY  
JONES, JOHN R.

DAVIS, BILL  
DEANS, WILLIAM  
DENSON, BENJAMIN E.  
DOZIER, JAMES W., SGT.  
EASON, WILLIAM  
EDWARDS, JAMES  
EDWARDS, SOLOMON  
EVANS, WILLIAM M., CORP.  
FRYER, LAWRENCE D.  
GRIFFIN, ARCHIBALD CALHOUN  
GRIFFIN, JESSE R.  
GRIFFIN, MARK S.  
GRIMMER, ELIAS, G.  
GUPTON, THOMAS  
HARRIS, ELBERT H.  
HUNEYCUTT, A. E.  
JOHNSON, CHRISTOPHER B.  
JONES, CALVIN F.  
JOYNER, ALSEY M.



JOYNER, ASHLEY G.  
JOYNER, GEORGE WASHINGTON  
JOYNER, JAMES A.  
JOYNER, LITTLE BERRY  
JOYNER, NELSON V.

JOYNER, CALVIN M.  
JOYNER, IRA E.  
JOYNER, JONAS A.  
JOYNER, NATHAN T.

JOYNER, WILLIAM B.

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 38, September 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until he surrendered at Appomatox Court House, Virginia, April 9, 1865.

LAMM, JACOB.

LANGLEY, SINGLETON

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 40, September 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until wounded in the hip at Malvern Hill, Virginia, July 1, 1862. Hospitalized at Richmond, Virginia, where he died on July 7, 1862, of wounds.

LEWIS, ARNOLD L.  
LEWIS, EDWARD W.

LEWIS, JOHN A.

Resided in Nash County and enlisted in Wake County at age 35, February 23, 1864, for the war. Present or accounted for until hospitalized at Charlottesville, Virginia, June 16, 1864, with "diarrhoea." Died in hospital at Charlottesville on July 28, 1864.

LINDSEY, NELSON A.  
LINDSEY, WILLIAM A.  
MANNING, JEREMIAH D.  
MANNING, MOSES V. B.  
MANUS, FRANCIS  
MORGAN, MOSES B.  
ODOM, JACOB E.

LINDSEY, RICHARD  
MANNING, JAMES D.  
MANNING, JOHN E., MUSICIAN  
MANNING, RICHARD M.  
MATTHEWS, HILLIARD  
ODOM, DAVID M.

PARKER, JOSIAH, Corporal

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 31, September 10, 1861. Mustered in as Private. Promoted to Corporal December 14, 1861. Present or accounted for until he died in hospital at Wilmington on or about January 4, 1862, of "typhoid, penumonia."

PENDER, JOHN  
PITT, JAMES W.  
PITT, WILLIAM M.  
POLAND, ALFORD  
PRICE, JOEL L.

PITT, FREDERICK C.  
PITT, JOHN W.  
PITTMAN, WILLIAM B.  
POLAND, SIMEON H.  
PRIDGEN, ALEXANDER

PRIDGEN, DREWRY

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 27, May 1, 1862, for the war. Present or accounted for until wounded in the arm at Kelly's Ford, Virginia, on or about November 7, 1863. Arm amputated. Retired at the Invalid Corps on April 16, 1864.



**PRIGDEN, HENRY H.**

Resided in Nash County and was by occupation a farmer prior to enlisting at age 29, May 1, 1862, for the war. Present or accounted for until captured at Kelly's Ford, Virginia, November 7, 1863. Confined at Point Lookout, Maryland, November 11, 1863. Released on January 30, 1864, after taking the Oath of Allegiance and joining the U.S. Army. Assigned to Company G, 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment U.S. Volunteer Infantry.

**PRIDGEN, JOSIAH J.**

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 25, May 1, 1862, for the war. Present or accounted for until captured at Kelly's Ford, Virginia, November 7, 1863. Confined at Point Lookout, Maryland, November 11, 1863. Died at Point Lookout on November 26, 1863. Cause of death not reported.

RACKLEY, JAMES M.  
RENFROW, PERRY V. B., Sergeant  
RIGSBEE, WILLIAM C.  
ROBBINS, WILLIE H.  
RUFFIN, CHARLES H.  
SHERWOOD, GEORGE A.  
STALLINGS, FRANKLIN  
STRICKLAND, HENRY Q.  
TAYLOR, BOLLING  
TAYLOR, EGBERT H.  
TUCKER, LEMUEL D.  
VICK, BENJAMIN H.  
VICK, JAMES F.

RACKLEY, PARSON N.  
RICKS, JOHN A.  
ROBBINS, EDWARD J. M. C.  
ROBERTSON, ROBERT  
SHERWOOD, EDWIN  
SMITH, ALBERT  
STALLINGS, WILLIE  
SYKES, WILLIAM JORDAN  
TAYLOR, CALVIN  
THORN, WILLIAM A.  
TURNER, WALTER S. Musician  
VICK, EXUM R.

**VICK, JOSEPH J.**

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 32, September 10 1861. Present or accounted for until September-December, 1862, when he was reported absent without leave. Returned to duty prior to January 1, 1864. Deserted on June 20, 1864. Returned to duty prior to September 25, 1864, when he was captured at Harrisonburg, Virginia. Confined at Point Lookout, Maryland, October 4, 1864. Paroled at Point Lookout on or about March 17, 1865, and transferred to Boulware's Wharf, James River, Virginia, where he was received on March 19, 1865, for exchange.

**VICK, WILLIAM H.**

Resided in Nash County where he enlisted at age 25, March 10, 1862. Present or accounted for until he died in hospital "in North Carolina" on May 11, 1862, of disease.

WALKER, BENJAMIN F.  
WALKER, JOHN BLOUNT  
WALKER, WORRELL P.  
WHITFIELD, JOHN W.  
WHITLEY, JOHN S.  
WILLIAMS, HENRY H.  
WILLIAMS, MICAHAH THOMAS, Corporal  
WILLIAMS, WRIGHT J.  
WINSTEAD, G. J.  
WINSTEAD, HILLIARD H., Corporal  
WINTERS, GEORGE

WOOD, WILLIAM  
VICK, WILLIE R.  
WALKER, BERRYMAN  
WALKER, RICHMOND D.  
WESTRAY, ARCHIBALD H.  
WHITFIELD, PATRICK L.  
WHITLEY, JOLLEY B.  
WILLIAMS, JOSEPH J.  
WILLIAMS, NATHAN C.  
WINBOURNE, RUFFIN F.  
WINSTEAD, GEORGE T.  
WINSTEAD, THEOPHILUS T.  
WOOD, JAMES  
WOODARD, JOHN E.



The following lines were composed and sung by the Southern soldiers in sixties during the Civil War.

1. One morning, one morning, one morning in May  
I the poor soldier laymented, and said  
I the poor soldier laymented, and said  
I am the southern soldier, that's a long ways from home
2. I'll bid farewell to North Carolina, it's there I cannot stay  
For the times, and the Yankees have driven me away  
For the times, and the Yankees have driven me away  
And caused me to weep and to mourn
3. I'll eat when I am hungrey, I'll drink when I am dry  
Iff the Yankees don't kill me, I'll live until I die  
Iff the Yankees don't kill me, I'll live until I die  
I am the southern soldier that's a long ways from home
4. Oh Mary Oh Mary Oh Mary, it was for you  
That I left my dear mother and country to weep and mourn  
That I left my dear mother and country to weep and mourn  
I am the southern soldier that's a long ways from home

Written from my best recollection, at this late day by Jno W. Bone May 1928.

\* \* \*

The most eloquent statement that can be made about the Civil War is through the words of John Wesley Bone who served and survived the carnage; living to be 93. To preface his remembrances I will list the major engagements that he participated in with the 30 Regiment, N.C. Infantry.

Enlisted	Sept. 10, 1861
Seven Pines	May 31, 1862
Mechanicsville	June 26, 1862
Gaines Mill	June 27, 1862
Malvern Hill	July 1, 1862
	(Wounded in hand. front of leg)

In Chimborazo Hospital No. 4, Richmond, VA July 2, 1862

South Mountain	Sept. 14, 1862
Fredericksburg	Dec. 13, 1862
Chancellorsville	May 3, 1863

Ill with Malaria, furloughed June until Oct, missed Gettysburg

Kelly's Ford Nov. 7, 1863

Ill with pneumonia Dec. 4 - March, 1864	
In hospital at Charlottesville, Virginia	
Wilderness	May 4, 1864
Spottsylvania Courthouse	May 8, 1864

Wounded, shot through chest in battle of The Horseshoe, in Wayside Hospital, Richmond, Virginia furloughed mid-July, till Oct. 1, 1864



## Siege of Petersburg

Prisoner of war, paroled at Appomattox Court House, Virginia April 9, 1865.

\* \* \*

A very faint recollection of things that occurred back in the sixties . . . .

## PREFACE

The foregoing pages will be a brief record of my life and service as a soldier in the Civil War, and is written nearly forty years after the close of the same, and while I was confined to the bed with rheumatism in the year 1904.

Many things have passed my recollection, but I will try to leave a few on record to the best of my memory, at this time. The reader may wonder at this late day, with the rush and hurry of the world, and having but a very faint recollection of things that occurred back in the sixties I should do so; but will say that experience teaches and prints in the human mind many things that nothing else can, and it is not always the case that they are soon forgotten and especially so when life is at stake or some great trouble before us.

This sketch will be brief and not perfect in language, as I am not an educated man. I will pass over about four years of my life in a very brief way. I have said before, this was written the first part of the year 1904.

J. W. Bone

John Wesley Bone

A member of Company I, 30th Regiment N. C. V.

November 7, 1842 -

April 7, 1936

RECORD OF A SOLDIER IN THE LATE WAR

After a lapse of nearly forty years, feeling that my earthly existence is growing short, and believing that some day there will be an attempt made to get as near as can be a record of those that wore the Gray in the late war, I will leave a broken record of about four years service in that war, and if the task is undertaken and my plain and brief outline is worthy of a place on the record, it may be had. It will be of no daring adventures, nor of prison troubles, but of going steadily forward, taking and hearing realities of a soldier in war, as I come to them. After so long a period, my body and mind both growing weak, there are many incidents that occurred and were once fresh in my memory that are now forgotten.

I was raised on a farm and was about eighteen years of age when the war broke out. My father lived in a community that had very few educational advantages, therefore my education was very limited. At that time I had traveled but very little, just out of Nash County a few times.

Realizing that the South was in dead earnest and hostilities becoming very warm in some places, and believing that sometime in the near future I would have to go as a soldier, about the first of September -61 I volunteered at Nashville, North Carolina, for a period of twelve months under W. T. Arrington, as Captain.<sup>2</sup> It was here that I had the first oath administered unto me. How well I have remembered it unto this day. I was sworn in with three others, all strong able bodied men, except myself. I was healthy, but rather small and young. But long before the war had ended my three companions had passed away and left me.

<sup>2</sup> William T. Arrington enlisted at Nashville North Carolina, on September 1, 1861. At Camp Mangum on October 7, he was elected Captain of Company I, 30<sup>th</sup> North Carolina State Troops Regiments, C.S.A. He was killed at Malvern Hill on July 1, 1862.



On the 10th of September, we joined a regiment at Raleigh. Our Company was second of the 30th N. C. V. Our company numbered about one hundred men and the Regiment about one thousand. Here we elected Frank M. Parker,<sup>3</sup> of Halifax County, as Colonel and drew uniforms and canteens. In a few days we got on the train into box cars and left Raleigh<sup>4</sup> on Saturday evening. While we were waiting at the depot, many of the men had their canteens filled with whiskey to comfort them through the night, as we were carried slowly to Wilmington.<sup>5</sup> Nothing very important occurred during the night, only the songs, oaths and cheers of the men. On Sunday mornings, about nine o'clock, we were pulled into Wilmington, N.C., and got off under the big car shed at the bank of the Cape Fear river; this was our first time with all the Regiment. The reader may imagine, but cannot realize at this point our situation. As I have said, we numbered one thousand men; many at this time were greatly under the influence of whiskey and were where they could get plenty more.

We were sleepy, tired and hungry, and were off to war. We wanted to fight and the enemy not being very near, some did fight one another. On this present occasion many were put under guard and were guarded by the sober ones. The patience of good and moral officers were tested at this point. I very well remember hearing a very good and moral officer use oaths on this occasion. The men got quiet after awhile and we remained there all day and were given quarters that night in a long building. The next morning we marched out near Oakdale Cemetery, and cleaned up a camp ground and stretched out tents. We now came down to squad and Company drill and guarding camps. It was here that we drew our arms and ammunition. We could now begin to keep step with drum and began to feel like we were soldiers. We were having a very good time here, but did not realize it, though we did later on. We had but little sickness, as yet. After a few weeks stay here we were ordered down the Cape Fear river to Smithville, now known as Southport, near the old historic Fort Caswell.<sup>6</sup> We were stationed here to guard the inlet from the main ocean to the river. We cleaned up drill ground near the edge of the little town and began to get down to business. It was here that our brave Col. Parker came to us, he being sick when elected, and took command of the Regiment. Here also, Rev. A. D. Betts<sup>7</sup> was commissioned as Chaplain and remained with us until the close of the war, and was a good and faithful chaplain. Disease, also, set in on us, such as measles, mumps, yellow jaundice, and many other things due to camp life. Many of the men died. I was taken with measles and was carried to the hospital. I believed at that time, that it was almost certain death to be carried to a hospital and did not want to go, but my captain prevailed with me to go, assuring me that I would have better treatment there than I could possibly get in camp.

The hospital had been some kind of hotel, being about two stories high and the rooms about twelve feet square. The floor, with a blanket or two spread down, and our knapsacks for a heading, was our bed, with a blanket or two laid over us. The room that I was put into was filled all around the sides of the wall about as thick as we well could lie and all with the measles. We had but few nurses, one or two to the room and they were sent there from camp and did not want to stay. Our doctor would come around once or twice during the day and night. Our diet was very poor for the occasion, and yet, I expect everything was nearly as good as the head authorities could do, considering such a calamity having come on us at once, and not being prepared for it. As soon as a patient thought he could stand camp life again, the doctor would let them go. Many left too soon for their own good and I for one took cold in my head after I left the hospital, and can feel the effects at times yet. The November winds had a very good sweep at our camp and made it very disagreeable for those that were convalescent. It was here that we lost the first man from our Company, he being my nearest companion, my playmate, school-mate, tent-mate, and one of the three who took the oath when I did. He being older than I, and a very good boy, I could afford to take his counsel. I felt a great bereavement in his death.

---

<sup>3</sup> Frank M. Parker of Halifax County was elected Colonel of the 30th Regiment at Camp Mangum on October 7, 1861. He was also mentioned in the Introduction.

<sup>4</sup> Raleigh, the Capitol of North Carolina, lies fifty-eight miles S. of the Virginia line and forty-five miles west of Nashville

<sup>5</sup> Wilmington is east of the Cape Fear River and eleven miles west of Wrightsville Beach, North Carolina.

<sup>6</sup> Fort Caswell as named in honor of Governor Richard Caswell and is at the western entrance into the Cape Fear River.

<sup>7</sup> The Reverend A. D. Betts, Methodist Episcopal Church South, was from Harnett County. On October 25, 1861, he was commissioned Chaplain of the North Carolina 30<sup>th</sup> Regiment. After the Civil War, he filled a pastorate for over forty years at Bethel, North Carolina.



I was about fully recovered, and was placed on duty one night when about eleven o'clock the roll sounded and there was a general stir in camp, whereupon it was learned that Col. Parker was ordered to have his Regiment to strike tent, pack and be ready to leave at an early hour the next morning for Port Royal, South Carolina.<sup>8</sup> The men on learning the meaning of the order, sang, hallooed, rejoiced, and had a jubilee at the thoughts of leaving the damp, desolate camp where we had past through such a crisis. At an early hour the next morning our boats were waiting at the wharf and we were going on board, but we soon learned that the 28th N.C. Regiment was to go to South Carolina as they were better disciplined than we were, and we were to take their place; they being camped about ten miles above us near Fort Fisher,<sup>9</sup> at Camp Wyatt.<sup>10</sup> We sailed up the river to the camp and landed, and as we landed the 18th was ready to take our place on board and we took their place at Camp Wyatt. The camp and drill ground was already cleaned where we only had to stretch tents. The camp lying between the Atlantic Ocean and the Cape Fear river, on a strip of land about one mile wide, with Fort Fisher at the end near the inlet, the wind had a fair sweep here and was nearly all the time blowing. The soil was nearly a sandy desert, so our situation here was not a very pleasant one at times. There were two or three sand forts a few miles from the main fort, with a few large guns mounted on them. There was a tall pole planted near Camp Wyatt, the height being sixty or seventy feet high, with attachments, so that it could be climbed. Every morning a boy would ascend to the top, with a spyglass and view the ocean and if there was one blockade vessel in sight there would be a white flag hung out on the pole; if there were two vessels in sight there would be two flags put out; if there were three or more, there would be a red one put out, so we had some idea of the number of blockade vessels came in cannon range of one of the sand forts, where two cannons were mounted, the officer in charge ordered the battery to fire on it, which it did. The vessel returned the fire and sailed off, this being the first time that any of the Regiment had heard a shot from the enemy, since its organization. It caused considerable excitement in camp. A few days later, I was detailed as a guard and sent down to this fort to help protect it. I had to walk the beach to and from for a hundred yards or so. At night, when not on post, my place for sleep was in the magazine with the ammunition. One night while I was asleep, the sentinel on post claimed that he saw a man walking on the shore and commanded "halt". When he did so the man ran and he fired at him. I was immediately aroused and in company with others followed for some distance, but did not see or hear anyone.

I was taken sick with fever at this fort and was sent to camp. After staying there sometime with but little attention and getting no better, I was put on a four mule wagon, one evening and started to Wilmington, a distance of twenty or twenty-five miles by public road, and reached there sometime that night. The trip was tedious and worrisome along the sandy road. I was carried to the hospital and remained awhile until I got some better. I then came home feeling that I had been gone a longtime and had seen much of this world. After remaining at home short while, I returned to my command at Camp Wyatt. We spent the winter here in drilling, built winter quarters of sawed lumber large enough for a company of one hundred to a house, and went into them by companies. We had plenty to eat of almost anything here and grew fat, lazy and restless. About the last of the winter, it was seen by the head authorities that we were getting very deep into war. So they passed a law, asking all men to reenlist for three years in the war, with the promise of fifty dollars bounty and thirty days furlough, realizing that now was the time to get the men into it before they learned the realities of war.

Capt. Arrington, our Captain, was a man that had great influence with his men, and as probably his would be the Company most likely to reenlist first, Col. Parker told Capt. Arrington that if his Company would all reenlist that he would let the whole Company go home at once on a fifteen day furlough, and later on then could have the other fifteen. The Captain went to work and with his inducement soon had every man reenlisted. We soon packed the most of our baggage, firearms and ammunition down in our quarters, and bade farewell to our comrades and Camp Wyatt for awhile; it being the last time that most of us have seen it. This inducement helped the most of the other companies to reenlist, but no other company was allowed to all go home at a time; this being about the first of March -62. We reached our homes joyfully, which place many had not seen since the first of September, feeling that we knew a great deal about war, but really had not realized but very little, for excepting the sickness, we had had a very good time, better with many than home was, but we had about finished or "shortening bread" and it began to become tough. We remained at home about twelve days. Capt. Arrington received orders

<sup>8</sup> Port Royal, South Carolina, is just south of Beaufort and about four-sevenths of the distance between Charleston and Savannah.

<sup>9</sup> Fort Fisher is northeast of Fort Caswell, on northeast side of the entrance into the Cape Fear River and twenty miles south of Wilmington.

<sup>10</sup> Camp Wyatt was a short distance north of Fort Fisher, on the east side of the lower Cape Fear River.



from Col. Parker for his command to join the Regiment at once, an attack being made at this time on New Bern.<sup>11</sup> We soon left Nash County, and joined our Regiment at Wilmington. New Bern had fallen and the Regiment was stopped here. We went into camp in the borders of Wilmington, our former camp, the one we left when we went to Smithville. We remained here a short time and then moved out a few miles from the town and struck camp here. Here we done some picket duty along the shore.

Nothing of much importance occurred here only we reelected officers, which made considerable changes both in commission and non-commission officers. The alarm roll was beat here one night after we had all retired. Many of the men arose from their sleep under excitement; some had to be almost pulled out from their tents before they could be awakened; some packed and took their baggage in good form; some went with their's hanging about them in a loose way; and some did not go at all, but the most of us soon formed on the drill ground. This was our first exposure to the enemy. The Colonel compliment us for our promptness, but said let us do better next time and discharged us and told us to go back to our quarters. I mention such things to let the reader understand how ignorant we were of what was just ahead of us.

About the last of April, the 30th Regiment with a piece or two of Moore's battery<sup>12</sup> were ordered to Jacksonville, Onslow County, a distance of nearly one hundred miles. This was the first march of any considerable distance that we had been called on to perform since we had been in service. We started off in fine spirits, each one loaded with baggage. The roads were very sandy but we soon got upon a plank road,<sup>13</sup> which helped us along in marching, but made our feet very sore. We got to the end of the plank road the first day. The next morning we were about sore all over and several began to hire their baggage carried where they could. We reached Onslow County in a few days, very sore, worried and jaded, but this was war times and we felt that we were doing very good service. There were two companies of calvary sent to us for picket duty, there being no enemy near us, only as they raided through the country. We remained here for a few weeks, changed camps a few times and did some picket duty, and then broke camp and took up our march back to Wilmington again and struck camp in a few miles of the city, feeling very glad to get back, considering that we had rendered some good service and learned something of the art of war. We have never known if our service was really needed in Onslow or if we were sent there to let us learn something of marching and to make us dispose of a lot of our baggage, which we did at the first opportunity. We remained here around Wrightsville Sound,<sup>14</sup> until sometime in May, when we received orders to go to South Carolina. We packed up and came to Wilmington and were again sent to our old camp to await further orders, making the third time we had occupied it in the course of eight months.

We remained here until about the first of June. We were then ordered to report to headquarters at Richmond at once, it being about the time the battle was fought at Seven Pines.<sup>15</sup> We soon packed up and bid farewell to Wilmington and North Carolina. Many left both forever.

We had now spent about nine months as soldiers, but only knew a very little of the life of a soldier or the art of war, as the reader will learn, if they follow me through the rest of the war. We were very certain that we had now come down to business and so we did. We reached Richmond<sup>16</sup> on Sunday morning and were marching into Capitol Square; there we began to see men walking around with their arms in slings, others with empty sleeves and pant legs; this look very sad to us, believing that we would soon be exposed to the same fate. We remained in the city the rest of the day and that night. That evening there were some Yankee prisoners brought in from the front. The Northern army then being fortified in about four miles of Richmond, the Confederate Capital. On Monday

<sup>11</sup> New Bern, the County Seat of Craven County, lies in the conjunction of the Neuse with the Trent River.

<sup>12</sup> Moore's Battery was commanded by Captain Alexander D. Moore of New Hanover County and Company E, 19th North Carolina State Troops Regiment, C.S.A.

<sup>13</sup> The plank roads of the eighteen-forties and -fifties were actually constructed of heavy oaken planks nailed to strong supporting timbers laid parallel underneath them. One of the last of them ran from Greenville to Wilson in the 1850's.

<sup>14</sup> Wrightsville Sound is about eleven miles east of Wilmington, North Carolina, and the lower Cape Fear River.

<sup>15</sup> The Battle of Seven Pines was fought on May 31, 1862.

<sup>16</sup> Richmond, Capitol of both Virginia and the Confederate States, is a little over half the distance between Raleigh and Washington, D.C., and was even then the center of a network of roads and railroads.



morning we were marched out and assigned to a place in Lee's army,<sup>17</sup> he then being Commander in Chief. As we began to see men everywhere, their arms stacked and the artillery horses with their harness on them, all ready to move at a moment's warning. Our Regiment now numbered upward of one thousand men for duty. As we passed through the camps, we were occasionally hailed in this way, say "Mister, what Brigade is that" somebody would respond, "its no Brigade, its the 30th Regiment." The reply would come back the "30th what?" Then we would say the "30th North Carolina." You see, we had known no other troops but North Carolina ones, while they were with some from every State in the Confederacy. It was now tents, men, guns, artillery, and horses everywhere, drums beating, bands playing, and cannon firing on one side or the other at all times, nearly both day and night. There was a considerable change with us in the last three days. We were now assigned to Anderson's Brigade,<sup>18</sup> D. H. Hill's Division.<sup>19</sup>

As soon as we had gotten into camps we received orders to cook three day's rations and be ready to march at a moment's warning, an order that we had not been use to. The weather being warm, our rations would soon spoil and we would have them to throw away. Nearly every evening the batteries on both sides would get to firing at each other and we would have to fall in with arms, ammunitions, rations, and knapsack, and march to the fortifications, and sometimes remain there a part of the night. We now began to see what a good time that we had while in North Carolina, and would have been glad to have gone back there, almost anywhere. But, oh, our soldier's life was not spent in our Native State. After we had been here a few days our Regiment was carried out and placed on picket duty at Seven Pines,<sup>20</sup> near the enemy, this being the first time we had been close to the enemy. Therefore, several of the Regiment were under some excitement and would not speak loader than a whisper. Fortunately for our Company, there had been two men transferred to us since our arrival from the 15th North Carolina Regiment. They had been in the battles of Williamsburg<sup>21</sup> and Seven Pines and were under no excitement, but would laugh at those that were. They were very nice and would answer our questions in regard to our situations. They would tell us that it was nothing but a picket line in front of us, which it was, and this gave us some relief to learn something more about our situation and a soldier's life.

We were ordered that evening to advance upon the line, which we did in very good order for the first time, although great excitement prevailed with many. In this attack Dr. or Capt. Grissom<sup>22</sup> got shot through the shoulder and he was the first man to get wounded in the Regiment by the enemy. Later in the evening we were ordered to advance again and this time there were sharpshooters put out in front of the Regiment of which I was one. We were put a little in advance and came upon the enemies line and drove them back with no little excitement. It was told on one man in our Company that when we were advancing he saw one of the sharpshooters and remarked, yonder is a Yankee and took aim and fired at one of the same Company that he belonged to. (Fortunately with no result.) Another man saw a blanket rolled up and both ends tied together and remarked look what a bombshell. The Yankees threw their knapsacks and blankets down and left them. As we fell back, one of the men being of greedy nature, commenced picking up blankets until he got an armful. Then seeing one that looked some better, he threw his armful down and picked it up, and went a little farther and remarked, "here's another mighty good blanket, "threw down the one that he had and picked up that one, and continued throwing down and picking up until there were no more. It was said that his blanket was no good.

<sup>17</sup> Major-General Robert Edward Lee (January 19, 1807-October 12, 1870) was promoted from Brigadier-General on October 20, 1864

<sup>18</sup> On June 9, 1862, George B. Anderson (April 12, 1831-October 16, 1862) became Brigadier-General of a Confederate Army Brigade.

<sup>19</sup> On March 26, 1862, Daniel Harvey Hill (July 12, 1821-September 24, 1889) became a Confederate Army Major-General.

<sup>20</sup> Seven Pines (see Note 14), also known as Fair Oaks, was fought about seven miles east of Richmond, Virginia.

<sup>21</sup> Williamsburg, Virginia, is midway between the York and James Rivers and about fifty miles southeast of Richmond

<sup>22</sup> Captain Eugene Grissom, aged thirty-five, enlisted in Granville County on August 10, 1861. He entered the Confederate Service on September 26 and was commissioned Captain on August 30. In June of 1862 he was wounded near Richmond. On March 20, 1863, he resigned because of "having been elected a member of the Legislature."



We were held on picket line that night, with orders that if we saw or heard the enemy to fire on them. As soon as it began to get dark the men began to fire and it was kept up through the night at times, and yet the enemy did not approach nor return the fire. We were told next morning that we had to stay on that picket line until we learned to keep less fuss, unless the enemy did advance upon us. The next night there was scarcely a gun fired, and the next morning we were relieved and went back to camp being very glad to get off picket duty; but were continually being called out to the breastworks every day. About this time, things were in readiness for the seven days' fight<sup>23</sup> and we were aroused one morning just after midnight and started to some unknown place. We reached Mechanicsville<sup>24</sup> sometime in the morning. The troops were marching from different directions and stacking arms, and they were commanded to remain in place and be ready at a short warning. In the evening we heard the ball open, as we called it, away up on our left; it being Jackson coming down from the valley<sup>25</sup> and attacking in rear. We were called in and marched to the front, and were shelled very heavy. Here the battle of Gaines Mill<sup>26</sup> was fought. We were not really engaged that evening, but had many shell to fall and burst around us. I recollect very well about dark one shell struck the ground just in front of me, throwing dust all over me, passing between me and the next man on my left, wounding him and just missing me. We bivouaced on the field that night; the fighting and shelling nearly ceased after awhile, but the sharpshooters kept up a fire at times all night. We were expecting to be called up at anytime, so we slept with our outfit on and upon our muskets.

Early the next morning the battle was renewed and we marched forward and supported a battery, while it shelled the enemies. We were exposed very much here, but I don't recollect that any of the Regiment was killed. Right here, I will mention one of the sadest looking scenes, at that time, that I witnessed through the war. As we advanced next morning to where a battery had be placed and operated, there laid a cannon dismounted and two dead men and a fine horse, with one hind foot shot off. These were the first dead people that I had seen that were killed. This was a sad looking scene to me and I felt then that I would be the next one. I heard others express themselves in the same way, but, oh, we did not dream of what was just ahead of us; this was just the beginning of sorrow. We now had the enemy well routed, and they were on the retreat when we were after them, we pursued them for a few miles. When they reached Cold Harbor,<sup>27</sup> they made a bold stand. That evening the first battle at this place was fought. We came up, placed our artillery in position and commenced shelling. Our Regiment was placed behind a battery in an open field to support it. The mid-day sun in one of the hot days of June sent its rays upon us, but that was nothing to the shell, grape-shot and canister-shot that were poured down upon us from the enemies batteries. Some were killed while others were wounded here.

After a few hours in this position we were ordered to go forward. As we started, the enemy fired their batteries upon us; it seemed that they would kill every one of us but fortunately we soon reached a small woods and continued to go forward until we came to a large marsh. When we reached it, we were ordered to fire into it; here was our first fire in regular line of battle and it was a heavy one too, but there were no enemies in there. The batteries continued to shell us and this was the place that our Captain was killed. He was shot through the body with a musket ball and I have always believed that some of our men did it. I continued to load and fire, until I had orders to cease firing. I stopped and looking back of myself I saw a man sitting on the ground and firing regardless of where his balls went. The men of my Regiment ceased firing, according to orders from our Colonel. There came another Captain from some other Regiment along our line, ordering us to fire on for the enemy was in the marsh. He was taken by the arm by a level headed private of our Company and told that we had orders to stop firing and for him to go to his own Regiment and command. I speak of these things to show how excitable some men are that ought to be level headed.

Now we had orders to go forward. We soon reached a large open field, both sides were fighting through this field and we were ordered to charge, and charge we did. I will say right here, at the edge of this field, we had a commission officer and some others to stop and not go any further until the battle was over and this was the nearest that the officer ever got to battle. If he had gotten his just rights, he would have been Court-Martialed and dismissed; but we charged the enemy and took the field. They were fighting in every direction, but the firing soon

<sup>23</sup> The Seven Days Battle began with McClellan's attack at Oak Grove on June 25, 1862.

<sup>24</sup> The battle of Mechanicsville was fought on June 26, 1862.

<sup>25</sup> The Valley of Virginia averages about thirty miles wide and extends across that part of Virginia west of the Blue Ridge Mountains.

<sup>26</sup> The battle of Gaines's Mill was fought on June 27, 1862.

<sup>27</sup> The Battle of Cold Harbor was fought on June 27, 1862.



ceased, as the enemy fell back and the victory was gained by the Confederates. Night was now on us and it was an awful one too. Men were lying dead, dieing, groaning and calling for help in all directions. Men calling for their commands and it was a fuss that none can realize but those that have experienced such. We were again bivouacked on the battle field that night. I will again say that on this battle field there was a house and a woman whom remained in it during the battle. The enemy had thrown its army between her home and Richmond, so she could not have gotten out if she wanted to. That morning both armies were away up at Gaine's Mill<sup>28</sup> fighting, but after awhile the Yankees came down the road in quick time and stopped and formed a line of battle on the lower side of the house; but at this time the Confederates came and formed line of battle on the other side. She perhaps was not aware of her situation, until the battle began; fortunately there was a cellar to the house and she stayed in it the battle out, without being hurt. Great many balls and shells struck the house. The next morning we advanced a short distance and formed line of battle, but did not fight any that day. That evening there was a detail made from the different regiments to go back on the battlefield and bury the dead. I was one that was detailed from our Regiment. We were furnished shovels and we went back and followed along where our Regiment fought, and as we would come to the dead men, we would dig a hole by their side and lay them in. If we could get a blanket we would spread it over them and then cover them with dirt. This seemed very bad to us, at this time, but this was war times, and we were regular into it now. This being Saturday morning we remained here in line until Monday morning; there was fighting along the line every day, but we were not engaged until Tuesday evening at Malvern's Hill.<sup>29</sup>

We reached Malvern Hill on Tuesday just before twelve o'clock; fortunately for some of our Company there was a demand for some men to guard some prisoners. Capt. Arrington hearing the order offered himself and Company as guard, which was accepted by the Colonel. We reported to the place, but the officer in charge of the prisoners seeing there were more of us than were needed took only about half of the Company and sent the Captain with the other part back to the Regiment. We joined the command and moved on for battle; they were then cannonading on both sides and were getting the lines ready for action. Our Brigade was placed in the center of the hill. It was high with along slope; and a broad field below; most of the slope had a thick small growth upon it, making it difficult to get through in good order. We were the first to charge; we went forward through the broad wheat field (then 3 foot high) under heavy cannonading until we reached the slope. We were then ordered to charge up the slope which we did the best we could; the 30th Regiment got through in very good order. We were now almost at the top of the hill, in a broad open field, where the enemy was located and using all their artillery on us to the best advantage, I well remember, just as I reached the edge of the field, I heard a ball hit my left hand companion and he fell dead. I soon had a ball shot through my front leg. We charged on until we got to the top of the hill; here we had a broad view of the enemy and they had one of us. We stopped and opened fire; it was a hot place, with lead and iron. In the charge two of the regiments got so badly confused in going up the hill, that they were in no order for the battle and did not do very good service; this being the case, the enemy made their aim at those most exposed. As I loaded and fired I could see the men fall and hear them halloo all around me, but we held our line and kept firing finally I was wounded in the hand. About this time, Col. Parker saw his situation and that his Regiment was exposed so bad that he ordered a retreat. On hearing this, I made my way down the hill the best I could; expecting to be hit by a ball or piece of shell, but fortunately I was not. About the time I got down the slope a shell bursted over my head and a piece struck a member of my Company by the name of Singleton Langley<sup>30</sup> and shattered his thigh. I went to him and straightened out his leg and put a blanket under his head and left him to make the best of it that he could. I then went on an got with my Colonel and after more of the Regiment. It was now getting late in the evening and they continued to send troops in. The fighting continued until a late hour that night, with heavy cannonading from the light artillery and from the gun boats in the James River.<sup>31</sup> People here in Nash County said that they heard the cannons that night a distance of one hundred and fifty miles. The shells that were thrown from the gunboats were thrown a distance of five miles and were nearly the size of a big nail keg. Col. Parker got as many of his Regiment together as he could; it was then getting dark and they were scattered from the retreat. We assembled back in a forest of trees, near the place where we formed our line of battle before we made the charge. We were not called into action any more that night. We remained in

<sup>28</sup> The battle of Gaines's Mill was fought on June 27, 1862.

<sup>29</sup> The battle of Malvern Hill was fought on July 1, 1862.

<sup>30</sup> Singleton Langley, aged forty years, enlisted in Nash County on September 10, 1861. On November 12, 1861, he was at home on a sick furlough. He received a very serious hip-injury at Malvern Hill on July 1, 1862, and died on July 7 in Chimborazo Hospital No. 4 at Richmond, Virginia.

<sup>31</sup> The James River flows easterly past Lynchburg, Richmond, and Portsmouth, Virginia.



the forest all night and were exposed to shells exploded over us cutting off tree branches and their tops, killing and wounding the men; it was an awful situation, out as long as the artillery continued to fire. Sometime after it ceased, it commenced raining and rained the rest of the night and the greater part of the next day. Next morning everything was wet and things were somewhat better; it was then that I learned that Capt. Arrington, with some others of the Company were killed and several of them were wounded. The rest of our Company came up that was detailed the day before. They missed being in the hard fight by being detailed; this was a sad morning to those that were living for we were in a sad condition. That morning, I found that I was notable for service on account of the wound that I had received the day before, so the Colonel sent me back to the rear. It continued to rain, and there were wounded men everywhere along the road and many lying beside the road. The enemy was now falling back to the gunboats and we dared not to go any nearer. This was the end of the seven days' fight. Our army remained here a week or so before going back to our old camp near Richmond. It continued to rain until the evening. I was about as wet as I could be, as well as being wounded and hungry, for I don't know how long it had been since I had taken anything to eat. In the evening we got an ambulance and driver and put Langley in it. I got on and some others that were wounded, also the nurse and we started for Richmond in the first part of the night; those that were wounded were taken to the hospital, and I was given a bunk, but nothing to eat, as it was past supper time. I got in my bunk and wrapped up, for I was as wet as if I had been dropped in water. This was the first night's rest that I had had in a long time. The next morning I got up and left the hospital and went out to the camp where a few of our Company was, who did not go into battle for different causes. I now got myself something to eat, and began to give my wound some attention. I went back to the hospital occasionally to see Mr. Langley, but he died in a few days, and his last words were, "that he was willing to face death." (He was a good man.) His remains were sent home, and also Capt. Arrington's. The death of Capt. Arrington was a great loss to his Company as well as to the Regiment; for he was liked by nearly all and was a brave man. First Lieutenant J. I. Harris<sup>32</sup> now became Captain.

In a short time Lee's army returned to Richmond and went into camp. General Anderson<sup>33</sup> was our Brigade General. He was wounded and died, and then D. H. Hill was our Major General. We were now assigned to Stonewall Jackson's<sup>34</sup> corps, but Jackson soon left us, taking most of his corps with him, and went to Orange C. H., Virginia, where he commenced fighting Pope's army. General McClellan's<sup>35</sup> army went forward to meet them, but they fell back to their boats. We again went back to our camps, near Richmond, and remained until sometime in August, when Lee broke camp and took up the march for Jackson; then near Culpepper C. H. Virginia, a distance of one hundred miles or more. On this march D. H. Hill's division was stopped between Richmond and Orange C.H.<sup>36</sup> to watch the movements of McClellan, as his army was leaving the James river and making for Pope,<sup>37</sup> then near Mannasas, and to keep his troops from coming in between Lee's main army and Richmond;<sup>38</sup> it was believed that all danger was passed, and the enemy was uniting with Pope and Banks<sup>39</sup> near Mannasas. We were ordered to join Lee's army as we could; it then being near Culpeper C. H.,<sup>40</sup> with Jackson. General D. H. Hill's division broke camp and started at once. We marched on for a few days, the weather being very warm, and I

<sup>32</sup> James I. Harris of Nash County, aged twenty-seven years, enlisted on September 10, 1861, as 2<sup>nd</sup> Lieutenant in Company I, 30th North Carolina State Troops Regiment. He was promoted to First-Lieutenant on March 27, 1862, and to Captain on July 1, 1862. On September 14, 1863, he entered General Hospital No. 4 at Richmond, being furloughed on September 20. He was killed at the Battle of Spotsylvania Court House on May 12, 1864.

<sup>33</sup> Brigadier-General Anderson was mentioned in Note 17 above.

<sup>34</sup> Thomas Jonathan Jackson (January 21, 1824-May 10, 1863) was on June 17, 1861, promoted a Brigadier-General, C.S.A.

<sup>35</sup> George Brinton McClellan (December 3, 1826-October 29, 1885) was promoted Major-General, U.S.A., on May 13, 1861.

<sup>36</sup> Orange Court House, Virginia, is twenty-eight miles northeast of Charlottesville and thirty-five miles west of Fredericksburg.

<sup>37</sup> John Pope (March 16, 1822-September 23, 1892) was appointed Brigadier-General on July 14, 1862; and Major-General, U.S.A., on March 13, 1865.

<sup>38</sup> Richmond, Capitol of both Virginia and the Confederate States, is a little over half the distance between Raleigh and Washington, D.C., and was even then the center of a network of roads and railroads.

<sup>39</sup> General Nathaniel Prentiss Banks (January 30, 1816-September 1, 1894), U.S.A., became Major-General of Volunteers in May 1861.

<sup>40</sup> Culpeper Courthouse, Virginia, is about 43 miles NE of Charlottesville & approx 35 miles WNW of Fredericksburg.



among many others began to get sick. I got so sick that I could not keep time in ranks. (We were required to make good time). They gave me permission to march in the rear, but I continued to get worse. In a day or two I had gotten behind my Regiment. I reached Orange C. H., Virginia, one morning, the Regiment camped there the night before and left early the next morning for Mannasas; that being the day the great battle was fought, known as the second battle of Mannasas.<sup>41</sup> When I reached the station, I was so sick that it did not seem that I could go any further, so I laid down at the station some of my comrades with me; they brought me a loaf of bread, and advised me to get on the first train that left, and go to some hospital for treatment. I laid there for some time, and considered the matter over. (I still dreaded the idea of going to the hospital). After cooling and resting awhile, I decided that I would go on and try to overtake my command, hoping that I might get some better. I started again along the Orange and Alexander railroad,<sup>42</sup> and as I traveled that evening I saw a house some distance away, (people did not live very thick along here) and I decided I would stop there, with the hope of getting some refreshments, but could not get any. Here I learned that the battle of the second Mannasas had been fought that day. (My command did not reach there in time to take part in it). I now started back for the road, dark was coming on, and I was by myself and felt that I was in the low grounds of sorrow. I was in a low flat field; it being grown up in large weeds, and I decided to stop and spend the night here, so I spread my blanket down in this desolate place to spend the night. I now thought my situation over; here I was sick, worried, further from home than I had ever been before and on my way perhaps to battle, and might never return any more, no friend or relative near me, and in a desolate place, and knew not where I was going. My situation perhaps was as hard to me as Jacob's was the night that he wrestled with the angels; all though if the angel was present she was not visible to me, and I took a very good night's rest, considering my condition and situation. I was now beginning to learn to sleep and rest almost anywhere and in situation, when I got an opportunity. The next morning when I awoke it was raining, and I arose, went to the road, and soon found a woodpile that I sheltered under. I had gotten myself an ear or two of green corn, which I roasted and took my breakfast from. After awhile, the rain stopped and I continued my march, feeling some better than I did the day before, so I kept traveling. Sometime during that day I overtook my comrades that left me the day before at that station. (they delayed more time than I did from the rain). We now journeyed on together and this made me feel a little more encouraged by finding them. On our journey we passed through the bloody battlefield of Mannasas. Our men were buried, but the Yankees were not; this was an awful scene. There were so many dead men lying stretched on the field that we could tell where their line of battle was formed; this was very sad for a boy in his teens. With my former experiences to look upon, and not knowing that I might not meet with the same fate, I felt very despondent and blue, but this was war times and we must get use to almost everything. The army was still in pursuit of the enemy and were on their way to the battle of Sharpsburg.<sup>43</sup> We followed on hoping to overtake them. I was not well yet and was nearly barefooted. (My shoes not being good ones, when I left Richmond, but thought they would do). I had been traveling a great deal on turnpike roads,<sup>44</sup> which had about worn them out. When we reached the Potomac river<sup>45</sup> at Leesburg,<sup>46</sup> where the army had crossed in to Maryland, we were stopped by an officer place there, with orders to let none across the Blue Ridge Mountains<sup>47</sup> to Winchester, Virginia.<sup>48</sup> and Harper's Ferry,<sup>49</sup> doing picket duty and tearing up railroads, until about the first of December; about this time we received orders to leave, so we crossed the Blue Ridge at New Market Gap<sup>50</sup> and made our way to Fredericksburg, Virginia,<sup>51</sup> where the rest of the army had

<sup>41</sup> The Battle of Second Manassas was fought on August 30, 1862

<sup>42</sup> This referred to the railroad running between Orange Court House and Alexandria, Virginia.

<sup>43</sup> The Battle of Sharpsburg (or Antietam) was fought on September 17, 1862.

<sup>44</sup> Turnpikes were improved roads supported wholly or in part by fees collected at periodic tollgates whose bars were hinged to the "turnpike."

<sup>45</sup> The great Potomac River divides West Virginia and Virginia from Maryland as it flows eastward and passes between Alexandria and the District of Columbia.

<sup>46</sup> Leesburg is in the edge of Loudoun County, Virginia, about twenty-four miles west of Rockville or south of Frederick, Maryland.

<sup>47</sup> The Valley of Virginia averages about thirty miles wide and extends across that part of Virginia west of the Blue Ridge Mountains.

<sup>48</sup> Winchester, Virginia, is about seventy miles W.N.W. of Washington, D.C., and about forty miles southwest of Hagerstown, Maryland.

<sup>49</sup> Harper's Ferry, scene of the famous but unlawful raid led by John Brown, was on the Potomac River, about twenty miles southwest of Frederick, Maryland, and twenty-four miles northeast of Winchester, Virginia.

<sup>50</sup> New Market Gap is fifteen miles west of Luray and eighteen miles N.N.E. of Harrisonburg, Virginia.

<sup>51</sup> Fredericksburg, Virginia, is some fifty miles north of Richmond on the highway to Alexandria.



located, and the enemy on the opposite side of the Rappahannock river.<sup>52</sup> We were a very hard looking set of soldiers, the men had lost, thrown away and worn out about all that they started from Richmond with in August, and as I have said before we did not get much besides our rations while in the valley. As we came out the weather was very cold, the ground frozen and many of the men were barefooted, with large cracks in their feet, and when we would get up in the mornings' and start on those turnpike roads, the blood would run out of our feet. We could be tracked nearly all day by the blood from our feet. There were orders sent to each regiment one night, while we were in this marsh for every soldier that was barefooted to go to the butcher's pen, the place where the beef was killed, and out of some pieces of the rawhides, make holes, and then take some strings and tie them to our feet. We did this, and it did very well for about a day, then it would get dry and hard and would rub the skin off where ever it touched, so we could not stand them, unless we got new ones about every night. We reached Fredericksburg, just before General Burnside's<sup>53</sup> command crossed the river. Lee formed line of battle about four miles from the town, and when the line was completed it was several miles long. We occupied what is known as Mary's Heights<sup>54</sup> and mounted many pieces of artillery on it which made great slaughter of the enemy. I remember seeing one of the cannons that was shot into after the battle. The greatest day of the battle was the thirteenth day of December. Our Brigade formed on the West side of the railroad near Hamilton's Crossing<sup>55</sup> (it was an open field to Fredericksburg, a distance of about four miles), we could see the enemy before us, but not in range of our small army. The cannonading was very heavy. I remember after we had formed line of battle and were advancing when a shell struck the ground just in front of us, just missing Captain Harris and me, and exploding, it wounded a man in our rear so bad that he died from the effects. We advanced some distance, halted and awaited for an attack, being all the time exposed to the cannonading and sharpshooters. We remained in this position all day and night, and the next two following days and nights; it being very cold we suffered a great deal on account of being very thinly clothed and shoed. On the last day there came a cold rain and hail. There was a council of war held by the generals to consider whether there should be an attack made by night. General Jackson was in favor of it, and secured white bands for his men to wear on their left arm, so that they could tell each other, but the other generals over-ruled him. He said, "let us drive them into the river," but the attack was not made. The next morning the enemy had retreated across the river. It was then seen that we had missed an opportunity of giving them another thrashing, and that Jackson was right, but there were many who remained on this side to return no more. We were not engaged into this battle with our small army, only our sharpshooters, and they were exposed very much to the shelling. We now located not very far from this place and commenced preparing for the winter, as it was getting to be very cold. We had some tents given us, a small quantity of shoes and clothing, and we made the very best use of them that we could for the present time. We remained here through the winter doing picket duty on the river. It was very cold most of the time, and some large snow's fell, most of the timber was cut off the land, and this gave the wind a very fair sweep at us. Many were taken sick during the winter, and the smallpox raged to some extent. During a large snow one evening we got to snowballing the Brigade as though we were in battle, and had a very lively time of it; the snow being about one foot deep. About night the roll was beat and we were ordered to fall in with everything we had. We marched out and went some distance up the river, and occupied an old camp where some troops had been taken and sent to North Carolina; it was in the night, cold and snowy, and nothing scarcely to make a fire with; so we fared very common, but we were getting use to such. We remained here a few days, and then returned back near our camps, and began picketing again on the river. I went with some others on picket duty on the river in the town of Fredericksburg, and there was a big snow on the ground. We remained there a few days, and were put under a large old shelter with one side walled up, with but very little to make a fire with. The river was about one-half mile wide, with land all cleared on the other side for a long distance; we being on the South side and had but little protection. Our duty was to walk on the bank of the river for two hours at a time, and this had to be repeated about three times during a night. It snowed again while we were here, and drifted very deep along the side of the river where we had to walk. I walked the beach at a lonely hour of the night, with the snow on each side to my waist, with cold northern winds, blowing for miles across the river with great power, but this did not matter for I had to stand it, if I could for two hours and then be off under our shelter four and then go back again for two hours. I remember being relieved one night by a man

<sup>52</sup> The Rappahannock River flows southeasterly from Front Royal and joins the Rapidan River about ten miles northwest of Fredericksburg, Virginia.

<sup>53</sup> Ambrose Everett Burnside (May 23, 1824-September 13, 1881) was promoted to Brigadier-General, U.S.A., on August 6, 1861, and to Major-General on March 18, 1862.

<sup>54</sup> The action at Mary's Heights occurred on December 13, 1862.

<sup>55</sup> Hamilton's Crossing was over the Fredericksburg and Potomac Railroad and about four miles south of the Town of Fredericksburg.



that was very thinly clothed, and when he relieved me he asked me for my overcoat. I hated very much to come out of it, but I did for I knew what a pill he had to stand for the next two hours. The officer in charge remarked, "you gave your coat at a very hard time," but I have never regretted it for the man got killed in the very next battle that we fought. Such as this was very bad, but as I have said before we had to stand it, if we could and if we could not we must die trying. After our time was out, we were relieved and to our delight went back to camp. A few and but very few were allowed to go home on furlough. Col. S. D. Ramseur<sup>56</sup> was now made our Brigade General. About the first of May-63, General Hooker<sup>57</sup> commenced moving his army across the river at Fredericksburg and near Chancellorsville.<sup>58</sup> The most of our army being camped around Fredericksburg. I was on picket duty at this time, just below the town, and was put forward as a sharpshooter to help check their line, as they advanced. After they had crossed the river we came in contact with the enemy and held them back, but were shelled, wounding some of our sharpshooters. We remained in line all day and night, and most of the army moved up the river and especially Jackson's corps. I was left down on the sharpshooters line, but early the next morning, May 2nd, we were relieved and sent on after our command in great haste; it then being some distance ahead, starting the day before. We overtook our command that evening, and at this time they were getting near the enemy, and forming line of battle. We joined them, and advanced on the enemy driving them back and fighting until dark. The fighting nearly ceased, only the sharpshooters keeping up a fire at times through the night. We laid down in line of battle, where dark came on us, expecting to have to go forward at any time. With this expectation, the sharp reports from our sharpshooters, the line just in front of us, the report cannon, and occasionally a shell bursting near us, our slumbers were not very long at a time through the night.

The next morning, as the artillery bugle sounded, and the mule brayed, we began to arise and say our prayers, expecting to have to go forward soon, and not knowing but this was the last morning that we might see in this world, but to our surprise the morning broke, the sun arose, and ascended up in the heavens, and no move was yet made. While in this condition, we were at a loss to understand our situation, but old Stonewall was not, he knew what he was about, and was planning to make one of his forward moves. (a flank move) In a few hours we were called to attention and marched back to the rear, then taken around through a thick wilderness of undergrowth, over brushes, logs, branches, and everything else that we came to and that in quick and double quick time, traveling a blind path. It being a warm day, the men began to get rid of some of their winter clothing and blankets, the way that we traveled being scattered with them. It seemed that we made fifteen or twenty miles in about two or three hours, finally we came to a halt in a thick woods, and formed line of battle, and went forward. We soon roasted a gang of wild turkeys, then captured a calvary man in the enemy's out-post, as a picket. He was greatly surprised and made no effort to get away. He said, "that he had no idea that there was a "Jonnie rebel" near him." We continued to go forward, and continued to find Yankees. We would fire into them, and they would fall back, and form line of battle. We would advance on them, and they would fire and fall back. We continued doing this through the woods until dark came on. The enemy not making a very firm stand at any time; this part of the country did not seem to have ever been inhabited to much extent; the settlements being very scarce; this is the time we gained confidence in our Brigade General, as he managed us so well through the woods. Dark came on and we stopped in line of battle, the enemy in our front. It was General Jackson's intention to continue the fight that night, as we all expected, but a little after dark there was a brisk skirmish fire in front, then all ceased. This is where Jackson got his death wound. He had ridden by our picket line, making arrangements for the attack, and as he rode back he was mistaken for the enemy's calvary, and fired on by some of his men, and mortally wounded, and died from it in a few days. This was sad news for his men, who had such great confidence in him as a leader, but we learned nothing about it until the battle was allover. It was a sad thing for the Confederacy. Some have predicted that the South would have whipped had he lived; on the grounds that he was such a (Godley) man. The wounding of Jackson put a stop to the night attack, so we remained in line of battle all night, and slumbered on our muskets, if slumber we did, and I mean that we did, for we were exhausted and could rest almost anywhere. Morning came, and we were aroused, more confident of a hard battle than we were the morning before. About this time the sun arose, and we were moved forward; it shined on many a wounded soldier that morning for the last time. We continued to go forward through a thick undergrowth, with a very faint idea of the deadly blow that

<sup>56</sup> Brigadier-General Stephen Dodson Ramseur (May 31, 1837-October 20, 1864) succeeded General George B. Anderson and was promoted to Major-General on June 1, 1864.

<sup>57</sup> Joseph Hooker (November 13, 1814-October 31, 1879) was promoted to Brigadier-General, U.S.A., on September 20, 1862, and to Major-General on November 24, 1863.

<sup>58</sup> The Battle of Chancellorsville was fought about ten miles west of Fredericksburg, Virginia, on May 2-4, 1863.



would soon be showered upon us from our enemy. About this time General Ramseur ordered Colonel Parker to move his regiment to the right, and support Prigram's<sup>59</sup> battery, which was in danger at that time, and then to use his judgment. We supported the battery as long as the Colonel thought best; we then moved forward to the support of a line of battle that was in our front, then made an attack upon the enemy. During the night, the enemy had piled up logs, thrown dirt upon them, making very strong breastworks, cutting down the trees and undergrowth in front of the works, making it a bad place to get through. The line of battle in our front reached the works, about this time the enemy reinforced the works making all the haste that we could, and when getting into the tangled brush, the line in our front was compelled to leave the works by being overpowered and commenced retreating as they were coming out. At this point Colonel Parker ordered his regiment to lie down, which we did, until they passed us, then he ordered us to arise and go forward. On getting near the works, the enemy left in great confusion, and then using our opportunity to the best of advantage until they were out of range which was not very long. At this point we saw that we were fired upon from the right, there being a space that was not covered by our troops, and they had not left the works. We then turned our fire upon them and they fled in great haste, leaving many of their companions behind them. There was a battery in our front shelling us with all the force that it had. We then went over to the breastworks and made a charge through an open field, and the batteries were firing very heavy upon us. The enemy had formed in rear of the batteries, but notwithstanding we went right on for the batteries. We began to get in shooting distance, and the artillery men left their guns, and the line of battle fled, leaving the field to us. We went so far in such a short time that one of our batteries took us for the enemy and fired on us for a short time, until they found out better. It is said that we got near General Hookers' quarters before he left them. We now made a stand near the Chancersville house (it being a large two story building on the Orange and Fredericksburg plank road, and used as an inn for foreigners). We were now on the East side of the plank road, the West side was a forest of timber, and it was then on fire. We were ordered to go at once and put the fire out, there being many of our dead and wounded subject to being burned. We moved out wounded and stopped the fire, but many of the dead bodies on both sides got burned before we could get control over the fire. The battle had now about ceased.

We again formed line of battle on the east side of the plankroad, and we now looked after our men to learn how many we had for duty. Our Company carried into the fight that morning seventy-five men, of that number forty were killed and wounded, eight being killed on the field. Among the number killed was a very moral young man<sup>60</sup> and a good soldier, who had a brother in the Company. In the morning before he started from our bivouache wanted to give his brother his pocketbook and rations, for he said that he thought he would be killed that day. I did not know what had passed between him and his brother that morning, but noticed him as we advanced, he went straight forward, and did not seem to hear or regard orders until his attention was called the second time. We believed that through some vision of the night that he was satisfied that he would be killed that day. It was often times the case that we would have some soldiers say if they went in battle again that they would be killed, and when the next battle would be over they would be dead. This was one of the hardest battles that we ever fought, and General J. E. B. Stuart<sup>61</sup> was now in charge of Jackson's corps. This was Sunday, May 3<sup>rd</sup>-63.

We remained in line of battle on the plank road, and watched the enemy to see what move they would make, and whether to attack them or not. On Monday it rained, that evening I was sent out to the sharpshooters line for the night. We were expecting an attack that night, so there was a strong line put in front and another one just in our rear. I was in the front line. Sometime that night the front line commenced firing on the right, as if the enemy was advancing, and firing on down to the line where I was, and they kept on by me. I could not hear or see any sign of the enemy, but once in awhile I could hear some cannons fire. The line in our rear commenced firing, and we in the front. While this was our condition, our commanding officers ordered the front line to fall back to the rear line which we did in quick order and without much damage. Our officer being a profane man, the rear line

<sup>59</sup> John Pegram (January 24, 1832-February 6, 1865) became a Brigadier-General of the Confederate States Cavalry on November 7, 1862, but was later placed in command of an Infantry Brigade.

<sup>60</sup> The "moral young man" may be impossible to identify. Five pairs of men with the same surname served in Company I, with one from each pair losing his life on May 3, 1863, at the Battle of Chancellorsville. The candidates are Edwin Sherwood (George A., survivor), Franklin Stallings (Willie), William Wood (James), Jacob E. Odom (David M.), and John B. Griffin (Mark S.). (The field would be narrowed if some of these were cousins instead of brothers.)

<sup>61</sup> J. E. B. Stuart (February 6, 1833-May 12, 1864) was promoted to Major-General of the Confederate States Cavalry on July 25, 1862.



understood his meaning. The line that was in front was now ordered forward to its former position. At times in the remainder of the night there would fall heavy showers of rain. We were now in the forest and the whipporwills would come near us and sound their clear notes, which would attract our attention by reminding us of former days. We passed through the remainder of the night without being disturbed very much. When morning dawned, we were a very wet, sleepy, cold and hungry line of sharpshooters, and as there were no great signs of being attacked, we were hoping to be relieved and go back to our commands in line of battle, there our chances would be some better for a little refreshment, which we were in very much need. Our commanding officer received orders that we must advance on the enemy's line and locate their situation in regard to an attack upon them. Both lines were now thrown together, making a very strong line and we advanced forward. As we started off, the enemy opened their artillery on us, being loaded with grape-shot and canister shells which was not very pleasant to face, but we went forward until we drove the enemy's line and they fired from their breastworks, and also from their batteries. We were just on the edge of a woods, taking in the situation of their lines, from the view it seemed as though a great many of our men would be killed and a great number were killed. I remember a man who was lying very near to me, and all at once a cannon ball or shell struck his head and knocked it from his body. After locating their condition we fell back to our former line and had grape-shots and canister shells thrown among them, but they made it so very hot for us that we retreated. It was then necessary that we should form our picket line. We found the enemy so well fortified that they were not attacked by the line of battle. We remained on our picket line until evening and then we relieved, being greatly exhausted for want of sleep and refreshments.

The next night the enemy recrossed the river and occupied the other side. This night was the end of one of the hardest fought battles of the Confederacy. General Hooker having one hundred and fifty thousand men while General Lee had only fifty thousand. Lee gained the victory but there was a great loss of men on both sides. At this time I felt about as despondent as I had in any part of my life, after realizing things as they were; my relatives, tent mates, school mates and nearest comrades were gone. I felt very lonely but thankful that I was spared after passing through this struggle and kept me safe from the dangers that I had been exposed to. Having these encouragements, I cheered up and tried to continue as a good soldier trusting to a higher power than man to lead me. Right here I will mention an accident that occurred during the time of the fighting to show to the readers that women as well as men had to pass through great tribulations during these times of war. As I have said before this country was partly a wilderness and not inhabited much. In this forest stood a small log house surrounded by a thick growth. This house was inhabited by a woman and three small children, the largest a girl and the youngest only a few years old. (Her husband was in the army.) On Saturday morning she found the meal low in the gum,<sup>62</sup> and not enough to last her the following week. Perhaps the woman had heard cannonading the evening before down the river, as she had heard many times during the past few months, but not aware there was a battle approaching, for she had not seen a soldier in sometime in or around there. Early Saturday morning she instructed the oldest to remain there and keep the children, while she went to a mill not far off to get some meal. When she reached the mill she found that it would be sometime before she could get some, and it was getting late when she started on her homeward journey. As she walked along under her burden feeling so thankful that they would now have bread, and that she would reach anxious little ones by night, but as she walked wearily along, with these thoughts, she saw some men away down the road before her. What can that mean she thought, and continued on. In getting nearer she saw some horses, and when nearer she saw that the men had on blue uniforms. Oh! they are union soldiers, but surely they will let a woman like me and in my condition pass when I tell them all about it, she thought. She was now more anxious to reach home than before. As she came up to where the men were, one man with a gun in hand demanded "halt". She halted and said, "you must let me pass," and then related her circumstances, telling them of her three children. The officer in charge in a very polite manner said, "madam we would be very glad to let you pass and go to your children, but it is strictly against our orders and can not let you do it," but she pleaded as a woman can for the sake of her children to let her pass, and was again refused. She then turned around and walked back, with a sad and burdened heart to try and make the best of it she could. After going back some distance she retired to a lonely place and there lifted her heart and hands towards heaven and offered up such a prayer as only women can offer in behalf of their children that they would be spared. The children were now anxiously waiting her return. They had heard cannonading nearer than before and could hear men at a distance, but did not know the meaning of it. Dark came on and no mother had returned. Perhaps finally they went to sleep and passed the night in sad dreams. Early the next morning they were awakened by hearing

<sup>62</sup> At that period, a large sweetgum tree would sometimes be found hollow when cut down. When sawed into appropriate lengths, smaller diameters were adapted for use as "beegums" for honey, while larger ones were cheap substitutes for storage barrels in both barns and kitchen pantries.



heavy cannonading not far off, finally they could hear small arms, and the sound got nearer and nearer, and balls began to strike the house; they got in one corner of the house not knowing what else to do, presently they heard something roaring outside and looked out to see what the trouble was and saw great flames of fire coming through the forest and approaching the house; they rushed for the door and opened it and made their escape, just in time to save themselves, making their way the best they could through the smoke, shells, and balls until they were received by some Confederate soldiers, and were conveyed safely to the rear. To make this incident short, the mother received her children.

It continued to rain and everything was in a bad condition. We now broke our line of battle, and started one evening for our old camps near Fredericksburg, a distance of about fifteen miles. Night came on and it was dark and dreary, some reached camp sometime that night, and many did not get there until next day. We were foot-sore, some barefooted, clothes badly soiled, very despondent, but feeling very thankful that we were spared and back to our old camp once more, for there were so many of our comrades that left when we did that would never return. We again commenced picket work on the Rappahannock river, drilling and recruiting the broken ranks. We had clothes and shoes furnished us, and began to be ourselves again. As I have said before Rev. A. D. Betts was our Chaplain. He and other Chaplains now began to do some very earnest work among the soldiers. The weather was pleasant and men began to think more about their spiritual condition, perhaps more than they had before, as they were beginning to see more of the evils of war. The certainty of death, and the uncertainty of life. Therefore the Chaplains could begin to get their attention to their preaching. Many professed faith in Christ and were baptized. I remember one morning as Chaplain Betts held a prayer meeting, as he called it, in the sunshine, in the corner of a field, and made some very earnest remarks to the soldiers in regard to their spiritual condition, and then gave an invitation to any that had then trusted to come forward and manifest it; many went forward and claimed a hope in Christ, which I think the most were genuine. Among the many was a young man, a member of the same Company I was, and a man that was very wicked; it seemed that there had been nothing that had been too bad for him to do, he now came forward and claimed a hope which we believe was genuine. He seemed to be altogether a different man afterwards, and was killed in a few months, claiming just before life left him that his hopes were bright for eternity. General Lee was now having his army equipped the best he could and preparing for the Pennsylvania Campaign. He had a general review which showed up well and that his army was in good condition. With the bright hopes for the Confederacy that was before us now, and General Lee knowing that something would have to be done soon, about the first of June we broke camp near Fredericksburg, the place where we had passed so many cold, chilly and almost sleepless nights on the outpost and elsewhere. The winter had been very burdensome, yet we had enjoyed privileges, and had enjoyed having the gospel preached to us, so we were somewhat loathe to leave the place, but were now on our way to Pennsylvania. Yes, many, oh, many never to return, but we were in good spirits. We were to make our way to Culpeper C. H.<sup>63</sup> In a few days we reached Brandy Station,<sup>64</sup> a few miles from Orange C. H. When we reached here Stuart's Cavalry had the enemy engaged. We were called into action and the enemy fled. Night came on, and we struck camp for the night. I was called out on duty after a hard day's march, but spent the night very well. The next morning I did not do very well, but was able to attend to my duty. We did not move until the evening after the morning. I was taken with a chill, and then a fever, and by twelve o'clock I was so sick that I could not sit up. The army was now about ready to move. They were now on their way to the memorial battle of Gettysburg.<sup>65</sup> We now separated for sometime. I will now tell about myself, as I am mostly writing my own record.

At this time my condition was a sad one. I had to separate with comrades and friends, many forever, and I was now thrown entirely among strangers and very sick. A severe attack of brain fever had taken hold of me. I was now put on an ambulance, and the army started one way, and I was taken the other which was a very sad thing to me at this time. My fever was getting very high and I was unable to stand and had to be carried to the ambulance. The distance to Orange C. H. to the nearest station where the train could be reached I suppose anything until we reached the C. H. I now recollect being taken from the ambulance, fainted and had some water poured on me to revive me. I was left here, where or how long I do not know, but I was put on the train and the

<sup>63</sup> Culpeper Court House, Virginia, is about forty-three miles northeast of Charlottesville and about thirty-five miles W.N.W. of Fredericksburg.

<sup>64</sup> The Battle of Brandy Station was fought on June 9, 1863, about five miles northeast of Culpeper, Virginia, on the railroad from Charlottesville to Manassas.

<sup>65</sup> The dreadful Battle of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, occurred on July 1-3, 1863.



next thing I remember was being taken from the train. I found out later that I was at Gordonsville, Virginia,<sup>66</sup> a distance from where I left of about fifteen miles. I was now carried to a ward in the hospital that was scarcely occupied by anybody. I passed the remainder of the night very restless. Sometime that evening a person came to me, and I suppose it was the ward master, and I told him that I wanted something done. A little later I was taken and carried over to another ward, and here I was given some clothes and began to be noticed a little, but continued to get worse, fortunately for me one of the best doctors of the medical board attended that ward, and he would call in other doctors to pass their judgment upon my case.

It was now sometime in June, and the weather was very hot, and I with a high fever altogether in my head. The doctor kept me as full of quinine as I could bear. The ward had some thirty or forty inmates and several bad cases. One corner of the ward was used as a dead corner, (as the nurses called it). When one was almost dead they would place him in that corner, so that others would not see much of him. When I was carried in, I was placed in that corner, the one in there soon died, the next worse case was put in, and in a few days he died; it was thought that I would be the next one, so I was put in, but I lived until it was seen that I had taken a change for better, and then I was moved somewhere else. I will say here that I think my recovery was due to a great extent to having ice beat in small pieces, and applied to my forehead. I got so weak that I remember fainting many times, when I would be moved about, but I was attended to very well, considering only men waited on me. It seemed that if a woman had walked through the room so that I could have seen her that it would have done me good. After awhile I took a turn for better, but I was still very low down, and it took me sometime to get back to myself again. Sometime about the last of July, it was thought that I was able to go home, so I was given my furlough and sent off. I reached home very much jaded; it being sixteen months since I last left there. I remained here until sometime in October, but when I felt sufficiently able to try army life again I left for my command; it then being near where I was taken sick, having a great many doubts of about whether I would ever return. I made my way to Gordonsville, the place where I was furloughed from. I was stopped here with several hundred more, as the main army was then moving and had a small fight at Bristow Station.<sup>67</sup> As soon as the army got settled we were told to go to our commands. I reached my command down on the Rappahannock river. They had been in two fights since I left them, Gettysburg and Bristow Station, but had not lost many men by death; the company that I belonged to had greatly recruited and numbered a great many. In a short time, the regiment was ordered on picket duty at Kelly's Ford<sup>68</sup> on the Rappahannock river. Here the army placed some artillery on an elevated place on the other side where they had a great advantage over our men. The 50th Regiment was on picket duty at the Ford, and they opened their artillery down on us, with grape shot and canister shell, then sending a strong line of infantry down to the Ford and opening fire at our side where we had but little protection. Our men were compelled to give way and surrender, but something had to be done and done soon. Col. Sellers<sup>69</sup> was in command of the Regiment, (a good Colonel). He gave orders to fall back. The enemy's fire was very heavy, and there was such an elevated slope to ascend from, many did not try it, and were captured there. Several made their escape through shells and bullets. A good many of the regiment was killed and wounded. Colonel Sellers was killed. The Company that I was a member of had one-half of them killed, wounded and captured, scarcely any that were captured ever returned to the Regiment, as the North would not exchange but few prisoners, and most of them remained in prison until the close of the war. This was one way the North managed to beat the South. We held their's, but they had plenty more at their command, and we did not. The enemy crossed the river, and we continued to fall back, keeping the railroad guarded, and to be sure we kept ourselves the best we could between them and Richmond; this was sometime in November. We camped and did picket duty along down the river towards Fredericksburg, not staying at one place long at the time. About the first of December, the enemy put their army across the river and made a stand. We were down the river, but made our way there. I remember one night while we were on the way that we got so near on the enemy that we were commanded in a whisper from one another down the line that if we were fired on, not to return the fire, but to lay down. The weather was very bad at this time, it was very cold, rained, hailed, and snowed, and could not have much fire, so we suffered very much. We fortified ourselves, and there was much cannonading, and the sharpshooters skirmished very heavy, and a few slight engagements were

<sup>66</sup> Gordonsville, Virginia, is about twenty miles northeast of Charlottesville and twenty-seven miles S.S.W. of Culpeper Court House.

<sup>67</sup> The Battle of Bristow Station was fought on October 14, 1863, about four miles southwest of Manassas.

<sup>68</sup> The Battle of Kelly's Ford was fought on November 7, 1863, on the Rappahannock River between Morrisville and Culpeper Court House.

<sup>69</sup> Colonel W. W. Sellers of Sampson County was killed at Kelly's Ford on November 7, 1863, while bravely leading the 30th Regiment.



made, but they for some reason withdrew their army back across the river. The night they recrossed was a dark, rainy one, faring off just before day, and turning very windy and cold.

At this time I contracted a deep cold and that morning was taken with a pain in my lungs, which resulted in pneumonia; the army was now beginning to move. I was not able to go, so I was left by the side of the road, with a comrade with me to get me on an ambulance and have me carried to the railroad but there was no ambulance to be found. Now my condition was very serious. Here, I lay beside the road on some boards to keep be off the damp ground. My comrade covered me with a blanket and built a fire near. The pneumonia took deep hold on me; my comrades all gone but one, I not able to travel and a distance of twenty-five miles from a railroad. The country around being a part of that known as the Wilderness,<sup>70</sup> most of the inhabitants had moved out, and the armies had raided through time and again. While this was my condition and the cold December winds blew very rapid at times. The weather continued to get colder, and here we remained thinking there was some hope, but as the evening began to draw nearer, I could see that my companion was getting restless, and in our condition we had something to get serious about, but later providence turned for us, (it must have been). Late that evening there came along a soldier from some hospital on his way to his command, and stopped where we were. On being told who I was and where I was from, he said he know my uncle<sup>71</sup> of Wilson county,<sup>72</sup> and that he would stop and stay with us during the night, as he had to camp somewhere beside the road. He told us that there was a house just up the road, so my companion went off to look for it, and soon came back telling us that there was a house there that was not occupied. The inhabitants had left it, so they managed to get me to it, I being very sick. After we reached there, they made a good fire in one of the fireplaces, and laid me down on the floor before it. Our hope of getting any assistance in getting me away seemed very gloomy; as the army had gone on somewhere, and we were left here in this desolate country, but providence continued to provide. Sometime that night after dark there rode some men up to the house for a place to spend the night from the cold winds. It was a General and staff. I think it was General Stuart.<sup>73</sup> On taking in the situation they asked my comrades to move me in the other room which was smaller and let them occupy the larger which they did. There was a fire place in the smaller room. There was a doctor with them and he gave me some medicine, that being the first treatment that I had gotten. We passed through the night the best we could, I being a little restless. The next morning the General and doctor had me put on their ambulance and carried me to Orange C. H., a distance I think of twenty-five miles. It took us nearly all day to get there, this being the first time I had been here since I was there last with the brain fever. I spent the night in the hospital and had very little attention. The next day I was carried on the train to Charlottesville, Virginia,<sup>74</sup> reaching there late that evening. I was carried to a three story brick hospital and was taken to a room on the third floor. Three days had passed by and I was getting very sick. I began to get some treatment for my case, but I had quite a hard time and it was sometime before I got well. There were two ladies that superintended this hospital and they would make one or two rounds a day, and see that things were attended to and kept in proper shape. I gradually improved and the ward master took me to assist him. I spent the winter here and had a very pleasant time, as they would let me go down town at any time and go to the State University<sup>75</sup> which was very interesting. I was also allowed to go to preaching and Sunday school.

It was in March when orders were sent out for all able bodied men to report to their commands. I was notified to be ready to leave at most any hour; and it was very cold, the ground being covered with snow, but that made no difference. After making many good friends and having good quarters, I was very sad to know that I was again to be thrown out in the cold; but this was nothing for war times. I was stopped at Gordonsville and sent out with many others to the camp for twenty days to see if smallpox would break out on us. This dreadful disease was raging in most of the hospitals, there being a few cases in the hospital had just left. One case broke out in the

<sup>70</sup> The famous Wilderness was south of the Rapidan River about sixteen miles west of Fredericksburg and near Chancellorsville.

<sup>71</sup> Calvin Bone was the uncle of Wilson County.

<sup>72</sup> Wilson County was divided by the Old Wilmington and Weldon Railroad that proceeded onward to Petersburg and Richmond, and Nash County joins it on the northwest side.

<sup>73</sup> J. E. B. Stuart (February 6, 1833-May 12, 1864) was promoted to Major-General of the Confederate States Cavalry on July 25, 1862.

<sup>74</sup> Charlottesville, Virginia, is about eighty-five miles northeast of Lynchburg and forty-three miles southeast of Culpeper Court House.

<sup>75</sup> The University of Virginia was founded by Thomas Jefferson at Charlottesville in 1819. (The Virginia Military Institute was founded at Lexington in 1839).



building I was in. It was very unpleasant here, as we were not provided for, and there were men from all parts of the South. I remained here twenty days, nothing of importance occurring. I had my overcoat stolen from me by a South Carolinian, but succeeded in getting it before he disposed of it. I was now sent to my command about ten miles below Orange C. H. I found my command in very good quarters, and everything was very quiet. Up to this time the regiment was doing picket duty occasionally down the Rappahannock River.

A few days passed and the Regiment was ordered about five miles from camp on picket duty. It snowed nearly one foot deep, and we were down beside the river with no protection. The only thing to do was to tough it out.

At another time, I was put in charge of a squad of men and placed near a ford to guard it, and remained there nearly a week before we were relieved. We were very well clothed at this time. Some of the men went into something for amusement, and a Lee Brigade built them a theatre, and acted once a week. The Chaplains had chapels built and had very good services. Many professed faith in Christ. It was said that a certain Company from Nash County had sixteen men to make profession and that they all got killed before the following campaign was over. It seemed that it was often the case that the men who claimed a hope would be killed and the sinner spared longer to have another opportunity for repentance. We were here until May. They would let us sleep until sunrise in the morning. Every preparation was made that could be for the coming campaign, and we looked forward to it with a solemn dread, for we were certain it was coming, and not long off.

On Monday morning, May 3rd,<sup>76</sup> we broke camp at a place where we had had much pastime, where there had been many an earnest prayer offered, and a place where many, oh many of us would never see anymore. With these serious reflections we left and went down to the picket line, and took our place on the bank of the river, while the enemy occupied the other side. We remained quiet that day and the next, but on Tuesday night, the enemy commenced crossing the river below us. I was now in command of a part, and was ordered to take my men, and leave sometime betwixt midnight and day. The rest of the regiment left after we were some distance away, and we were then ordered back to our same post. We remained there until sometime that evening, and we were then ordered to leave again. They were now fighting below us; this was Wednesday, May 5th.

The great campaign of 1864 had now opened, with the battle of the Wilderness.<sup>77</sup> We went forward, but were not engaged in battle that day or night. Early next morning we went forward to where some of the army was fighting, and formed line of battle. We then made temporarily breastworks, but the enemy did not attack us. In the evening we attacked them by flank move, routing and driving them back with some loss to both sides, and we again made breastworks and held our position for the next two days. On Saturday the enemy commenced moving their army from the Wilderness to Spotsylvania Court House,<sup>78</sup> some distance below; the next day I remember that we had orders read to us that the enemy had reached Spotsylvania and had been repulsed. On the ninth day of May, as very very warm day for this time of year, we were notified that we were needed, and a heavy penalty would be placed upon us, if we did not report to duty. We started and made quick time, stopping a few minutes in every two hours. Many men threw most of their baggage away, only keeping their guns, cartridge boxes and canteens. Some of the best soldiers had to give up owing to the hot weather, and were left beside the road. We reached the place in the evening and formed line of battle, and advanced forward. We did not go far before we were upon the enemy. We fought and drove them back until night came on. In this attack my left hand comrade was again wounded. The orderly Sergeants of three different Companies were killed, and many were wounded, while others were taken as prisoners. We now got a location and made breastworks that night, and held this position for the next two days, expecting to be attacked at any time. The sharpshooters kept up a fire on us the entire night, the picket line not being very far off. I remember during these nights that the sharpshooters would fire so heavily at times that we would be certain of an attack, and would arouse from our slumber to our muskets. We rose at times in our slumbers and would get at place with our muskets, and orders were given. The alarm was given so often during the night that we got very familiar with it. Fighting was going on both our left and right. On the left the enemy attacked our line of battle in our breastworks several times, but were not successful in taking us. As soon as they had fallen back our men mounted their works and got their guns and amunition, and brought them

<sup>76</sup> This was May 3, 1864.

<sup>77</sup> The Battle of the Wilderness was fought on May 5 and 6, 1864.

<sup>78</sup> The Battle of Spotsylvania Court House was fought on May 8, 1864, about ten miles southwest of Fredericksburg.



over to our side. In the next attack we were more prepared, and drove their lines back three times, with heavy loss to their side and a very small loss to ours. This was a very bad position, as the men stood in danger of being wounded or hit by the enemy, but much to our surprise we found that the trouble was caused by a man up in a tree, and commenced firing at it, but by some means the marksman disappeared. Our breastwork on our right was made in a curve, and called in History the "Horse Shoe",<sup>79</sup> owing to its shape. It was built in this way to get the location for the artillery, and was nearly one mile in length and not quite one-half mile at the base.

Ramseur's Brigade was moved towards the right on the night of the eleventh, and placed in position. There was an attack expected somewhere that night from the movements of the enemy, but we were not certain at what place, but we were all on the lookout. I was put in charge of twelve men, and ordered to post them on the works in front of our Company, and relieve them every two hours, this I did until midnight, and then I was relieved. We had a heavy rain most of the night, which kept me from getting very much sleep. The next morning was very damp; this was Tuesday, and Memorial, the twelfth of May. About sunrise the enemy massed their troops in front of the Horse Shoe, and attacked and drove the men out. The enemy now held both lines of the works, and moved some of our artillery; this left them in a position to shell right and left along our lines, and they did not fail to use their opportunity, almost taking our works. We then realized that we must take the Horse Shoe back for we could not stay in this position much longer. The commanding officer decided to take the works back. General Ramseur was ordered to take his Brigade and charge the works. We were now taken in front of the shoe, and formed in line of battle. While this was being done, the enemy was firing their shells and grape shot into our lines. We were exposed very much while forming line of battle. Many were wounded at this point. I remember hearing General Ramseur say to Colonel Parker, "Colonel we have got to charge those works, and get them back," and he answered, "we can do it". This was a serious time with us, and would have been more so, if we could really realized our position. Here we were one line of men, with two ranks (front and rear), and in front of us were two lines of breastworks, filled with men and artillery placed at convenient points. We now moved forward, and many, oh many, made their last charge here. This field was the last resting place of many good soldiers, and came very near being one for the writer. We now passed the sharpshooters, and men were being wounded all along the line. We had orders to charge, and charge we did. Just before we reached the first line of works, I was mortally wounded by a ball striking me in the right breast passing through my lungs and coming out beside my backbone, and lodging in some clothes that I had on my back. (I now have the ball ) I realized that I was wounded, but did not know how bad. I got my knife out and cut my cartridge box from me; by this time I was very sick, and every breath seemed to get shorter and the pain increased. I began to think I was going to die. I soon gained a little strength and took a little encouragement. I realized that our men had carried the works, but the fighting continued, and did not seem but a short distance away, as the balls were striking around me from what I learned later. At this point our men were trying to take the second line of works, and did succeed, but had it hand to hand in some places. I decided that our men were having a very hard time, and probably would not succeed, and would have to fall back. I thought if I could get back I had better do it, so I got up, but did not go but a short distance before I had to give up from weakness; here another ball struck me. I revived a little and started again, but soon had to give up. I now had a little hill to ascend, and as I was on my way another ball struck me. I saw a cherry tree on the top of the hill, and made my way to it. I managed to get to the tree and laid down, as I was very weak from the loss of so much blood. The battle was still raging, and the balls and shells were striking around me, but did not hit me as the tree was two feet thick at the ground. I did not stop here very long before I attempted to go further, but found that I was unable to do so, and too I thought the litterbearers would come and get the wounded up. My clothes were all wet from the rain that had fallen the night before, and as I had not eaten anything since the day before or gotten very much sleep, I was in bad circumstances and getting worse. The battle continued on, and no one came near me. Our men had taken both lines of works, but the enemy was fortified, and the lines were so near together that there was a heavy fire kept up by musket and cannon all day, and the enemy had located themselves so that they had a cross fire on a part of the works, and killed many of our men during the day. Captain Harris and my nearest comrade was killed. There was an oak tree nearly twenty inches through standing near the works, and was shot down by the balls, (the trunk is now in the museum at Washington City). The day was far spent, and a shell from a cannon struck the ground, and continued to bounce in my direction, but stopped just before it hit me. Night was coming on with no prospect of help. I unrolled my blanket and tried to spread it over me the best I could. I was on wet ground, hungry, sleepy, weak, and bloody; this was my condition for the night, the fighting still going on. I slumbered, at times, through the night, and would find myself calling some of the litterbearers for

<sup>79</sup> The principal action at the Horse Shoe, on the way from the Wilderness to Culpeper Court House, occurred on May 9 and 10, 1864.



water. I could hear others that were wounded doing the same thing, but no relief came. Our men fell back during the night, and formed a line of battle on the other side of me. The next morning was damp, misty and smokey. Everything was very quiet, and seemed like a dream to me. Finally, my attention was aroused by hearing someone coming up to me, on looking I saw one of our soldiers, and he laid down some knapsacks that he had picked up from the fields, and was going to search them. I asked him his command. I then wanted to know if he would give me a drink of water, which he did by pouring some in my canteen. I don't know how much. While he was doing this I asked him where our army was, for I was certain that they had moved in some direction. At this moment I heard a sharp report from a rifle. My companion gave me a short answer. I did not know what he said, for he was of French descent and jumped up and ran leaving his plunder where he had laid it. I could now see others running from the field, this caused me to try to look that way. When I did I saw a picket line of blue of blue coats coming; they halted and formed a line of battle in about one hundred yards of me, and commenced firing on our men. None can scarcely imagine my feelings when I found out they were so near to me. My location was in view of both lines. I had first feared that the enemy would get me; but I now saw that they could not. This was Friday morning, May 13<sup>th</sup>.<sup>80</sup> It continued to rain in small showers all through the day. I continued to slumber at times, but would be aroused very often by the sharp report of the enemy's guns.

During the day I pulled the knapsack to me that my comrade had left and searched it to see if it contained something to eat, but found nothing that I wanted, but tried to eat some soda crackers and sugar, this being about the first thing that I had eaten since I had been wounded. Water was what I wanted. I found a large cup in the sack, and took it and put it down near me, and as the showers would fall a little water would fill into the cup and water would drop off the leaves of the tree, and in this way I got a little water. The day passed away, each line held their position. The night came on, the cries of the wounded would be heard all through the night. Now and then the pickets on each side would fire at each other. I passed through the night very restless.

Morning again came, things seemed about like they were the day before. The weather cleared a little, but was still cloudy. I slumbered a little all through the day and was very weak, but gaining my nerve a little.

Evening came on, and it seemed what the enemy was going to make an attack upon our line. The sharpshooters commenced firing more regularly. There was a very good dwelling located about seventy-five yards from me, and it was also near the enemy's picket line. Some of their men were in it, and they were shooting from the windows and other places. I could lie and see what they were doing. They moved a battery near their line and opened fire on us. I could hear them give the command to load and fire. See and hearing all of this and making no attack upon us I decided they were making arrangements to make an attack the next day. As I have said before, my nerve was getting to be stronger. It was reasonable that there would be another fight right over where I was, which side would gain was uncertain, or I might be killed, or our men could fall back and the enemy could get me, and if they did it would very likely mean death for me. I was certain that I could not remain as I now was much longer without having my wound attended to, and without food and water. This being the case I thought this would be my last resting place.

My condition was a sad one, but if I could get to my comrades there was some hope. I did not know how bad I was wounded, considering all these things I began to feel that I could get away if I had an opportunity. Night was coming on, and I began thinking how I could arrange to get away. I could see some cannon redoubts about one hundred and fifty yards from me, and about one hundred yards from our picket line. If I could get to the cannon redoubts during the night it would be as near our line as I dared to go before morning; but getting there was the great trouble. The moon was shining nearly all night, but would go down about one hour before day. If I went, this would be my only chance when the pickets could not see me. I now had it planned out, but could I make it was the question. I had this consolation I could try and if I failed my condition probably would not be anymore serious than it was. I now turned my thoughts to the Lord, and asked him to help me and tried to trust him with all my power to help me to get out from where I was. I again slumbered through the night and was lying in the right position to see the moon when it would go out of sight. I tried to get up but had to be very careful. I set up awhile, then I reached a stick that laid near me and pried myself up and started off. I went a short distance but was compelled to stop as I was very tired, but I made another attempt and succeeded in getting to the cannon redoubts that I had located. I was now in about one hundred yards of our picket line. I must now make myself known to our men before it got light enough for the enemy to see me. I took a white handkerchief from my

---

<sup>80</sup> This was May 13, 1864.



companion's knapsack and put it on a stick and shook it. I was soon told to come on and I made another start, doubting whether I could reach the line or not, but it was a little down grade, which was to my advantage. Before I reached the line the enemy had located me and then began firing in my direction. I was at the point of falling caused by weakness and pain when an officer at the line came to my assistance and helped me out and laid me down to recover. No one can realize the relief that I felt in getting delivered to my companions although my condition was critical. Some litterbearers was sent for me and carried me back to an ambulance where the other wounded were; this was Sunday morning. Sometime that day the enemy withdrew their lines and their army commenced moving down the river towards Fredericksburg. It took a good many litterbearers to move the wounded from the field. One of our Regiment was found sitting by a tree with his brains coming out. He died in a few days. I then received my first treatment. After learning how I was wounded I felt much better although getting out made me much sorer than I was. I found Chaplain Betts here doing all he could for the wounded, and giving many encouraging words for their happiness while departing for eternity. He expressed his good wishes that I had made my escape from death. All the wounded that were able they took to the railroad, so that they could be carried to a hospital for treatment and those that were not they took to a large grove to remain until they improved or died.

Our army was moving on between the enemy and Richmond and it was reasonable that those left would have to remain in this desolate place for sometime. After I had been there two or three days, the leading surgeon came to me one morning and asked me if I thought that I could stand to be carried to the railroad. I being weak and over-anxious to get away and did not want to stay in this desolate place told him that I thought that I could. He then told me to be ready to leave in a short time. I asked some of my comrades to roll up my blankets, they did so and I was ready to go. Chaplain Betts came around at this time and seeing what was being done said: "Why Bone, what are you going to do?", I told him. He said: "Why you cannot stand and don't you go." I told that I wanted to be carried but if he thought it best I would not go. By this time the wagon was ready for me. My way to the railroad was on a heavy four team wagon to be carried about fifteen miles over a badly worn road, the trip being taken at night and I would then be left at the station until I could be sent to Richmond. Four men took me on a litter and carried me about two miles to the place where the wounded were, there being about one thousand of us that were not able to be carried to the railroad. We were a hard looking set of men and we were wounded in almost every way that a man could be to be living. I now realized that my brother Chaplain was right in not letting me be carried to the railroad for I was too sore the next day from the effects of being carried that I could scarcely be moved without pain. I am sure that I would have soon died from the jolt and exposure if I had been put on the wagon and started off the day before. I am very certain that the brother Chaplain was the means of saving my life and I give him credit for same even though I did not like it when he was opposed to my being carried.

I now wish to take the reader back to the place where I was wounded and try to show the working of the Supreme Power. I know it was greatly bestowed upon me in my sad condition. I know if I had stayed where I was wounded the enemy would have gotten me and in all probability I would have died. If I had gotten off the field and in care of my men in the rush of the wounded I would have been sent to the railroad and as before stated that would have resulted in my death. I was lucky enough to be left just far enough for neither side to get me and I stayed there until the rush was over. I was unable to find out why the man from Louisiana laid down his plunder beside a wounded man and searched it. Everything seemed to be going my way. The moon went down in time for me to make my way out and the cannon redoubts were placed in a different direction. I think the man from Louisiana saved my life for he kept me from being sent off. It is a wonder I am living today after going through so much during the war. We were now given tents to stay in. The wounded died very fast, several would be carried out and buried each day. In the tent I was in three died. One of them was a member of my Company and the other two members of my Regiment. Many a poor fellow would have lived that died if he had only had the proper attention. We had a very tough time. Here we had a doctor or two, and a few men left with us, the latter for cooks and nurses. The Fredericksburg railroad was now cut and our supplies had to be brought in wagons from Orange C. H., a distance of forty miles or more. The wagons would come about one time each week, and when they went back they would carry the wounded that were able to be moved. This was the way that we were moved from here. Sometime in June, a raiding party of Yankees came through that section and took a part of our nurses, leaving us only a few. Our wagon train failed to come for fear of being captured. Our nurses had to look around in that raided country and pick up what they could get in the way of blackberries, cherries, and other fruits. The inhabitants divided their beans, potatoes, cabbage and other things with us, so we managed to keep alive until our train could come through in safety. The good ladies on the other side of the river heard of our condition and a party of them got up a collection of butter and bread, and some other things, and came across the river to our



hospital. They divided their nourishment among us, spoke encouraging words to us, and offered their services. We felt very grateful; but we declined their offer. I remember as one of these good ladies came in the tent where I was, gave me a piece of bread with butter, spoke kind words to me, and laid her hand on my forehead to see if I had any fever. No one knows how encouraging this was to one in our condition, and probably had not even seen a woman before in months.

The wagon train began to run through regular every week, bringing rations and carrying back the wounded. In July I was considered able to be sent to the railroad train that came in on Saturday morning. On Sunday morning I was put upon an ambulance with others and bid farewell to my comrades, and left with a glad heart, after spending about one and one-half months at this place. We camped by the roadside that night. The next day we reached Orange C.H. again, and were taken by the way of the train to Gordonsville, and later taken to the hospital. I should have been sent home, but both railroads leading South from Richmond were now cut by the enemy so I had to remain here a week or two longer. I was then furloughed by the same board that I was about one year before when I had the fever. I then came home making my way by Richmond, via Danville,<sup>81</sup> Greensboro<sup>82</sup> and Raleigh,<sup>83</sup> getting home again about the middle of July. I remained until about the first of October and then made my way back to my command. My command was now in a valley near Stantonburg,<sup>84</sup> Virginia. On my way back, I had to stay over in Danville twenty-four hours for want of transportation. I reached Richmond about night, stayed there all night, and started out the next day to the central road. When we passed the first station the engine jumped the track it being so late when it was gotten back on that we went back to Richmond and stayed until the next morning. I spent the night at the station and the next morning we left for Stanton. We reached there that night, got off the train with several hundred more men of whom I scarcely knew, went out in an open field and spreading out my blanket I laid down and went to sleep. The next morning there was a big killing frost: this being October 10th.

I now had to foot it down the turnpike road about eighty miles to my command. Just as I reached there the roll was sounded to fall in and march out to battle. That night I got a gun and went out to meet the enemy; but it was only the calvary. They made no stand so we got back to camp that night. We remained here a few days and preparations were made for the battle of Cedar Creek.<sup>85</sup> One night we were commanded to give up our canteens, tincups and such other things that would rattle and make a noise. The horns blew and bands played and we seemed to be in good spirits. Cedar Creek was between us and the enemy. They occupied the North side and we the South, the turnpike crossed the Creek between us at a stone bridge. Sometime that night we marched down the Creek over muddy hills. The way was so narrow and rough that we had to get in one rank and use our guns against the ground to keep from going down the hill too fast, but we succeeded in getting to a desired place just before daybreak. We were on the East of the enemy. We waded and formed in line of battle and moved forward. We were soon into their camps and had them completely routed. We had troops left at the stone bridge which now began to cross with their artillery and came to our assistance. There was a big pack of plunder left on the field. We kept the enemy moving back until that evening. This was General Marley's command but he was not present in the morning so General Gordon<sup>86</sup> was commanding. General Earley<sup>87</sup> came up in the evening and took command and said, "halt", and wait until night and we will fall back; but before night the enemy was reinforced and attacked us. We were forced to fall back and many of the men got very much confused in some places and fell back in bad order. General Ramseur was now our Major General. I remember seeing him that morning on his horse, just behind the line of battle when it was in the thickest of the battle. He was killed. Our brigade was one

---

<sup>81</sup> Danville Virginia, is in Pittsylvania County, about halfway from South Boston to Martinsville, and no more than three miles from the North Carolina State Line.

<sup>82</sup> Greensboro, North Carolina, is forty-eight miles southwest of Danville, Virginia.

<sup>83</sup> Raleigh, the Capitol of North Carolina is seventy-three miles E.S.E. of Greensboro and fifty-five miles W.S.W. of Rocky Mount.

<sup>84</sup> This was apparently intended for Strasburg, Virginia, which is about ten miles W.N.W. of Front Royal and about fifteen miles southwest of Winchester.

<sup>85</sup> The Battle of Cedar Creek was fought on October 19, 1864, about ten miles southwest of Winchester, Virginia.

<sup>86</sup> John Brown Gordon (February 6, 1832-January 9, 1904) was promoted to Major General, C.S.A., on May 14, 1864.

<sup>87</sup> Jubal A. Earley (November 3, 1816-March 2, 1894) was promoted to Major-General, C.S.A., on January 17, 1863.



of the last to fall back. We were flanked on each side, until we came very near all being captured. When we had to move away we saw our condition and had to make the best of it. Every man was looking out for himself. I ran until I was very warm and had to stop and walk. The balls and shells were striking all around me. A ball struck between my feet, I looked back and saw the enemy's line of sharpshooters about one hundred yards back of me and their line of battle back of that. I took a trot up a hill and passed an old house where a great pile of men were behind for protection, but they were captured. I thought they would get me in spite of all my efforts, but I kept trying. General Earley went riding off as we saw there was no use trying to form a line of battle and I took after him. I soon came to the turnpike road near a bridge across a little stream. The bridge was crowded with men and wagons, but I managed to get across, and thought I was safe; but about that time the enemy had gotten some artillery in shape and they opened fire at the bridge with grape-shot and canister shells. It looked as though they were going to kill everything in the road. I turned from the road and went up the stream where I found some protection. I kept moving on, but I could hear men halloo out, "I am wounded". It was about dark, and I kept on my way up the Creek towards the stone bridge, not knowing whether I would get to it first before the Yankees did. I heard their calvary run into our wagon train ahead of me, and I thought I would go down and wade the Creek; but knowing the steepness of the banks and the rough hills on the other side, I kept making for the bridge. When I got near it was dark, and I could see some firelights there. I ventured near enough to see that there was somebody at the fire, but really could not tell who they were; but began to believe they were Yankees. One of my comrades came up to me and asked me who they were (the people at the bridge). About this time we saw two men coming over to us. As they approached, I was almost certain that they were our enemies. They spoke and asked which side we belonged to. I gave them some kind of answer, but did not tell them for I saw they were Yankees, and did not know but what I would be a prisoner in a short while; but I now saw that they had no guns, and I decided they would not take us.

I asked them who the people were at the fire, they told me they were prisoners that had been captured that morning, and as our army was falling back, the guards left them and they were making their way back to their side. I learned that the enemy had not reached the bridge, so they went their way and I went on and crossed the bridge. I thought I was now safe, for I soon found several of my comrades on the turnpike. Our brigade was among the last ones to leave the field. Many were wounded, killed and captured, several going through the Creek to the mountains. I found that the greater part of the army was ahead of me; but no regular commands for the commands were scattered all along the road. I traveled all night without finding a man I knew. The greater number of my Company being killed, wounded, captured or scattered behind. We marched all night and all day long the next day, getting to our old camps that we had left a week or two before near New Market.<sup>88</sup> We had not had any sleep in two days and two nights. This about ended the campaign in the valley for the war. In a few days for some reason we were ordered back down the valley and passed through the battlefield. At this point there was an accident that occurred during the battle that I will mention.

The night that we marched down the creek, and the next morning as we started into battle there was a young man about my age, and one of the boys from Nash County that left in September '61, when the Company first left and was a good soldier, moral young man and my near companion. He was mortally wounded that one morning, and was taken off the field and laid beside the road with many others to be taken back, when time and chance would permit. The army was falling back and it was seen that he could not be moved, and that he would die. A comrade secured a bundle of hay and put it under his head, covered him up with blankets, and told him he must leave or be captured; his reply was, "tell my parents and friends at home to meet me in Heaven." The comrade then left him and he had to make the best of it he could.

As we reached the place again we saw a new pile of earth at the spot where our comrade was left, showing a grave. A little further off lay a bundle of hay, showing that our friend was dead and buried under a Willow Tree that wept over the place; there to remain until the great day of judgment.

We soon returned back to our old camp, this being the last trip that we took down the valley. We remained here during picket duty, and guarding different points until sometime in December. We had but very few tents, and they were mostly such as we carried with us, and most of the men's clothes were getting very thin from exposure. We had but little protection from the cold mountain winds that were blowing down upon us. One

---

<sup>88</sup> New Market, Virginia, lies about eighteen miles northeast of Harrisonburg. A skirmish was fought there on October 7, 1864.



evening they furnished us with a few days rations; it being composed of one pound of flour, and one-half pound of green beef to each man for a day, and had orders to be ready to leave early the next morning. We were camped in an open field and the next morning there was about a ten inch snow on the ground, but that made no difference. We broke camp, took the turnpike road for the railroad station at Stanton,<sup>89</sup> a distance of forty or forty-five miles. As we traveled the snow became a wet marsh, and began to get our feet very wet. We marched all day, and that evening we struck camp in a piece of woods. We cut down trees and made log heaps, making a fire and soaking the snow away, we spread our blankets around the heaps and laid down and went to sleep. The next morning we started out marching again. We reached Stanton about dark, and we were wet, worried and hungry. The cars were not ready for us, so we had to stand on the streets in this condition without fire. We became very cold, but were finally put in a box car and it being closed we got warm by the heat that was produced by us. We traveled all night and a part of next day, reaching Petersburg<sup>90</sup> late in the evening. We were marched one mile from town and camped. The main body of General Lee's army was camping around in the trenches around here.

We were now ordered to build our winter quarters, our tools being a few common axes and shovels. We were to build our quarters 10 by 14 out of poles, rive boards and cover, make a chimney at one end and a door at the other, and chink the cracks with sticks and mud. Ten to twelve men were to occupy a house. We had very comfortable quarters, and were now clothed from head to foot, more rations were furnished us, and we felt that we were getting along very well. We had to go on picket duty very often; but I was excused from this duty, having been made "commissary". At this place my oldest brother<sup>91</sup> was assigned to my Company. He had been in service with the juniors for some time; but was now eighteen years old and was sent to the regular army. I was very glad to see him but hated very much that he had come to the regular army for his health was not very good at this time, and I would have rather for him to remain with the juniors. We were camped back as a reserve and were subject to go anywhere at any time. On one occasion the enemy made an attack on the railroad south of Petersburg, and we were ordered to go to the support of the men that had them in check. It was raining, hailing and freezing, and we made all the haste we could. We had to go a distance of about ten miles, and had to put a pantoon bridge across the river to cross on; reaching the battle late in the evening. As we advanced the enemy fell back and that ended the fight. We laid on the cold icy ground that night with a battle fire, and I had to draw rations for the men during the night. Next day things had quieted down and we returned to our quarters, and were very glad to reach there. We remained here until the last of February, when we ordered below Petersburg on the Appomattox River to guard that point; the men that had been on duty here had been sent elsewhere. We occupied their quarters, but they were not as good at all times, day or night; there being a place in the trenches below Petersburg where the lines were near each other, and there being a piece of artillery between the lines, and being orders from both sides to keep up a regular fire all the time to keep either side from getting the cannon. We had to fall in roll call night and morning, with our guns and equipments ready to march if it was necessary. We had to do very heavy picket duty. Our company had been recruiting ever since we reached Petersburg. Some returning from home, some from hospitals, and some of the prisoners had been exchanged and come back to us. We numbered somewhere in thirty; but had no commissioner officer. As I have said before our Captain was killed at Spottsylvania, our First Lieutenant captured, our Second Lieutenant wounded and disabled, and we did not have enough men left to be entitled to another, so we had to be commanded by an officer of another Company. We now had but few non-commissioner officers. While we were camped at Petersburg, Col. Parker came to us and resigned as Colonel on account of a wound that he received in the summer campaign. The Lieutenant-Colonel was killed, and the Major was on detail, so the regiment had to be commanded by the Senior Captain. At this place sometime in March, one morning between midnight and day we were ordered to get ready and leave at once for Petersburg. We knew very well that it meant to fight; fortunately for us the officer that was sent for us lost his way, and did not find our general headquarters as early as he was expected to. Therefore we did not get the orders so early; but we were soon on the tramp. We got in about one mile of Petersburg about day break, when the fight was to commence and our presence was wanted. We had the batteries open on the enemy and they had theirs open on us. Both sides had mortar cannon,<sup>92</sup> the breastworks were about one hundred yards apart, each side elevating their mortars,<sup>93</sup> so as to

<sup>89</sup> This was intended for Staunton, Virginia, which is about thirty-five miles W.N.W. of Charlottesville and twenty-three miles southwest of Harrisonburg. There was a Confederate Hospital established at this place.

<sup>90</sup> The Siege of Petersburg lasted from June 15, 1864, until April 2, 1865.

<sup>91</sup> He was actually speaking of the older of his three younger brothers. - Henry A. Bone

<sup>92</sup> The artillery mortars of the Civil War period had short heavy bodies, large bores, and high trajectories, a fact that enabled them to hurl heavy explosive shells into the enemy's works from the concealment of their own fortifications.



drop shells on the other breastworks. About forty cannons were firing as fast as they could load and fire them, the shells were going up and then coming down, it being about day break; but was dark. It was a beautiful sight, at that time, to see those shells leave the guns like a streak of fire, and go great distance in the air. Sometimes they would explode before they would fall. We were going right under them just as fast as we well could, so we could not enjoy the scene as well as we could have if we had been standing off viewing the scene. When the cannon fire opened, our lines were doubled at the works and went forward. This is what we were wanted for, but we were behind time. They reached the enemy's works and were spiked with ten foot spikes, and ours was also spiked. These spikes were to tear up both sides before the breastworks could be reached. The men went over ours but had to turn the enemy's away before they could pass them. They were in about fifteen feet of their works, and they were doing all they could to kill our men, while they were getting the spikes away; but when they did get them away and passed, they made the Yankees get further; but they soon reinforced and drove our men back. We reached our breastworks about the time our men did. We were under heavy shelling for sometime and would have been in the charge, if we had gotten there a little sooner. We missed the charge on account of the officer getting lost. As, I have said the breastworks were about one hundred yards apart, and about three feet high and four feet wide, with the earth taken away in rear to the depths of about two feet up to one or two feet of the works, leaving a place so the men could sit on their feet in the trench and the works would be to our backs. Sometime it was necessary for the men to sit at them all night. Just a few feet from the works were cabin places made with logs doubled, dirt between carried on top with logs, dirt and bags of sand. These cabins had only one small hole to go into them, and they were so arranged that when the enemy got to dropping their mortar shells over in them that the men could run in their holes (that is what they called them). There was one cabin for each Company. The picket lines were between these works. There were ditches cut and banks of dirt piled up with rifle holes at right intervals, with ditches cut from the breastworks, crooked and turned in different directions, so that the pickets could be relieved without being seen. The picket lines were very near together in some places and kept firing at each other when they could get a glimpse of each other. There were passages cut from the trenches to the rear. They were run in many directions with poles filled with dirt at many places. This was done for protection to men going to and fro, and the rations were cooked in the rear and carried to the men in the trenches; this is about as near as I can describe the trenches around Petersburg. Men stayed in them for eight or nine months, rain or shine, hot or cold. Many were taken sick in the trenches and died, while many were killed. It was a disagreeable place; but the men that stayed were regular and understood the situation had rather be there than to be in our place as we were subject to be moved to any place at any time. After remaining here until both sides quieted down, we were taken back. We only left the men that were on picket duty and if the enemy had known, they could have driven our pickets back and captured our quartermaster commissary and advanced wagon trains, but we reached them before they learned the situation.

Our brigade was now commanded by General W. R. Cox,<sup>94</sup> and our division commanded by General Grimes.<sup>95</sup> We remained at our quarters until the last of March; but were in great dread all the time, not knowing at what hour we would be called to go. We realized that a place in the trenches would be good if not better than our present situation. Our cause looked very hopeless, but we continued to hope, feeling that we would succeed. We had a little hope that France would recognize us and could hear flattering encouragement, but to no avail.

Great many of our men deserted us and went over to the Yankees, and some would quit and go home, but not many of such were good soldiers. At this time things looked very sad and gloomy, but we knew nothing else to do but to stay and see the result, though it might end in death for most of us.

About the last of March, we were ordered in front of Petersburg, and occupied some old quarters in rear of the works near the crater,<sup>96</sup> and did heavy picket duty, and were subject to be ordered anywhere along the line at any time. Near the place where we now occupied was a tunnel mined under the ground. It was one-half mile long

---

<sup>93</sup> Idem.

<sup>94</sup> William R. Cox (March 11, 1832-December 26, 1919) was promoted to Brigadier-General, C.S.A., on May 31, 1864.

<sup>95</sup> Bryan Grimes (November 2, 1828-August 14, 1880) of Pitt County became a Major-General, C.S.A., as of February 15, 1865.

<sup>96</sup> The famous Crater was effected in the Petersburg fortifications by the explosion of 8,000 pounds of gunpowder on July 30, 1864. Both white and black Yankee troops suffered a dreadful carnage in the subsequent attack across the breach, because of poor leadership.



and led to a large dwelling that stood between the lines and a charge of powder placed under the house, with a means to fire it any time should the enemy occupy the house.

On Friday night, March 31st,<sup>97</sup> Grant commenced cannonading up and down the lines, and on the next day, April 1st, made some attacks. We laid in the breastworks nearly all of the time, expecting to be attacked, but were not.

On Sunday morning, April 2nd, there was a heavy attack made on our right, and a part of our division was heavily engaged for a short while. The point that we held was almost in front of the town, and being a very important place, it was expected to be attacked at any time. In the evening a number of sharpshooters (I being one of them) were sent out in front, and engaged the enemy's line and skirmished about until dark. We were moved to another place and placed upon picket duty in a small undergrowth, which we found uncomfortable, as the grass and sticks caused us to move slowly. We were posted in a whisper and told not to speak louder than that, and also not to fire unless we saw somebody. It was not very long before we heard someone talking in front of us, and we could tell that they were not far off. After a while our officer had orders to relieve us. He came to us and told each in a whisper to fall in behind him, which we did in a hurry. Those that he did not reach were captured and made prisoners. We marched back to the rear where our men were in the works, but much to our surprise we did not find anyone. Up to this time we did not know our situation, and we had been forced to fall back. We at last realized that we could not hold the place any longer, so we fled, leaving Petersburg to be captured by our enemies. This place had been the headquarters for the army of Northern Virginia for the last nine months. We had to give up everything and the things that we could carry we nearly lost in our hurried flight.

We continued to march on toward the town, but very slowly as we had had a hard days fight. There was a man that was relieved when we were who made a little stop at the breastworks to look around where he had left his comrades when he went off on the sharpshooters line that day, and as he lingered a little, he saw some men coming down the works and found that it was the enemy and made his escape, so we came very near being captured. The men that were captured at this place were later on sent to Point Lookout<sup>98</sup> and elsewhere and kept for several months. We came on through the town, the people of the place seemed to be under great excitement on account of our leaving. We now began to realize our condition. We marched through the town and crossed the Appomattox river and took up the river road and after awhile reached our command. The whole army was now on the march. We had to move very slowly, so as to let the artillery and wagon train move on before us. We marched all night and the next day, only stopping at short intervals. I think we stopped and formed line of battle one time during the day and waited for the wagon train to move on ahead. I remember going to sleep at times walking along and would step into a hole or hit my foot against something and wake up. We were so sleepy that we could stand still and go fast asleep. Tuesday morning came and we were still moving. When the men had anything to eat, they had to eat it raw or get a pan or skillet and stop off to one side and cook a bit and then move on and overtake their command.

General Lee ordered a lot of rations to be shipped from Danville, Virginia to a station on the Danville and Richmond railroad for us. When we got there we found that by some means the cars had carried it on to Richmond and it was taken by the enemy. We thought that it was a Yankee trick. It would happen this way sometimes at night, while we would be marching we would come to where the roads forked and somebody posted there as a guide would tell us to take the wrong road. A time or so the army was mislead by men in disguise and would go in a direction for the enemy to capture us, but would find out better and retrace our steps, which would delay us some. At one time, as the wagon train was going down into a little creek, there sat two men on horses wearing gray uniforms that ranked them as quartermaster and doctor, who ordered us to stop our wagons and let the horses drink, then drive on and let the next horses do likewise, but it was stopping the whole army and giving the enemy a chance to gain on us. It was found out later that these officers were Yankees in Confederate uniforms. Something like this would turn up very often along the way. Tuesday night came on, and we stopped part of the night, but was up and going before day. It was here that we drew some rations, the first that we had drawn since we had left Petersburg. We had a fight one time during the day. The enemy's calvary would run into our wagon

<sup>97</sup> This was March 31, 1865.

<sup>98</sup> For details, the reader is referred to Edwin W. Beitzell's Point Lookout Prison Camp for Confederates (Abell, Maryland, 1972). This windswept camp lay in the southern tip of St. Mary's County at the confluence of the Potomac River with the Chesapeake Bay.



train and we would have to drive them away, while we were doing this, the enemy's infantry would come up with some artillery, and we would fight them awhile, thus giving the wagon train a chance to get ahead. We would leave the enemy after giving them a few rounds, and march on for awhile. We had a fight with the enemy about every day, and some days three or four times.

As I have said before, my brother<sup>99</sup> was in feeble health. He had been detailed to look after the horse that the Captain rode that commanded the regiment. He did not have to carry a gun or box, but had to walk nearly all the time, only when we would get into a fight, and he then would have to take the horse to the rear and bring him back again, when the fight was over. On Thursday we made rapid progress, as the roads were smooth and dry. During the day, as we stopped a few minutes to rest for the train to move on, my brother came up to me and told me that he had gone about as far as he could, and would be obliged to give up. (There was no chance for him to ride.) This was very sad and trying to me as I knew if he could not go that he would soon be captured, and what would be the result I knew not, but for me to stay with him meant being captured, and as I did not want that to happen, If I could help it, and too I knew I could not do my brother much good, if I stopped with him, so when we were ordered to march I continued on leaving him by the roadside. Will say right here that my brother was captured and paroled and reached home a few days after I did.

We marched all day, and late in the evening the enemy caught up with us. We reached a creek or river, the banks were steep in most places, but the stream was shallow, I think there was a bridge or ford to the county road, but the wagon and artillery kept that occupied. There was a railroad crossing near the same place. The railroad bridge was opened, and said to be a wire bridge and nearly one hundred feet high, and one-fourth of a mile long. The men were crossing on it. When I reached the bridge, it was packed as full as it could be from one end to the other, so full that the men could not move fast. About the time I reached it, the men that had reached the middle became excited thinking that the bridge was giving away and they were almost in a panic, but could not do anything but gradually move on or jump off the bridge, not many tried the latter, and the bridge did not fall. I with many others did not go on it, but went below and waded, and got across sooner than we would if we had crossed the bridge. We traveled a portion of the night before we stopped. While here we drew some rations. Our bread material was one ear of corn to the man. I remember marching and shelling and eating mine raw, and it was good too.

The next day, Friday, we reached Farmville, Virginia,<sup>100</sup> formed line of battle, fought awhile, moved on, and formed line again, made breastworks with fence rails and dirt, and fought again. I was by the side of a piece of artillery while it was firing, which was very annoying. I could hardly hear after the firing was over. We stopped the enemy and moved on again. I do not recollect how many engagements that we had during the day, but several of the men were being captured. It was now very plain that the cause was hopeless.

Saturday morning, April 8th, found us trampling on, we marched all day without any engagements, having gotten ahead of the enemy the night before. (When the sun was about one hour high.) In the evening we stopped, stacked arms and drew rations. We now had a chance to cook and eat a square meal. It was a beautiful evening, but a little cool. After eating, we laid down to sleep, hoping to have one more night's rest. Sometime between midnight and day, we were aroused, fell in line, took up our arms, and marched off. About light we were halted, (we were now at Appomattox Court House)<sup>101</sup> and were soon formed into line of battle, and charged the enemy and drove them back. I think we made three charges on the enemy before getting them away from our wagon train; it being mostly calvary we were fighting. Things now looked still darker, but we had no idea that we were so near the end. General Cox marched his brigade westward into a piece of woods formed line of battle and went forward into an open field. At the back side of the field, about one-fourth of a mile away, we saw a heavy line of the enemy in line of battle. We were ordered to fire on them by front rank. The enemy did not fire on us. We were expecting a heavy fight right here, but as soon as we discharged our guns, we were ordered to march back to the rear. As we were marching back to the rear a bullet came from somewhere and struck one of the regiment and killed him after he had passed through the struggle and was making the last retreat. Everywhere it is

<sup>99</sup> My brother - Henry A. Bone.

<sup>100</sup> The Battle of Farmville, Virginia, was fought on April 7, 1865, about sixty miles west of Petersburg and forty-three miles east of Lynchburg.

<sup>101</sup> The Confederate Surrender took place on April 9, 1865, at Appomattox Court House, Virginia, eighteen miles east of Lynchburg and twenty-five miles west of Farmville.



believed that our brigade fired the last gun that was fired by the Confederates at Appomattox. We marched back a piece, not knowing or thinking that General Lee had surrendered. We stacked arms and commenced piling up some fence rails for protection, expecting to be attacked soon. While we were at this somebody passed by us and said "That Lee had surrendered," but we did not think it was so. We were soon ordered to fall in, and we were marched over a little hill and down into a large field. We now began to believe the report, for we could see our wagon train standing together and the enemy before them. It was here that we learned for certain that the army of Northern Virginia had surrendered. We stacked arms and laid down to rest. This was about ten o'clock Sunday, April 9th, 1865. We had been tramping and fighting for one week. We suppose that it would have been better to have surrendered at Petersburg, but many would have said that we did not do all that we could. General Lee's plans were to reach the Virginia railroad and get his army to unite with General Johnson's,<sup>102</sup> which was then near Greensboro, N.C., and then make a stand. But after leaving Petersburg and missing the supplies and finding how close that we were pursued, he realized that our cause was hopeless and began to try to make some terms of surrender. When agreement was made we were to be paroled and returned to our homes, carrying with us what was ours individually and remain there undisturbed until we were duly exchanged.

Sometime in the evening we marched off a short distance, each division and brigade camping together as they generally did. It was here that we used the last rations we had on hand, and the last we ever got from the Confederacy. The enemy camped near us, and we were soon visiting each other's camps. I suppose that most of us on both sides took the quietest night rest that we had in many, for we were not dreading and watching for each other, for the lion and the lamb had now laid down together.

I could not find but three more present, beside myself, of the first old original Company that left Nash County in September, 1861. One of them had not been in battle or fired a gun in the services. (He having a deficiency was kept on detail). Another was only fifteen, when he went off, and had been kept on detail most of the time, and had not been in but a few fights. The other one had done good service a part of the time, had been twice wounded and remained in prison about fourteen months. I was the only one of the old Company that surrendered that had been with the Company most of the time and that had not been on detail and kept from the battles. There were others of the old Company living, some in prison, on detail, and at home. Our Company, when they surrendered numbered eighteen, having lost nearly half of what it numbered when we left Petersburg. It was considered best to parole the cavalry first, so that they could get their horses away, where they could be fed. We remained here in camp Monday and Tuesday waiting for our paroles.

On Tuesday evening General Lee had us marched out and had all of his men gathered as near together as they well could be; then he and others rode in the midst of us, and then setting on his horse, pulled off his hat, and made a speech, telling us of his regrets that we had not succeeded in gaining the cause that we had tried so hard for, but did not put the blame on us, complimented us for the four years of hard services that we had done, and also told us to go home in peace, be good citizens, and try to rebuild our lost fortunes. He sadly bade us all and the army of Northern Virginia adieu, and departed from us for the last time.

We went back to our camps and remained that night; it being the last night that the army camped together. We spent the night in various ways, some sang and prayed, some sat around the camp fires and told their war jokes, some sung the war songs that had been so familiar with us, others talked of home sweet home that they soon expected to see, and we all slept a little. As for me, I was called out on duty, being the last and only man in my command that did duty at Appomattox. The next morning we received our paroles, and were commanded to fall in with all of our equipments for the last time, and marched out in an open field where there was a line of Yankees, I don't know how long. They had no arms and the commission officer was in charge of them. We fronted them, and were commanded by our officer to stack arms, and take off our cartridge boxes, belts, and hang them on their arms. We obeyed the command, and this was the last command that we received. We said nothing to those that had been our enemies, neither did they say anything to us. We marched off some distance, told to break rank, and go to our homes in peace. We cannot express our feelings nor can others realize them at this point, not that we rejoiced, for it was a solemn time with us. We had known for four years that military discipline was connected with go and come at its command and take what it gave us to eat and wear. During that time we had made many friends and acquaintances.

---

<sup>102</sup> Joseph Eggleston Johnston (February 3, 1807-March 21, 1891) was promoted to Major-General on July 4, 1861, C.S.A.



We were turned out into the world most of us without any money, with one weather-beaten suit of clothes, and nothing to eat, entirely on the mercy of somebody else. The Government had not paid us any wages in over twelve months, and most of us were from one hundred to one thousand miles from home. With all of these disadvantages against us, we were in sad condition, but we were very glad to take the chance, hoping that we could once more reach our homes, that we had not seen in a long time, and see a friend once again.

General Cox called the attention of his brigade, and complimented us for our faithfulness, telling us of the many hard battles we had fought, and charged the enemies in large numbers at his command, and carried them before us when we were greatly out numbered. He also told us as long as he had a home any member of his brigade would be welcome, and he then told us to go to our homes in peace. He said to ask people of means for something to eat, and if the people would not give us of their means to take enough to get along with, but to treat the people with great respect. He then bided us adieu, and mounted his horse and rode off. As I have said before there were eighteen of us that surrendered. We decided that we would all stay together, and try to make our way home. It was a very solemn time when we began to scatter and start for our homes in different directions. We lived in various places, and we knew that we would probably never see each other again, and this made the farewell very sad to say to our friends. As we told each other goodbye, you could hear all around these words: Remember how we laid and bled together on the battlefield, or side by side in the hospital, or through the cold winter in some prisons, many of us have not seen or heard from each other since that morning.

Eighteen of us started for North Carolina. We did not travel by command or in ranks, as we had been so use to doing. We traveled for some distance, and began to think about something to eat, for I don't know if any of us had had anything to eat that day. To my best recollection, while we were with the Yankees they gave us two crackers and a little pickle beef to the man. They would have doubtless would have given us more if they could have done so without taking from themselves. We now saw a nice looking settlement near the side of the road, and we approached it. We found the owner was a Baptist preacher. We made our wants known to him, and he told us that the Yankees had plundered his place, and took most everything that he had to eat, but would divide what he had with us. In a short time we had some boiled Irish potatoes and parch corn brought out and spread down before us, and told us this was the best that he could do. He and his boys ate with us. We thanked him very kindly and bided him good-bye.

We traveled all day, and that evening we came to an old vacant house by the roadside and camped for the night. We made our breakfast and supper from a piece of bacon and some meal. This was Wednesday night. The next morning we started on the road again, and about noon we came to another house beside the road. A widow woman lived here, she was standing on the porch, and asked us to come in and get some milk and bread, which we did, and we were very glad to get that. He said that her son had reached home that morning and how thankful she was. She also said that she was glad to give us something, for she would have been thankful for her son to have been treated the same way. We continued on and crossed the Richmond and Danville railroad about night. This was a poor and thinly settled country, but we traveled on until dark. When we came to the County Home for the poor, we made our wants known to the superintendent, who took us in and gave us some supper and a room to sleep in.

Friday morning we were on the road very early. We began to scatter here, most of the men taking the Southern roads, and the rest took the Eastern roads. In the afternoon we passed through the little town of Marysville,<sup>103</sup> and we were given a piece of bacon, some corn meal, and syrup, which we made our supper and breakfast from, camping beside the road that night. Saturday we reached the Roanoke river at Taylor's Ferry,<sup>104</sup> and were carried across in a big float by two Negroes. They demanded one dollar per head, which we gave them; this was the last Confederate money that I spent. It rained that evening very hard, and when we came to a vacant house with a chimney to it, we stopped, made a fire and dried our clothes. Near night it stopped raining, and ten of our crowd left for home, leaving eight of us, who did not feel like traveling any further that day.

<sup>103</sup> Marysville has not been identified but may have been intended for Madisonville.

<sup>104</sup> Taylor's Ferry over the Roanoke River must have been about nine miles southeast of Boydston and four miles north of the North Carolina State Line in Mecklenburg County, Virginia.



Sunday morning we started again, passing Warren Plain and through Warrington.<sup>105</sup> We stopped a few miles from Warrington at one of Major Buck Williams'<sup>106</sup> plantation, our former quartermaster, and we were given supper and a room to sleep in by the foreman.

Early the next morning we left, making our way homeward, feeling that we were nearing the desired goal. After an hour or two's travel, we came to a large farm. The owner was by the roadside attending his stock. He saluted us, asking us where our homes were. On being told he commenced counting us and called a boy, and told him to go to the house and tell his mistress to prepare breakfast for so many men, then remarked that you have not had any this morning, and we told him no. He took us to the house. (He was Mr. Cheek and the father of Dr. Cheek,<sup>107</sup> the surgeon of the 22nd Regiment). The Doctor had just reached home the night before, and gave us a warm welcome. Mr. Cheek told us that he was the owner of one hundred Negroes, and that he did not regret to lose them in case that he should. (The Negroes were not free then, but we were very certain that they would soon be.) Breakfast was announced and we all entered the dining room. After asking the blessing, he said, "gentlemen, this is your breakfast, do as you please with it." We thanked him, and then kindly asked his family to eat with us, which they did. He told us lots of good jokes during the time that we remained with him. As we were getting ready to take our departure, he asked us to listen to another story or illustration. He said, "there was once two good young men that were very strong friends, and who always tried to do right. One of them was taken sick and was very certain that he would die, the other one went to see him and they talked matters over, of their past lives, and that the sick one would soon die and be taken to Heaven, the other telling him that when he got there to tell the people there about him, then bade him adieu until they met in a better land. After leaving his companion, the thought came to him that his friend might not get to the better land, so he turned about and went back, and said, should you not get to the better place, don't let the people know anything about me, don't let them know that there is such a fellow as I. So now when you soldiers leave here and you meet with your comrades, don't tell them anything about me, don't let them know that there is such a fellow as Cheek," We all enjoyed a good laugh, and bade him adieu, and got on the road for home feeling that soon we would reach our loved ones, who we knew were very anxious to know of our welfare.

We traveled about all day, and late in the evening reached Nash County, at the place then known as Porter's Gold Mine,<sup>108</sup> near Hilliardston.<sup>109</sup> As I have before said there were eight of us together, the other ten leaving us soon after we crossed the Roanoke. We had come all the way together from Appomattox, but we must now be separated, for three of the eight lived in the Western part of the County, and it was necessary for them to take different roads

I will now try to state our conditions. There were two married men among us, one of them had a good home, the other had no home of his own, another was a very intelligent young man, but had neither home or parents and but few relatives. Another was a young fellow not grown and had no parents, but near relations. As for me, I found my father and mother, and two young brothers all living at the old homestead and in very good circumstances for war times.

At this writing, I am the only one of the eight that is living, and there is only about one of the eighteen that surrendered now living. Will say here, that we had more men in our Company at the surrender than almost any other Company. The cause for this, was that we had nearly all of our Company taken as prisoners. As I have before stated they had been exchanged only a short time before the war ended. It was sad to leave our comrades

<sup>105</sup> Warrenton, the County Seat of Warren County, North Carolina, is nineteen miles northeast of Henderson and thirty-six miles west of Weldon.

<sup>106</sup> Buckner D. Williams, aged twenty-eight years, enlisted in Warren County on August 16, 1861, in Company I, 30th North Carolina State Troops Regiment, C.S.A. He was promoted to 1st Lieutenant on September 26, 1861, to Quarter Master on November 1, 1861, and to Major Quarter Master on October 1, 1863.

<sup>107</sup> Dr. Benjamin A. Cheek of Warren County was commissioned as Assistant Surgeon of the 22nd North Carolina State Troops Regiment, C.S.A., on July 24, 1861.

<sup>108</sup> This referred to Portis's Gold Mine which was operated for many years in the northwestern area of Nash County, not far north of Sandy Creek and on the east side of the road from Nashville to Ransom's Bridge at the northwestern corner of the County.

<sup>109</sup> Hilliardston is in the north-central part of Nash County, North Carolina, about a dozen miles northwest of Rocky Mount.



and bid them goodbye after being together so long and go out to battle with life in our sad condition. It was now Monday evening, and we traveled on until night, reaching the home of Thomas Cooper,<sup>110</sup> former acquaintance, and an ex-sheriff of Nash County who gave us a good lodging for the night. On the next morning after eating breakfast, we departed for our homes passing through Nashville,<sup>111</sup> the County seat, the place where we had left four years before.

I reached my home that evening, and found all well. My brother returned in a few days.

I wrote this in the year 1904, while confined in bed with rheumatism and in my free hours from pain would lie and write. Should anyone read these lines, they may ask why I would remember them after an elapse of forty years. Will say in answer that the hardships, sufferings, and thoughts of death, with many other things are formed so strong in my mind that they will never be forgotten as long as I have a clear mind. Besides, as I lie and travel the road over, many things come to my mind that had passed my recollection and many things that occurred I have not mentioned.

J. W. Bone

\* \* \* \*

### Retracing the Steps of John Wesley Bone in the Late War

By

Julianne Bone Faison Mehegan

In the spring of 1992, my family vacationed in Virginia with the objective of visiting battle sites where my great grandfather, John Wesley Bone had seen action during the Late War, as he called it. We had three generations of Bone's on the journey: Eloise Bone Faison, my mother, who remembered 'grandpa Bone' and the stories he told about his war experiences; my son Owen Bone Mehegan, 12 years old; and myself.

Armed with a copy of John Wesley's *Record of a Soldier in the Late War*, we began in Fredricksburg. Here the National Park service Rangers brought out records of the North Carolina 30<sup>th</sup> Regiment, confirming the commanders and actions recorded by grandpa Bone who fought here December 11-13, 1862 near Hamilton's Crossing. We studied maps and located his position before driving out to survey the landscape.

Next we visited Chancellorsville where John Wesley saw action with Stonewall Jackson May 1-4, 1863 in one of the South's greatest victories. At the Battle of Chancellorsville, Jackson made a flank move to outwit General Hooker and push back the troops. We drove through the dense, silent forest while reading these words, "While in this condition, we were at a loss to understand our situation, but old Stonewall was not, he knew what he was about, and was planning to make one of his forward moves (flank move). In a few hours we were called to attention and marched back to the rear, then taken around through a thick wilderness of undergrowth, over brushes, logs, branches and everything else that we came to..." The terrain here is just as described and we felt the woods were full of soldiers, but we were alone on this misty April day in 1992.

John Wesley Bone was wounded at the Battle of Spotsylvania, fought between May 8-21, 1864. At the battle site known as the Bloody Angle or the Horse Shoe, we walked over the rolling woodland, which appeared just as described by JWB as he lay wounded between the lines of battle. "there was a very good dwelling located about seventy-five yards from me, and it was also near the enemy's picket line. Some of their men were in it, and they were shooting from the windows and other places. I could lie and see what they were doing." The foundation of

<sup>110</sup> Thomas J. A. Cooper was Sheriff of Nash County 1841-1846, followed by N. W. Cooper 1847-1848 and 1858-1860.

<sup>111</sup> Nashville, North Carolina, the County Seat of Nash County, is ten miles west of Rocky Mount, eighteen miles north of Wilson, and forty-five miles E.N.E. of the State Capitol at Raleigh.



this dwelling, the McCoull House, remains today, so we were sure our position on the field was exactly where grandpa Bone lay wounded.

Our final destination was Appomattox Court House where General Lee surrendered the Army of Northern Virginia to end the Late War. By now we were all very familiar with John Wesley's writings about this dramatic time. At the National Park Visitor's Center we sat down for an audio-visual program *Honor Answers Honor*, which contained accounts of both Union and Confederate soldiers who were at Appomattox when Lee surrendered. The script was read by actors, but the words were from actual recollections and illustrated by drawings of soldiers.

As the program progressed, we were startled to hear a very familiar passage: "I suppose that most of us both sides took the quietest night rest that we had in many, for we were not dreading and watching for each other, for the lion and the lamb had now laid down together." These were the words of John Wesley Bone!

Two other comments were made during the program that clearly matched passages from *Record of a Soldier in the Late War*. We were stunned because we had no idea that this document had ever been beyond the family. The Park Rangers only knew that the program had been used since 1977 and referred me to the National Park Service Education Department at Harper's Ferry, Virginia.

After returning home, I tracked down the source of the material used at Appomattox in the audio-visual program *Honor Answers Honor*.

The program was developed by the National Park Service in 1976 and began showing at Appomattox in Sept., 1977. The script was written by Rosemary Pyne, a free-lance writer. She used material from several state archives, including North Carolina. The Confederate material, according to National Park records, was indeed taken from *Record of a Soldier in the Late War* by J. W. Bone.

But how did this document get into the North Carolina Archives? A historian at the North Carolina Archives explained that a carbon copy of John Wesley Bone's account was part of the Lowry Shuford Collection. Miss Shuford was the Historian of the United Daughters of the Confederacy. The UDC had contacted Confederate Veterans to collect their remembrances. The material was given to the North Carolina Archives in 1921. The historian told me that of all the first person Civil War accounts they have "few are as lengthy and detailed as the Bone account."

So we discovered that John Wesley Bone's "plain outline" is indeed "worthy of a place on the record." Our simple vacation objective to retrace the steps of grandpa Bone yielded a fascinating testament to his memory which we will treasure forever.



APPOMATTOX COURT HOUSE  
"Honor Answers Honor"

(Sound/slide Program Script)

NARRATOR:

E. M. Stanton, Secretary of War. General Lee surrendered the Army of Northern Virginia this afternoon on terms proposed by myself, Ulysses S. Grant.

The surrender was signed. Rumor and reality raced each other at breakneck speed through the camp of Yankee and Rebel alike.

SOUTHERNER:

There's a rumor that Lee had surrendered ... after a while, a shout rang ... my heart sank. Until that moment I'd only known our approaching doom with intellect. Now I felt it. I felt that I had neither home nor country.

NARRATOR:

Somehow it did not seem real until the men saw General Lee returning from the McLean House. One look at his face and they knew. Along the road a few Confederate Artillery Battalions stood with orders to take off their hats in silence as Lee rode by.

But silence erupted into cheers as the men broke ranks to crowd around their idolized leader ... they chose to lift his burden the only way they knew how ... with one last act of admiration.

When rumor became reality, reaction was still skeptical:

SOUTHERNER:

The opinion seems to prevail that the war is ended, but I cannot believe so.

NORTHERNER:

Well, this has been a great day for the soldiers – and mud everywhere, but we are full of enthusiasm.

NARRATOR:

The enthusiasm that began to manifest itself in song and cannon blast was soon muted by order of General Grant.

The day of surrender was to be one of double-edged honor, not singular rejoicing. With the acceptance of the news in the far reaches of camp ...



SOUTHERNER:

First there was a silence, and then succeeded an incoherent mingling of tongues ... some wondering, some questioning, some complaining, some regretting almost in tears, but almost all seeking to console themselves with the thought that they had discharged their duty ... and bore no disgrace.

The shock is terrible, appalling, numbing, crushing ... it is as if a star were struck from the firmament of glory and hurled into the abysmal depths of darkness.

NORTHERNER:

And now I want to say right here, that if there ever was a red letter day in the calendar of events of my lifetime, that it was the occasion of that surrender.

SOUTHERNER:

We could hear within their lines an occasional cheer and the music of bands, but they did not give any indication of malicious triumph from the distance.

SOUTHERNER:\*

I suppose that most of us on both sides had the quietest nights rest we had in many – for we were not dreading and watching for each other – for the lion and the lamb had now laid down together.

NARRATOR:

The peace and rest that some spoke of belied the restless activities of others. Countless wagons of food were hauled in the Southern camp. Hunger had gnawed at both Armies, but the near starvation of the Confederates brought forth a spontaneous charity from some – like the Pennsylvania volunteers

NORTHERNER:

We shared our food until every haversack was empty. The sweet aroma of real coffee staggered the Confederates, condensed milk and sugar appalled them. And they stood aghast at just a little butter.

NARRATOR:

This charity was in spite of the fact that ...

NORTHERNER:

Have not had anything to eat for three days ... I had an ear of corn for supper – myself and my tentmate.

NARRATOR:

The restless activity extended into long meetings of commissioners who had to define the terms of the surrender so briefly and dramatically signed by the two generals.

---

\* John Wesley Bone



Night and day a printing press cranked out the paroles which would give the Southerners or Confederates the right to return home unmolested. Endless hours of work went into the signing and distribution of these passports to freedom.

Curiosity stirred Union men to wander near the Confederates to get a close look at their so-recent enemies.

Men ranged the countryside trying to find fodder for half-starved animals.

And many who were not restless in body were restless in spirit. Minds wandered back to battles lost and won ... and comrades won and lost. The now familiar life of the soldier was soon to end. Now each step out of the present was unknown ... and disquieting.

Though Confederate and Federal did not share the same fear of what had happened to his home, they did share the strange realization that they were slowly tearing away from the camaraderie of a soldier's life. Sooner or later, they must walk into the future as individuals. Restlessness, anxiety, anticipation – all stalked the camp of Confederate and Union alike.

It was to be even more intensified with the official act of surrender – the laying down of arms. They waited, with dread and apprehension for the final composite act of their army ... the once glorious army of Northern Virginia.

About six o'clock on the gray and misty morning of April 12, 1865, 6,000 men of the Union 5<sup>th</sup> Army Corps lined the sides of the muddy Richmond-Lynchburg road. They ranged from the knoll east of Appomattox court House right through the village itself. Like stoic hosts, they awaited the Army of Northern Virginia.

Then a bugle broke the silence and sounded the prelude. As Confederate General Gordon approached Union General Chamberlain – the Union officer commanded: 'Attention – carry arms!' The effect was electric. The face of the Confederate General sprang to life. Lightly he spurred his horse, wheeled around upright and dropped the point of his sword to the toe of his boot.

Loudly and clearly General Gordon commanded the brigades to pass with the same marching salute. Honor would match honor. A token of respect would be given from Americans to Americans.

The thin ragged gray line passed – not in subservience, but in pride. Over the knoll rolled the brave men of Jackson's Stonewall brigade; Cobb's Georgia Legion; Gordon's Georgians; Hoke's North Carolinian's and the men who had followed Ransom; Hill; Mahone; Longstreet; Hood; Pickett.

They passed before the men from Massachusetts, Maine, Michigan, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania.

They passed before men they had met in battle at Fredericksburg; Chancellorsville; Gettysburg; the Wilderness; Cold Harbor; Petersburg; Five Forks. All bloody steps into this April day. They passed men whom they had fought ferociously and bravely. They marched head high and with pride.

SOUTHERNER:



It is by miracles we have lived to see this day any of us standing here. We fronted them and were commanded by our officer to stack arms – take off our cartridge boxes, belts and hang them on the arms. We obeyed the command and this was the last command we received.

NORTHERNER:

There was a North Carolina regiment in front of us. They asked, "What regiment is that?" "Corn Exchange." They said, "Oh, we gave it to you at Shepherdstown and Fredericksburg." Our men answered quickly – now you have to surrender to us.

NARRATOR:

Some rebels even left drums and battered brass horns.

NORTHERNER:

Lastly, they fold their flags and lay them down ... some broke from ranks kneeling over them, clinging and pressing them to their lips with tears. And many a bare staff was there laid down, from which the ensign had been torn in the struggle of emotions, and divided piece by piece ... to be treasured for precious keepsakes of manhood's test and heirlooms for their children.

NARRATOR:

One man said, "Now that is my flag (pointing to the stars and stripes) and I will prove myself as worthy as any of you."

One Southerner before stacking his gun, spoke to it, "my dear wife, I hope that I will never see you again. If you kill as many Rebels as you have killed Yanks, you will do very well." Kissing the gun with the remark, "Good-bye."

Another confederate said: "Good-bye gun, I am darned glad to get rid of you. I have been trying for two years."

SOUTHERNER:\*

Never did victorious troops behave better, no taunting or harsh talk. They seemed to have a silent respect for the gaunt faced and ragged veterans in front of them.

The conduct of the Federals was soothing and comforting beyond anything that words can express.

NORTHERNER:

We stood in line from 6 a.m. to 1 p.m., and regiment after regiment would stack arms, and then start from home without a cent, ragged and lousey. Pretty rough for those brave fellows.

NARRATOR:

---

\* John Wesley Bone



When all is over in the dusk of evening, the long lines of scattered cartridges are set on fire and the lurid flames given an unearthly border to our parting. Their ranks broken, the bonds that bound them fused away by forces stronger than fire. They are free at last to go where they will. To find their homes.

SOUTHERNER: \*

We were turned out into the world most of us without any money, with one weather-beaten suit of clothes and nothing to eat, entirely on the mercy of somebody else.

The Government had not paid any wages in over a year and most of us were from one hundred to one thousand miles from home. I now have my parole in my pocket ... two signatures on a piece of paper – one in the Spring of 1861 which made me a soldier – the other in the Spring of 1865 which makes me

NARRATOR:

Which makes him like all the others who had to return. The Southerner was returning to chaos and a life that had changed drastically in his absence. The Northerner was returning to less chaos, but a life that had also changed dramatically since he left home. Both were stepping into a world that they could not yet comprehend. Yet both would carry home some spirit, some essence of Appomattox that would change the world that had changed around them.

NARRATOR:

The way home would be long and arduous. The way home was full of unfamiliar roads and byways. The way home was full of perils and fears – yet somehow this spirit would remain.

It would be a long time before these men would go beyond the immediacy of tomorrow. Yet, eventually they would arrive. Some sooner than others but arrive they would.

Perhaps the return home would grow into a desire to merge with the world around them.

---

\* John Wesley Bone



## INTERVIEW WITH A NORTH CAROLINA CONFEDERATE WIDOW (A242)

DATED MAY 31, 1964

ROCKY MOUNT – Mrs. Victoria B. Stallings, who was born Nov. 2, 1871, and is now in her 92nd year, is the only Nash County Confederate widow living today.

She went to School at Baker's Schoolhouse and later taught school two winters. She also attended Oak Level normal school, becoming eligible to teach all grades in the one-room school of that day. Mrs. Stallings' first marriage was in 1891. She was then 20 years old. On a Wednesday, in the middle of June, she was married to John Thomas Pitman. "My daddy had to sign for me to get married," she said. "We had seven children, but only three are living."

After 15 years of living on the farm, Mr. Pitman died. The children by this marriage who survive are Mrs. Linda Perry Turner, a nurse in Norfolk, Va., and James Garfield and Irene Pitman, who live here with their mother.

"Teachers know what living is . . ." she said, thinking back on those years.

### *Wounded in War*

Then in 1916, she was married to Cyrus Stallings, who said he was in his 65<sup>th</sup> year.

"He had been wounded in the war," said Mrs. Stallings. "He would talk about the war and cry like a baby. It made him mad when anyone said the South was beaten. He fared some kind of bad, licking mud out of mudholes for water. He went in as a boy of 16, towards the end of the conflict. His uncle said, 'You can wipe up all the blood you will spill with a pocket handkerchief.' But he stayed to the end. He was in a hospital close to Appomattox, Va., and was also in the old Charlotte Courthouse."

During the first World War, Mrs. Stallings sewed and worked in a millinery shop run by a Mrs. Lamberth. She sewed for a Mrs. Jernigan whose husband ran a store. "I made shirts and other clothing for the store."

"My first husband owned some land which he sold to go to college. He felt called to preach, so he went to Elon College at the age of 36. The children were small and it was very hard during those years in Elon College."

"Then Mr. Pitman was called to pastor the Selma Methodist Church, his first. We were there only about four to six months when he was taken with pneumonia and died."

"I had inherited some land which I sold, and bought land at Spring Hope near Nashville. Here I raised the children. It was hard work, but I loved my children. They were all I had to love after my husband's death."

### *Nursed Husband*

Cyrus Stallings was soon unable to work. He began having strokes soon after they were married. Mrs. Stallings nursed him 15 years. Between trips to the hospital, she was not able to keep up her housework.

Today, she gardens, raises a corn crop, makes patchwork quilts and crib quilts. These activities keep her mind occupied. Her doctor says, "You'll live to be a hundred or more."

Mrs. Stallings has had great difficulty in proving that Stallings did, indeed, serve in the army because he was transferred from his own unit to another when wounded. She has never been able to prove her right to a federal pension, nor does she receive a Methodist minister's widow's pension, nor even a teacher's pension, despite being eligible in each of these areas. Yet, she has the full responsibility for the upkeep of her daughter Irene, whose health is broken.



(A242)

# LAST KNOWN CONFEDERATE WIDOW DIES

WILMINGTON (AP) — A 102-year-old woman said to be the last surviving widow of a North Carolina Confederate soldier died Saturday in Wilmington, authorities said.

Harriet Victoria Pittman Stallings was the last person known to have received a state pension that supported Civil War veterans and their widows. Her death at Hillhaven Convalescent Home ends the program.

Mrs. Stallings was born Nov. 2, 1883, 15 years after North Carolina was readmitted to the Union after the end of Reconstruction.

Her husband was Cyrus H. Stallings, a private of the 70<sup>th</sup> North Carolina Regiment, Infantry Company A. He was part of the infantry from Nash County who fought to defend Petersburg, Va., in the closing months of the Civil War.

Stallings died in 1929, 15 years after marrying Mrs. Stallings. She had seven children from a previous marriage.

She worked every day all of her lifetime, until she was 95 when she fell and injured herself, said James G. Pittman, 74, her son of Wilmington. "She always worked for others and took care of her children. She used to walk a half-mile to church every Sunday until she fell."

For several years, Mrs. Stallings relied on her \$75 monthly pension. Last year, a bill was introduced in the General Assembly increasing her pension to \$150.

Mrs. Stallings had become a member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy in April, said Wendy Clark, president of UDC's Cape Fear Chapter III. Mrs. Clark said the chapter was preparing to present Mrs. Stallings with her membership certificate when they learned of her death.

"We didn't even know North Carolina had a real daughter," Mrs. Clark said in a telephone interview Saturday night. "We didn't think we had any left. It was such an honor to know she was alive. We wanted her to be a member of our chapter."

Funeral services will be held 2 p.m. Tuesday at Calvary Baptist Church in Rocky Mount. Burial will be at Sandy Cross Methodist Church cemetery.

She is also survived by her daughters, Linda P. Turner of Virginia Beach, Va., and Irene P. Hunt of Rocky Mount; 14 grandchildren; and 33 great-grandchildren.

The family will be at the church from 10 a.m. to 2 p.m. Tuesday. Arrangements are by Harrell's Funeral Home, Burgaw.

David Bone did not leave a will upon his death on Nov. 30, 1891. His estate had been disposed of in a manner as described by his grandson, Kenneth E. Bone.

"After David Bone and his wife Dinah got too feeble to work, living expenses, bad management, and endorsing of a note\* that carried 30% interest, put him in debt. Before he died he divided and deeded his land to his boys in 1889 for them to pay off his indebtedness, which they did. When he died, he did not own anything except personal effects."

\* The note was for the purchase of a horse for a total of \$150 from Sam Westry by Henry A. Bone. Henry's horse had died suddenly during the plowing season, so he was placed in dire circumstances. The note follows:

\$100.00 Nash Co. N.C. June 22, 1871

Six months after date with interest at 2-1/2 pr ct for amount I promise to pay S C Westray on his order the sum of one hundred dollars value recd. Witness our hands and seals. Date as above written.

Attest	Henry A. Bone	(Seal)	
	William T. Bone	David Bone	(Seal)
	John Bone	(Seal)	



## FIFTH GENERATION

Josiah Nelson Bone was born in Nash County, North Carolina on February 16, 1852. Josiah married Ella Elizabeth Mason on Jan 6, 1886. Ella was the daughter of Duke W. and Martha Ann Turner Mason. Ella was born in Edgecombe County, North Carolina August 20, 1859, she died in Nashville, North Carolina on Sept. 10, 1943. Josiah died in Nash County, North Carolina on April 10, 1937.

\* \* \*

A short sketch of Josiah follows as related on June 12, 1980 by Kenneth E. Bone.

My father was Josiah Nelson Bone. He was born February 16, 1852. He was a kind of a studious boy and went to school almost in sight of where I live now, near the woods out there just this side of, west of the Jake Vick home in a log school house\* and went four months a year - two months in spring, and two in the summer. The term was divided because he did not go in extremely cold weather on account of the open school building. He went there with such folks as Axum Kerr, Big Josiah Vick, and Bell Walker till he got as about as far as he could go there. Being of studious mind he begged, borrowed, and bought all of the book he could afford and self taught himself at home. When he became twenty-one he rented a field and planted it in cotton, his father (David) let him have a colt to break, to plow his cotton with, well he made this crop of cotton, and used the money to go to Louisburg Male Academy, Franklin County, N.C. to school. Before the term was out his money gave out. His brother Tina Borrowed twenty dollars from a neighbor and that kept him there till the end of the term, June 3, 1874. The neighbor was an old bachelor who was a cobbler who made and repaired shoes, and who was a kind of an alcoholic, but who stayed sober enough to save some of his money. The next fall, he was granted a teachers certificate for the second grade on July 4, 1874. The next school term, my father taught school in the same school house he went to, with the boys. That was his first year of teaching, and some of those boys, older and bigger than he was, and that he went to school with, really gave him a fit in disciplining, but he got through that term with them and then he taught over near Sappony Creek Primitive Baptist Church, at a school over there. Also Joyners, N.C. and I don't know where else, but he taught seven years, through 1880. He taught four months a year, making a little crop in between time; and he also self-taught himself surveying, and after he thought he had learned something about it he bought himself a compass and he practiced around and finally did some surveying in the county, dividing estates. After he had saved up a little money, he decided he wanted to be a merchant he went to Nashville and opened up a store on October 29, 1880. He stayed there until he found it was not a success, (March 7, 1881), so his brother Tina built a little storehouse out here at his farm and Papa moved his stock of goods down there and ran a country store there for two or three years (from March 14, 1881) and farmed in the meantime. Well, when uncle Tina got married, on March 11, 1885, Papa had to move out, so he sold his stock of goods to uncle Tina.

My father had bought the farm where we live on, Dec. 29, 1882, 48 acres for \$525, and was farming it some. So, he built himself a two room house here, and moved down here and farmed on his property and lived as a bachelor---after two years of that, on Jan. 6, 1886, he married my mother at the old Mason home near Nashville. The home is still standing, and has just been rejuvenated. The deed is in the safety deposit box in Peoples Bank of Rocky Mount and is made from G. M. D. Langley and wife to Papa. Papa didn't have all the money for all the land, all the farm; but he put what he had on it. This man Rice, who lived then over on what is now 97 Highway had the mortgage from G. M. D. Langley. Papa renewed that mortgage and the same man carried him and I think he finished paying for it in one or two years. I think he finished paying it before he married. He built a two room house in the meantime. "Now you said that was just the land to the mailbox"; out to the mailbox that was right. The mailbox back to the road was Ricks or Williford land. This land from the mailbox to the road was Ruffin Ricks land, but bought by Miss C. J. Williford's people and given to them in their lifetime, and to their children after their deaths, so they couldn't give a deed. But they got in need of money and wanted to sell some so Papa bought twenty-six acres between his land and the road, a lifetime right in it, which was a gamble. Miss Williford lived to be rather old so he came out alright and then when they divided up that property among the children, father still had a lifetime right to it. Well, I bought 10 acres of it right against the house from their son Joe for \$245 per acre, Papa bought the other part of it from Mattie, I don't remember the price a year or two later. He got



a lifetime right to it sometime in the nineties, but I don't know exactly what year. The old deed is in the same lock box for that which would show, I bought it on Jan 26, 1919.

He added the Burston farm or Peppermint farm in 1892, before he had gotten this lifetime right. That was when cotton was four cents a pound. This farm was being sold to settle an estate, and nobody had any money to buy land or anything. But Papa had 16 bales of cotton under the shelter, but he couldn't afford to sell it for four cents a pound. So, he used a little money my mother inherited from the Duke Mason Estate (settlement by Henry Mason) to make a down payment on the farm and bought it at a low price and borrowed the money from the Big Rocky Mount Bank from Mr. Tom H. Battle, with the understanding that he would retire the note when the cotton got high enough to sell. So in about one years time, cotton went to 9½ cents per pound. so he sold the cotton and retired the note. He had a good farm at a very little price.

\* The following letter was written by one of the attendees of that log cabin school - Capt. John Wesley Bone

#### AN OPEN LETTER

To The Graphic:

Well, Thanksgiving Day of 1930 is past and gone forever. Many things happen now on that day that were now known many years ago. It is being said that times are hard, and it may be so with many, but it did not look so in this part of the country. All seemed to have plenty to eat, dress well, ride on cars, and go wherever they wished. There was a reasonable attendance at our Thanksgiving service and a good collection for the orphanage.

Many unusual things are happening in these times. A few days ago at the home of T. A. Bone, who is now 76 years old, there was two sisters visiting. Mrs. Nancy Cockrell Smith, 76 years old and Mrs. Mary Cockrell Langley, 81 years old, who now lives in Alabama. She went there 57 years ago and this was her second visit during these number of years. There was also present in the home J. N. Bone, 78 years old, and J. W. Bone, 88 years old. The three Bone's were brothers. These 5 persons seemed to be enjoying good health in spite of their age. In conversing and considering the things of the past, we recalled that at one time we had all attended the same school. The "Old Field School," or "Common School" it was called. By the side of the road or path stood a log building 14x18 with two doors and one window, a chimney and an open fire place at one end. The scholars were seated around on split log benches. Our books were composed of an old Blue-Back Webster Speller, Smith's Arithmetic and Geography, and an English Grammar. One teacher taught 30 or 40 scholars. Some of them walking from four to five miles to reach the schools. What they learned there was about all the average child got in those days. Our garments and shoes were made at home. Three to four months in the year was the length of the term.

Oh, the old school house  
That stood upon the hill  
I never, no never, can forget,  
Dear happy days  
Ye gather' round me still,  
I never, no never, can forget.

Yes, many things happened in those days that we have not forgotten. I write these remembrances that the young of the age may see what a good advantage they have to get an education. They have big brick buildings well furnished; go dressed well, and are carried on trucks if they live much distance from school. With all these blessings we say times are hard? Not many in the country have seen a hard time, except those who have passed through the Civil War and the days of Reconstruction.

By CAPT.\* J. W. BONE,  
A Civil War Veteran.

\*Honorary title, J. W. Bone was not a commissioned officer



The following newspaper article was found among old papers, specific source not known.

## SCHOOLS OF NASH COUNTY

### Oak Level School: Humble Start In One Room

In 1896 there was a small one teacher school in the western part of the community known as Dozier's School.

The patrons of this school were ambitious for their children to have a better school.

There was a one teacher school on the south side of the community known as Baker's School. It was very over crowded. Some of the patrons on the north side of Baker's school district wanted better advantages for their children, so the north side of Baker's district and Doziers School came together making a district. In the summer of 1896 they decided to have a nine months school at or near Oak Level Church to begin about the 14<sup>th</sup> day of Sept.

They drew up By-laws by which the school was to be governed. As they had only four months public school, there was five months of school to be financed by patrons of the community.

Seven men in the community volunteered to pay the deficiency at the end of each month and were named as "Trustees".

They were J. W. Bone, Chairman, (Josiah Nelson Bone, Assistant Secretary, later secretary with the resignation of J. R. Harper) James R. Harper, Secretary, J. R. Dozier, Treasurer, T. A. Bone, H. N Snell and T. M. Dozier. Miss Mary Lawson was the first teacher. As there was no school building, she taught in Oak Level Church.

Miss Laura Boddie taught in the fall of 1897. She commenced teaching in Oak Level Church, but after a month or two, a few men in the community had built a large one room building, with a stage ten feet wide all the way across the room and named it "Oak Level Academy".

These men were entitled to shares of stock in the school according to the money they invested to buy material on July 9, 1898.

T. A. Bone gave the trees to make the shingles. J. R. Dozier, C. J. Williford and others made the shingles that covered the building. The construction of this building was done by men of the community with J. R. Dozier as foreman.

Most of the men of the community who were physically able to work contributed some labor. It has been said that J. R. Stone, who died only a few years ago nailed on the first shingle.

This was the last year Oak Level was a one teacher school.

In 1898 these same public spirited citizens built two more rooms. For the next two years T. H. Sledge was principal and Miss Sarah Sykes, who married him after the first year taught primary school and music. In 1901 the late E. M. Rallins, who was Supt. of Henderson and Vance Co. schools for many years was the principal.

It soon became a three teacher school, with other public spirited citizens, joining the other seven in financing the school, until 1909 when the building was burned. The burning of the building did not close the school. The three teachers finished the term in two of the churches and a vacant house in the community.



Miss Nadine Jenkins was principal when the school was burned and was the first principal in the new four room school building that replaced the one that was burned. This was the first school building at Oak Level constructed by public funds. Lonnie E. Duncan was the principal for the next three years, then another room was built and it became a five teachers school.

Miss Carrie Wilson, who later was County Supervisor of schools in Nash and other counties, was principal from 1918 to 1920. The school became very crowded but Oak Level did not get anew building until 1925.

Miss Kathleen Strickler of Fredericksburg, Va. was the first principal in the present school building. The school as an elementary school reached its peak as a six teacher school.

Eight years ago Mrs. J. A. Leonard returned to the school for the fourth time, and has been principal since 1948. Although a small school, it is one of the best, and the pupils that go from Oak Level to High School compare favorably with others.

Prominent Citizens of Oak Level -- Judge Superior Court --Walter Bone; Minister -- Wiley Vick; Efficiency Expert -- N. A. Price; Many teachers, among these -- Miss Minnie Bone, Miss Eloise Faison, Mrs. Glenn Griffin and Miss Mary Lulu Bell.

The Bylaws Etc.

The following are bylaws adopted by the Board of Trustees for the Better Government and protection of a school to be taught at or near Oak Level Church for a term of nine months, commencing on or about the 14th of Sept. 1896. The following board are composed of 7 trustees and out of said board there shall be one chairman, one secretary, and one treasurer elected, and the following resolutions carried out by the proper officials:

Section 1<sup>st</sup> All of said board of trustees shall meet at the school building on such hour as may be named by their chairman at the end or close of each school month and settle in full for the past month with principal or secretary.

Section 2<sup>nd</sup> Any trustee who shall fail to pay the required amount at the end of each school month or within ten days thereafter, shall be expelled from the board of trustees, and the secretary shall at once notify him to discontinue his patronage until all arrears or back tuition are settled.

Section 3<sup>rd</sup> All patrons who shall fail to settle up their tuition at the end of each school month, or within ten days thereafter, shall be notified at once by the secretary to discontinue their patronage until all arrears or back tuition are settled.

Section 4<sup>th</sup> The principal shall on each day preceding the one on which the school month shall close make out and send to each patron "except trustees, the amount of tuition which he or she will be due the next day."

Section 5<sup>th</sup> There shall be at least six hours taught each day, clear of all intermissions, "except providentially hindered."

Section 6<sup>th</sup> Said trustees and they only shall have full control of said school.

Section 7<sup>th</sup> Should patron or principal become aggrieved said board shall become an arbitrating board and settle all matters.

Section 8<sup>th</sup> The chairman shall have power to call said board together as often as he may deem fit.

Section 9<sup>th</sup> Any trustee who shall fail to meet with the board according to the stipulations of these bylaws shall be deemed to have waived his decision or voice in all matters of business of that day.

Section 10<sup>th</sup> Two thirds of said board present shall constitute a quorum and may transact business.



We the undersigned trustees do approve and adopt the above bylaws under our hands and seals.

Signed

J. N. Bone, Assistant Secretary  
J. W. Bone, Chairman  
T. A. Bone  
J. R. Dozier, Treasurer  
F. M. Dozier  
Jas R. Harper, Secretary  
H. N. Snell

\* \* \*

What else can you tell us about the farm

Well, the Pete Battle place between here and Oak Level, we bought that in 1922. I took the part on the east side of the road, and Papa took the part on the west side of the road, so as to bring his farm out to the road. That is where Nick Richardson lives. That is about all the land he ever bought.

My father always wanted to do something besides what he was doing, so in 1910 he had saved up a little money so he decided he wanted to go into the mercantile business again. So he bought out a store/merchandise in Nashville, and we ran that for a year and a half. We lived in Nashville for a year of that time. That was not a success, so he got a chance to sell out, sold out, moved back to the farm, and lived here the rest of his life. When we lived in Nashville, we lived on what is the current site of Harold Cooley's home.

He became resigned to farm life at that time. I had gotten grown and he had relied on me to help run the farm, in fact I wound up running the farm for several years before he passed. He was satisfied then to stay at the farm. He always wanted to beat me away from the farm, but we both came back to the farm together. I finished school, (Atlantic Christian College in 1907), the country was in a depression. I had been, and finished in bookkeeping, there was no job available. It was at a time if you had money in the bank you could not draw but twenty-five dollars of your own money from the bank in any one day. That is how tight things were. Therefore I couldn't get a job, so my father gave me a job on the farm and I guess that is why I am a farmer today.

When T. A. Bone's estate was settled, I bought the land in front of us, that part of his farm in front of his house and back of the Proctor farm that reaches over to the fork of the road where Claude Cooper now lives. I bought that off T. A. Bone's estate, in his settlement. That was in 1942, just a few months after your mother and I were married.

Then when Bob and Eliza Bone's estate was settled, there were two tracts to that. I bought the tract on the burying ground back to the branch on the north side of the road and Eddie Bone bought what was the old house part and what was on the south side. We agreed not to run each other, but we would divide it. We both wanted it, so a few days before it was sold we agreed he wouldn't run me on mine, if he would not run him on his. That was Sept. 26, 1958. My father build all the buildings on the farm, there were no buildings on either farm he bought. Except two small log buildings on the first piece he bought. The buildings were not good construction work, so after he died, I rebuilt all of them.

I went to school first in one of the log houses in the yard, Miss Emma Sledge taught school there a few months - I and sister both. She was six and I was four. They sent me there to get me out of the way, but I was not ready for school. I started again before I was six, I reckon I made it that time. We didn't have but four months free school. That had to be supplemented by other teaching, such as by cousin Joe (Josiah May Bone), who taught us in grandfather's (David Bone's) old house. He had been to Cedar Rock Academy and furthered his education a little bit. He taught a few terms.

Kenneth E. Bone



June 12, 1980

\* \* \*

Children of Josiah Nelson Bone and Ella Elizabeth (Mason) Bone

Minnie Lee <sup>*</sup> unmarried	b. Oct 11, 1886	d. Jan 8, 1969
Kenneth Early <sup>**</sup> m. Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson, Aug 14, 1942	b. March 6, 1888	d. February 28, 1982
	b. March 12, 1905	d. December 29, 1983
Joseph Garland	b. Feb. 19, 1892	d. April 6, 1899

\* \* \*

Land Purchased by Josiah Nelson Bone

DB 54-123 From George M. D. Langley, 48 acres for \$525.00, Dec. 29, 1882.

DB 73-483 To be received from David Bone, 133 acres for payment of existing debts. Acreage was to represent one-third share -- divided by John W., J. N., and T. A. Bone. The debt was \$174.41 -- John Bone, \$17.00 -- John Baley, \$12.00 -- Willie More, \$10.00 Sarah Vick, \$3.00 -- John Hunter, \$3.00 Bodder Ward, \$50.00 -- Battle Bunn & Co.; Feb. 11, 1889.

DB 83-563 From J. J. Sharp by trustee, 97 acres for \$300.00, Nov 7, 1892.

DB 109-591 From J. W. Bone et al, lot #3 in division of David Bone's estate, 41¾ acres for \$1.00 and repayment of share of debt.

DB 179-130 From Henderson Joyner, 5 acres for \$32.00, July 1, 1911.

DB 272-104 From M. V. Barnhill et al, 27½ acres -- The Battle place, for \$2900.00; sale Oct 27, 1921; property received Jan 11, 1922.

DB 322-599 From James A. Daughtridge, lots in Nashville, for \$2480 Dec. 30, 1927.

SIXTH GENERATION

Kenneth Early Bone, the son of Josiah Nelson and Ella Elizabeth Mason Bone was born in Nash County, North Carolina on March 6, 1888. Kenneth married Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson on August 14, 1942. Margaret was the daughter of Ira Daniel and Ella Virginia Keel Roberson born March 12, 1905 in Martin County, North Carolina.

Kenneth attended Sunday school at Oak Level Baptist Church and was a member of the Nashville Methodist Church, Nashville, North Carolina having joined in September of 1903. He was a member of that churches' official board for twelve years, and board of trustees for four years.

Kenneth attended secondary schools at Oak Level and Nashville; one year at Atlantic Christian College in Wilson, North Carolina. He received a diploma in Bookkeeping.

\* Probably taken from a popular song of the day entitled "Minnie Lee." The song was also included in the closing exercises of the Louisburg Male Academy when J. N. Bone graduated in 1874.

\*\* The surname of a good friend of Josiah Nelson Bone when he attended the Louisburg Male Academy.



Kenneth farmed all of his adult life with the exception of one and half years working in his father's dry goods store in Nashville, North Carolina.

Other activities Kenneth engaged in:

Justice of Peace for twelve years.

Vital Statistics Registrar for twelve years.

On Township A.S.C. Committee for fifteen years.

On Farm and Home Administration Committee for three years, and Chairman for one year.

Registrar for Oak Level Township in 1914 election, and either Poll holder, or helped at Polls through 1968 election.

Joined Nash County Farm bureau at first organizational meeting in County.

A charter member of Oak Level Ruritan Club, organized in 1963.

\* \* \* \*

Minnie Lee Bone

Born Oct 11, 1886 was the daughter of the late Josiah Nelson Bone, and Ella Mason Bone. She was educated in the Oak Level and Nashville local schools, Louisburg College for two years and continued her education at East Carolina, until she got an A certificate, but did not get a diploma, since she did not have enough science. She taught for thirty-two years, nineteen of which were in Nash County.

She first taught at Philadelphia school, in the Taylor's community and later they consolidated four small schools into Griffins School, then she went back to the same community and taught the children of some of those that she taught the first time. she taught at Dortches, Momeyer, Spring Hope, Nashville, and at Oak Level twice, one year the first time and four years the last time. Thirteen years out of the County, at Zebulon, Black Creek, Angier, Dunn, Scotland Neck, and Aycock School in Vance County. She joined the Nashville Methodist Church in Sept. 1903, and was a member of Woman's Society. She was a long time active member of the Nash County Home Demonstration Club and President of her local club several times; was at one time Historian and on the Committee of the Effie Vines Gordon Loan Fund.

Minnie Lee Bone suffered a cerebral hemorrhage and died on January 8, 1969.

\* \* \* \*

Tribute to Minnie Lee Bone

By Mrs. W. A. Herbert

The members of Oak Level Extension Homemakers wish to pay loving tribute and respect to the memory of one of our most loyal and faithful members, Miss Minnie Lee Bone, who passed away January 8, 1969.

Miss Minnie was interested in all phases of club work, and in making the Community a better place to live.

Her devotion to her club work will always be remembered by the lives she touched.

She served as our President several times, as Secretary, and various other committees, giving of her means and talents.



Theodore Roosevelt once said, the test of a man's worth to his community is the service he renders to it. Surely this is true of Miss Minnie.

Her going from Oak Level Community a true citizen, and the club sustains the loss of a devoted member.

#### Joseph Garland Bone

The 8-1/2" x 12" school slate is initialled J. G. Bone. Joseph Garland Bone born February 19, 1892; Died April 6, 1899. Josie, as he was known, fell into pond near school, was carried home on the shoulders of his older brother - Kenneth, only to be stricken with pneumonia. His obituary follows:

#### An Obituary

On last Wednesday night death invaded the home of Mr. and Mrs. J. N. Bone, taking their little son, Josie, after a short illness of pneumonia which terminated in meningitis. He was a bright, intelligent little fellow who leaves many friends and relatives to mourn their loss. While it seems so sad indeed to lose him, we know that "all is well" with him. He is safe "inside the Caty's gates" and we know not; oh! we know not, what awaited his sweet spirit there. His remains were entered in the family burial lot near J. W. Bone's Friday evening, where quite a crowd of friends and relatives had assembled to pay a last, sad tribute of respect.

To the bereaved parents we tender our profound sympathy, and, if we may would offer a word of cheer, even while we know that none but the tender voice of the Heavenly Father can soothe and comfort their broken hearts.

Josie now is in Heaven  
Sweet place of rest above:  
There he will forever dwell  
When all is peace and love  
He was seven years old  
So young to be cut down  
But God who gave the calling stroke  
Gives now the victim's crown

Robert E. Bone

Oak Level, N.C. April 9th, 1899

\* \* \*



On August 16, 1973, an article appeared in the Nashville Graphic on the Kenneth Bone. That article follows:

down on the farm

things aren't the

way they used to be

By GARNET BASS

"You used to be able to tell a country man by the way he dressed when he went to town, but now you can't unless he's a little more sunburned than anyone else."

That's one change for farmers during this century that Kenneth Bone has noted. A lot more have taken place, however, and Bone recalls most of them. In fact, he's seen them as they happened.

Bone is 85 years old and farmed for 63 years before his retirement, which he said became effective January 1, 1973. He would not have retired then, he said, but his machinery was wearing out and he felt he was too old to invest in new equipment.

Not long before World War I, Bone began farming on a 10-acre plot his father gave him. He said he planted six acres in peanuts and four in tobacco.

When he retired his farm consisted of 253 acres, 150 of which was cleared.

Farming was revolutionized and Bone saw it happen. Farmers went from a one horse to a two-horse plow in the late teens, here calls. "I bought the first walking gang plow in Oak Level Township," he said.

The riding plow followed not too long after the two-horse plow, he said, but few other changes occurred before World War II. Insecticides and herbicides came into more widespread use following the war but even with those, he said, major breakthroughs did not occur until 10 or 12 years ago.

But now, Bone said, everything has become mechanized, even housing the crops with combines, cotton pickers, and mechanical harvesters.

### Important Changes

Of all the changes which have taken place, the three which have helped farmers most are mechanization, sheeting tobacco rather than tying it and MH30, the sucker control chemical for tobacco, "in that order," Bone said.

With these and the other innovations in farming, yields are up and the hours down. Years ago, Bone said, a farmer could take a pair of mules and a gang plow and plow as much in one day as he can now with a tractor--but he worked longer hours. With some machines, Bone said, three or four times the work of a mule and plow can be done each hour with a tractor.

In years gone by, too, Bone said, a farmer would work "from sun to sun." Last year, though, Bone said he would get up late(late being 6 a.m.), take a break in the middle of the day and quit an hour before sundown. Bone said he would even take mid-morning and mid-afternoon breaks with the tobacco hands, breaks which were unheard of not too many years ago.

"You don't work as regular and steady now as you did back then," Bone said, "but you accomplish more."



As an example of how yield has increased, Bone said, a farmer used to make 1,000 to 1,200 pounds to an acre of tobacco, but he now averages 2,000 pounds.

Bone has also seen changes in the marketing of crops over the years. Farmers used to haul tobacco to market with a mule and wagon. "It would take a good pair of mules two or two-and-one-half hours to haul to Rocky Mount," he said, but it now takes less than 30 minutes by truck. Those mules, he added, would pull a maximum of 2,000 pounds but the big trucks can now haul 5,000 to 10,000 pounds, depending on whether the tobacco is sheathed or tied.

The tobacco moves much faster on the market now, Bone said. Although the same auctioning process is used, he explained, the market is much better organized and some warehouses unload by machinery.

Cotton is sold much as it used to be also. The major change in the cotton market, he said, has been the co-op. Before the co-op, he said, farmers often took cotton back home from the market if the price were low and kept it piled in the yard until the price would go up again.

"My father and I went three years without selling any cotton," he said. "When it went up to 10 cents a pound, we unloaded." Bone said that during the 1929-32 period, cotton was selling for as little as six cents a pound.

Some co-ops were started in the 1920's, Bone said, but Nashville did not have one until the Great Depression hit. Now, he said, no one brings the cotton back home. When the price goes down in the fall, it can be stored at the co-op with better protection and insurance until the higher spring prices, he said."

### Costs Go Up

It costs much more to farm now than it did in the early part of the century. "The farmer used to could go broke one year and farm the next," Bone said. He estimated that farming expenses have more than tripled due to higher prices and "you use things you didn't use to use at all," chemicals and tractors, for example.

With all the other changes, the labor used on the farm has decreased. Bone said that seven tenant families helped on his farm at one time but when he retired there were only four. Had farming methods not changed, Bone said, farmers would be unable to get enough labor to help on the farm today.

"If it weren't for school children," he said, "you couldn't get tobacco housed now."

Even with all the changes in the farming, Bone said the farmer still finds out about the innovations in much the same way. The agricultural extension agent first appeared in the county in the early teens, he said, but he rode a horse and buggy from Scotland Neck and didn't last too long. After World War I, an agent was always stationed in the county, he said.

The extension agent has always been a friend, Bone said, and has helped both the top-notch and the poorer farmers. But Bone said observation was the major way to discover new practices. He said he would just keep an eye on what other farmers were doing and talk with them. When he saw that he thought was a good practice, he said, he would try it out himself.

He added that the specialized news media, such as the farm magazine, are also ways of finding out about new farming practices.

The typical farmer has changed much over the years also. Bone said the entire family used to farm—all nine or 10 of the family members. now, he said, "only the old men and the grandchildren farm." As evidence of this, Bone cited the tenants on his own farm. He said the youngest last year was 58 or 59.

He said very few young people are going into farming now. Young people help with barning tobacco, but not many choose farming for a career.



Unlike many of his generation, Bone does not look back to "the good ol' day." "I really think these are better days in many ways," he said.

Bone said that given the chance he would still choose farming as a career today because he enjoys working out of doors and likes the new equipment.

He especially admires the modern farming practices of his neighbors, the father-son team of Marvin and Earl Langley, he said, and if he were younger and just starting out, "I would try to do as near like they're doing it as I could."

Farming has taken on an entirely new look and Bone likes the look. The farmer has modernized more than his clothes, and with the cab-type tractor, in the years to come he may not even get sunburned.

#### Farm House Has Also Had Some Face-Lifting Changes

With all of the other changes which have taken place, the farm house has taken on a new look too.

Kenneth Bone lives with his wife of 31 years in part of the house his father built in 1884, but he has made a few changes. He had the old kitchen removed, built a new wing and remodeled the rest in 1948, including the rooms his father added in 1902.

Bone said his father installed an electric light plant in 1919 which supplied the house on a limited scale until he hooked up with the electric power lines in 1935.

Although the open well in the yard is no longer used, Bone said he keeps it in good condition as a memoir. He said he grew up drinking water from that well, but it has not been used since 1935 when his father dug a new well and put in a pump.

That same pump, he added, is the one used today for the house and irrigation.

But more has changed than just the physical appearance of the home.

Homes used to be full of people, even on Saturday night. Bone said the young people would make their own entertainment at home. "Almost all of the girls played the piano," he said, "and everyone would get together and talk and sing around the piano instead of going to Rocky Mount in a car."

On Sunday morning, too, the entire family would load up in the horse and buggy or later in the car and go to Sunday School. "Now every family member has a car," he said.

With the lack of togetherness, Bone said he believed the home has also lost its spiritual atmosphere. Families just aren't as closely knit as they used to be.

"Forty years ago, someone cared for grandma and grandpa," he said, "There were no nursing homes back then."

Perhaps part of the reason is the difference in rearing practices of parents then and now. Bone said that as soon as he was old enough, he worked for his father whenever he was not in school. "And children in those days didn't get the money they do today," he said. "They didn't need it. There was not so much to spend it for."

Bone, now retired, speaks of days gone by in a matter-of-fact manner. He does not seem to mind the changes that have taken place during his 85 years. Perhaps running water is worth the price of a Saturday night around the old piano.

\* \* \*



On Tuesday, February 18, 1975, an article appeared in the Nashville Graphic on the Oak Level Community and one of its oldest citizens -- Kenneth Bone. Excerpts are enclosed.

The name Oak Level was taken from the multitude of beautiful, majestic oak trees which were growing on the lot selected for the site of the church and as happens in so many instances, the entire community adopted the name.

The Kenneth Bone family has a deed dated 1838 showing that its great, great grandfather, Nelson Bone acquired 332 acres of land on that date.

This property was inherited, in part, by David Bone. He passed some of the land on to J. N. Bone. Kenneth E. Bone inherited a part of the original Nelson Bone tract from his father, J. N. Bone. Four generations have owned the land for 143 years.

### Early Tobacco Industry

J. N. Bone built the second tobacco barn put up between Nashville and Rocky Mount.

Tobacco was cut. The stalks were split lengthwise. Then the stalks were hung on a stick, placed in the barn and cured.

J. N. Bone raised his first tobacco crop in 1885. There being no market in Rocky Mount, he shipped his crop, one acre, to Petersburg to be sold. No one went for the sale. The sales report came in that the crop fell \$2.34 short of paying sales charges, drayage, and freight. This says nothing about expenses due to labor, use of land, mules, barns, and equipment, fuel for curing (wood), and fertilizer.

The late Mr. Bone stopped planting tobacco until a market opened in Rocky Mount.

During this same period, cotton was bringing the farmers five cents per pound.

Chief crops grown at Oak Level around 1900 were cotton, corn, and tobacco. Livestock was raised chiefly for home use.

\* \* \*

### EARLY FARMING PRACTICES

By the early eighteen hundreds, cotton was being grown extensively in the county and adjoining areas -- so much so that the second cotton mill in the state was established here in 1818. And the resulting outlet that was afforded the planters for their cotton served only to further intensify its production. Labor, of course, was a major consideration in the production or rather the harvesting of cotton; and with the abundance of slave labor, this posed no problem.

Actually cotton was virtually the sole money crop at this time. The corn that was raised was used partially as feed for the livestock but mainly as food for the people. When the farmer carried his corn or wheat to the local grist mill (and there was no shortage of this facility) to have it ground into meal or flour, he carried sufficient quantity to pay the miller in kind for his services and leave for him the desired amount with which to return home to supply his family and farm hands. The miller, in turn, sold that extra portion to those who did not produce their own and to local merchants for resale.

Peas was another crop that was raised at this time, as was potatoes. Again, these were mainly for family consumption, but any surplus certainly found its way to the local merchant as a medium of exchange for other of life's necessities.



Tobacco was found only in the garden patches along with medicinal herbs and vegetables. It was thought to have therapeutic qualities, but was raised principally for use by the master of the house as a luxury to be enjoyed after the evening's meal and shared with visiting friends and business associates.

This was pretty much the picture until the Civil War. The large planters were wealthy men. The smaller farmers, not so much so, but they managed to earn a simple, decent living for their families.

Tobacco, though it was raised by the Indians when the white man arrived, was not raised as a commodity in Nash County until after the Civil War. This comes as somewhat of a surprise to the reader perhaps. And the reason is not clear. What seems to the writer as a logical explanation follows.

Tobacco is a crop that requires heavy fertilization. Nash county's soils, generally speaking, are sandy loam. The makeup of sandy loam is such that nutrients leach out of it quite readily and have to be replaced often and in large quantities to maintain the fertility. Prior to the Civil War, the only available "fertilizer" was compost or a mixture of stable manure and hay or feed stuff droppings. A winter chore was to clean out the stables and spread the compost over the land. It was later plowed in when the land was broken before planting began. When this dissipated, there was no further fertilization to be had.

Tobacco was being grown extensively to our west in Granville and adjoining counties at this time. And there were tobacco factories operating in Durham. However, those soils were not nearly so sandy. They were more of the clay type and as such retained the natural nutrients much better, took less fertilization, and added nutrients did not leach out nearly as rapidly as in Nash's sandy loams.

This situation, however, likely caused little if any concern to the average Nash planter. After all, he was fairing very well with King Cotton.

But then the Civil War came. The men left their homes and farms and shouldered guns to fight to keep the way of life that was theirs. When the War was over, they had lost that way of life and virtually everything they owned except for the land itself. For many, their homes were gone, their outbuildings leveled by Yankee fire, and their livestock, if not confiscated, was dead or scattered and not to be found or claimed. Worst of all, their large, free labor supply was gone. The large planters, to put it simply, were land poor. Out of necessity, a new life emerged. Most plantations were reduced somewhat in size being divided and sold off to survive. As a result, the family farm developed as the dominant force; which, of course, in many respects was good. Now came the reconstruction period. It was a long, hard struggle. Homes had to be rebuilt as well as farm buildings. Draft animals had to be procured to work the fields. Many farmers had to hitch double their family milk and riding horse. They were at the bottom, so to speak, and there was nowhere to go but up. But a quarter of a century would be required before the farmer ever got out of the postwar slump. We'll have more to say on this later. For now, let's get back to tobacco.

Sometime after the Civil War, and definitely by 1869, guano was introduced into the county. Guano was a fertilizer formed from bird excrement, rich in nitrates and phosphates, that came from the islands off the coast of Peru in South America. Deposits on the Chincha Islands at one time covered the surface to the depth of more than 100 feet. This material, with the aid of the elements, formed an almost rock-hard deposit that, when broken up and mixed with the soil, made an excellent fertilizer—feeding the plants as it melted slowly with the help of moisture. This is what Nash farmers needed to raise tobacco and they needed something other than cotton, for their large labor supply was gone. It was, no doubt, this combination of events that caused the farmer to turn to tobacco as a second money crop. The reason they did not turn to it quicker after the introduction of guano was a simple matter of finances.

As best can be determined, the first tobacco was grown commercially in Nash County in 1884. And if the quality was good, so was the price. Apparently production took on quickly. And, a number of Granville County farmers moved to Nash, probably to advise on the new crop, but also to take advantage of this soil-type, which when fertilized, yielded a higher quality tobacco and a heavier crop than their clay soils. By 1885, Nash County opened its first warehouse in Battleboro. It opened in a tent which proved to be quite unsatisfactory. It is said that sometime during the first season, a wind storm hit the area and blew the tent down. Tobacco was scattered all over the tiny village, identification was impossible, and the ire of the affected farmers was such that the warehouse did



not reopen. However, the idea was a good one and in 1887, a warehouse opened in Rocky Mount. The resulting convenience to the farmer intensified the production and it quickly became a major commodity. There were no banks in Rocky Mount at the time. Local depositors did their banking in Richmond. This resulted in somewhat of a problem for the warehouseman in settling with the farmer for his sale. Often, the sale would have to be temporarily halted while the warehouseman polled the numerous local bar rooms for adequate cash to pay the seller. And quite often the individual, sent for the funds, was delayed unduly by the obvious distraction or attraction, as the case might be. The situation did not continue for too long, however, for by 1889, Rocky Mount had its own banking house, and the Rocky Mount tobacco market was here to stay. As production increased in the area, a new industry developed – the tobacco factory.

While most of us think the health scare with the tobacco is new, it is anything but. As early as 1609, after Sir Walter Raleigh had so proudly introduced “uppowac” to the British, King James put it down. Among other choice comments about tobacco smoking, he stated it was ‘a custom loathsome to the eye, hateful to the nose, harmful to the brain, dangerous to the lungs.’ Quality has been a problem from the beginning also. John Rolfe, the father of tobacco, found that quality was greatly affected by the soil it was grown on and constantly experimented with raising a more pleasing flavor for his leaf.

\* \* \*

T. A. Bone operated the first community store. He also owned and operated a saw mill. T. A., J. W. and J. N. Bone teamed to operate a cotton gin. The gin and sawmill were steam powered.

Two schools operated in what was to become Oak Level. Dozier's School was located west of the present church site while Baker's School was located south of the church site.

Oak Level Academy was chartered in 1896. By-laws for the operation of the school were written Sept. 14, 1896.

The school was to operate as a public school for four months each term and on tuition-trustee funds for five months each school year.

Seven trustees were selected. They agreed to share and to share equally the payment of any unpaid claims including teacher salaries. These seven men were J. N. Bone, J. W. Bone, T. A. Bone, J. R. Dozier, F. M. Dozier, James R. Harper, and H. N. Snell.

Miss Laura Lawson was the first school teacher. Since there was no school building she taught in the church.

On July 26, 1879, a group of people organized themselves into a Baptist church which was later to become Oak Level Baptist Church.

Rev. J. D. Barkley, Daniel Wester, and N. D. Harper were leaders in the movement. Having no meeting place, the group used the Free Chapel Church which was about three miles from the present Oak Level Church. It was located on Cornwallis road.

The nine charter members were James A. Vick, Tinah A. Bone, George N. Langley, John W. Pridgen, William F. Brantley, Morning A. Batchelor, Margaret Joyner, John W. Brantley and Mary Brantley.

Free Chapel was used as a place of worship for 14 years. In 1893 a new church was built on the site of the present church. The church site was deeded to the trustees by L. T. Ricks on June 28, 1892. The site size was one acre. The receiving trustees were J. B. Batts, D. W. Gardner, and T. A. Bone. The church was named Oak Level Baptist Church. This building was used for 30 years.



Due to growth in both church and Sunday School attendance, a larger building was needed. During the discussion and planning stages concerning the new church, T. A. Bone and his wife Henrietta Bone, offered to pay half the cost of the new building if it were made of brick.

The congregation agreed to the proposal, and the church was built in 1922. This structure also included a Sunday School auditorium and classrooms and a large basement.

The church purchased the old school lot in 1953. A parsonage was built on the lot in 1960. Other improvements and additions include: a deep well for the parsonage in 1963, an education building with central heat and air conditioning in 1968. Furniture for the building including an organ and a piano was donated.

Thirty-four pastors have served Oak Level Church during its 96 year history. Membership has grown from the nine charter members to 241.

\* \* \*

The following is a transcription of a tape recording Fred Cron made with Kenneth Bone on August 17, 1980. The context rambles a little, but most conversations do. These are the reminiscences of Mr. Bone.

The power used on the farm was all together mules and horses in those days, and manpower and the cash crops were cotton, tobacco for sale you raised plenty of sweet potatoes, oats for horse feed, we raised our hogs, and sometimes had a milk cow. But we never did go into beef cattle. Were there very many people in the neighborhood that raised cattle for slaughter for beef? Not in those days that was something that came about in more recent years. We raised chickens; chickens on the yard and in a chicken lot. I went into the chicken business after I took over the chickens. I had to do it different. I had to raise in a brood house and put them in a laying house. I didn't bother with raising fryers I just raised my laying hens and sold the eggs. Of course we got all the chickens we wanted anyway from them. I mostly sold my eggs to Market Center in Rocky Mount. I delivered my eggs to them and they sold them for twenty-two years for me. I took the eggs over by car. I was not in the chicken business before I had a car.

My mother, she sold in the neighborhood, and neighborhood stores close by. I did carry some to Rocky Mount for her on a horse and buggy a few times but not too many.

Was the cotton market the best for you or the tobacco market at that time? Well, both were cheap at that time but there was much more cotton raised then there was tobacco. My father, when he built his first tobacco barn, he and his two brothers built a barn between them and planted one acre of tobacco apiece. At that time there was only one barn between Nashville and Rocky Mount. So he came into the tobacco business right in the beginning. Well just a few years after that, he built his barns on one side of the path and my Uncle Tinah built his on the other side in the same group and they kind of swapped and cured, but they were separate. I think my father had one crop of tobacco before he was married, in 1886. He and mother graded the tobacco for sale after they were married. I think he shipped that crop to Petersburg, Virginia. Note: Tobacco had always been "king of Virginia crops" and during the 19th century its abundance made Petersburg, America's largest tobacco port. They didn't have a market in Rocky Mount at that time. But I think when he raised a crop the next time that they had built some warehouses in Rocky Mount. It was just one year that he shipped the crop to Petersburg. I believe the year of the first crop was 1885. He had one acre, Uncle Tinah had one acre, and Uncle Wesley had one acre and all three cured it together. They were sort of experimenting with it.

We planted the tobacco seed bed in January or February and transplant them to the field the last of April or the first of May. You plant your cotton from the twentieth of April to the first of May. You would harvest your tobacco in July and August in those days.

In recent years it has gotten to be the last of July till September. At that time did they air cure tobacco? No, fire cured it. They burned wood in the furnace. Well now you take up in the Old Belt. They air cure some of theirs, over in the Old Belt in Virginia but not in this area. You always fire cured it in a furnace fired by wood. That meant somebody had to stay their all night long and keep putting wood on the fire. I have done it many a



nights. Most of the younger, the people that farmed the land were on the farm and the younger people mostly stayed at night. But often times they did it under the supervision of older ones. You get your tobacco in by the middle of September. At that time tobacco barns (warehouses) stayed open till the first of March. I have sold a whole lot of tobacco after Christmas in my life but not in recent years. Now the market hardly ever stays open till Thanksgiving.

During the winter months after the tobacco harvest, we would gather the corn, put it into the barn after you got through selling the cotton and tobacco, cut fire wood. And you take early part of year, in the winter, after you filled your plant beds you had to cut your barn wood and haul it to the barn to cure your crop of tobacco that was winter time work. If course if the winter land was in good shape and the weather was warm enough you started plowing, disking and breaking land getting ready for the crop.

Was winter time generally a little bit easier, shorter hours than summertime? Oh, yes, we did make near the time. We wouldn't get out to work before 8 o'clock, and maybe in be in by five sometimes, most of the time.

What were the typical hours during the summer? Sunrise to sunset, that made a long day.

Back in those day when you came back to the home that was even before you had electric power. What was the earliest type of lighting that you remember in the home.

Kerosene lamp, we used kerosene lamps until 1919. On Jan 14, 1920 my father bought a Genco home light plant for \$495 to generate his own current and store it in batteries. We used that for fifteen years. Did that light plant have a generator? A gasoline engine turned that generator, and generated that current that went into, I think there were sixteen of them, large glass containers with lead on the inside to store it. When the batteries were charged you could see the bubbles going up. You had to keep it charged often if you were using a lot of current. Now if you weren't doing anything but using a light when the day were short we might have to charge it twice or three times a week. But if you used it to do anything like heating it would take more current you would just about have to crank up your motor when you starting heating. If you let it get too low you had to crank it and that was very dangerous that motor turned so fast you couldn't get the crank off and I have known the crank to get out of your hand and sling it up against the house. So I always started the motor before it got too low.

We had a light bulb in every room and on each porch. We also had some outlets to run an iron off of.

In 1935 we tacked on to Rocky Mount, it took us over. Rocky Mount ran a line through here. They came out Sandy Cross Highway and back in here and took us on in 1935. We got much better service than we had ever had. About 1977, they gave most of that route, which is this area to Carolina Power and Light Company and we have had better service since.

We got our water out of an open well out by the old kitchen. It furnished an ample supply and was good water, at one time, but it went to the bad. There use to be a tree that stood there. That tree died and when the roots down in the ground, after a few years rotted out, which left a little tunnel which allow the surface water get in the well and the water got to where it was not satisfactory. I dug my first water or driven well in 1937. I dug three before I got one that was satisfactory. That furnished excellent water, good quality but I had had a limited supply, so about 1965 I bored another about 141.5 feet deep. That well and house cost me a thousand dollars but it has been worth it. We have ample supplies, we have 35 gallons per minute flow. It is a good quality of water, it stand near enough to the top of the ground so a shallow well will pull it out.

The food that we ate back in the older days are somewhat different. We didn't have refrigeration. In the summertime we had an ample supply of vegetables of all kinds. My mother put up a lot of them, canned them, and put them in the pantry. So we never bought very many vegetables. What vegetables did she typically can? - snap beans, butter beans, tomatoes, fruits. We had what you would call a year around orchard. I keep it sprayed and I had quality fruit, but I found I could buy my fruit for less money than it would cost me to raise that fruit, so I let them go to the bad so I never replaced them. In the winter time we had turnip greens, rutabagas, collards, and dry peas. In addition to the can foods. Some green and cured, some caned. See, you could take the collards and turn their heads down, cover them with dirt so they wouldn't freeze and keep them all winter green, they are frost



resistant. Turnip salad might be bit down in a cold spell, but it come out in the spring of the year. We had turnip salad in fall and in the spring, maybe not in the mid-winter. Now the rutabagas you could dig them, and hill them, and keep them. But the turnips you had to eat them in the fall of the year or spring because you could not keep them very well. We never bother much with carrots at that time. We always planted sweet potatoes, and raised some sweet potatoes for sale I had 6½ acres of sweet potatoes at one year and had two tobacco barns full. That was when I had help, and when my tobacco crop was cut so low I didn't have crop enough for my help so we planted sweet potatoes and cured them in the tobacco barn.

We have had help on the farm all the time. My father when I was a boy mostly worked the farm by hired help, but when I was ten or twelve years he was mostly working it by half share tenants. None of those families are still there. My father retired, and I rented the farm in 1927. I have farmed this farm since 1927. I quit about 1977. I think I sold 67 crops of tobacco, some of those were before I rented the whole farm though. If you were a half share tenant your responsibilities would be to work the crop and house it. Pay for half the fertilizer and the furnace oil to cure the tobacco. My responsibilities would be to furnish all of the supplies except one half the fertilizer and the furnace oil. If you needed financial help, let you have money or a place to trade. I charged six percent annual interest on my money advanced. They would start drawing in January and sometime it be October, November before they paid.

A few of my tenants became independent farmers in their own right, but not very many. I reckon they did become independent because they needed more supervision then they had on their own. I know of one man that farmed for my father, Mr. George Bunn, he farmed for him on Halves one year, and when he died he owned a good size farm just the other side of Nashville on 64 Highway. That farm today, would I reckon would sell for a quarter of million dollars.

There were four families that worked for me prior to retirement. Rossie Thorne (Rossie Thorne died June 2, 1987), moved here in 1926 with his father and stayed two years as a boy. Then they moved away, in 1934 they moved back to another place on the farm. He stayed there until he got married. He married Lucy Earl, a local girl raised in the neighborhood. Born on the farm for that matter. were - Lucy Lawrence and Billie Earl. In all Rossie has been with me forty-seven years. Lucy has been with me more than thirty-five years. From the time she was two years old until she was eighteen, she didn't live here. She has lived here most of the time since she was eighteen. They are good folks. they are Christian people I think and very accommodating. I don't have a better friend in the world I don't reckon than they are. I married Rossies' mother and father when I was justice of the peace. I believe that was about 1912 or 1913. Nick Richardson moved to my farm in 1942 and has been here ever since except for eleven years. He moved away and lived with one of my neighbors, and then moved back. Claude Cooper has been here twenty years, this is his twenty-first year. Nora is his wife's name, they are good citizens. They have raised a nice family of children. I don't think he has a child, there are seven of them, that is not hard working, supporting themselves, making a good living. But his children have all left the farm as soon as they had finished high school. Junior Solomon, who lives in the place across the branch for about thirteen or fourteen years when I retired, he retired too.

When my father bought this place there were no building except a one room log house, and a one room log kitchen, and a log mule stable. He lived up here with my Uncle, when either one of them was married and he began to build out here while he lived up there. In two years he had two rooms to this house built ready to get in. My uncle got married at that time, so papa sold his store to Uncle Tina and moved down here, lived by himself and kept bachelor Hall. Papa lived down here by himself for two years until Jan. 1886 till he married my mother and brought her down here. They had two bedrooms, they still used the log kitchen out there in the yard to cook and eat in, right about where that pear tree is. That where it sat. He used the other log building to pack his cotton and tobacco in. They used the well that you see in the yard now, that was on the property when he bought it. Then in 1902 papa built the front part of the house. Well I don't know when he built that old kitchen over there first, I don't know just what year that was, I just can remember that. Probably I was two or three years old then in 1902 we built the front part of the house, and we moved in just before Christmas. We lived like that until he died in 1937. When World War II was on I could not get materials so I couldn't do anything much about remodeling until World War II ended, then I began to make plans to remodel. So in 1949 I built the back part of this house and knocked all the old plaster out, replastered it all over put in some new windows in the front. Some of the windows up that way are old, and we got in just before Christmas in 1949. In the meantime I moved the old kitchen off



over, yonder where I started the building. I thought I would move it out as a tenant house and add to it, but found I didn't need it so I just let it sit there for storage.

I use to get up just before sunrise. I would get off to work, the sun would be up 1/2 to 3/4 of an hour. I had my breakfast before I went to work. If I was busy, I might stay out till near about dark. In tobacco season you had to make a long day.

The old dinner bell was rung at 11:30 to come in for dinner. It was rung at 1:30 to go back out to work. We took a two hour break from 11:30-1:30, in the heat of the day.

The most people we ever had living on the farm were six families. I don't remember, well some of them had right good size families, the Early Thornes were a big family so were the Richardsons and Bob Lucas had a right good size family, but I think I known there was to be forty or more on the farm. Some families were small, some large. Some of them were children. The children in fall and winter went to school. All that were big enough to work, they worked in the summer. It was mule, horse, and man labor at that time.

I bought my first tractor in 1947, I had an application for one-three years before I got it, but WWII was on and couldn't, they were not available. I bought my second one in 1958 I reckon. There were some farmers in the neighborhood that got tractors before they became non-available during WWII. I just relied on mules and didn't. Some of the more forward thinking farmers had gone to tractors before, but not very many. The first tractor that came about were not very practicable. The first tractors in the neighborhood were Ford tractors with metal wheels with clamps. If you got in a sand bar, you couldn't make it. Those who bought those first tractors lost their money, they never accomplished much. Eddie Bone down there bought one just before WWII, and a few others. Arthur Daniels he bought one just before WWII, but there were not many of them. But when they became available after the war, almost everybody went that way. Maybe they could go all the way, but almost every farm would have one to do the heavy work. I farmed for several years with mules after I got my Ford tractor. I used my tractor to do my discing, help break land, but kept mules to do my cultivating and for lighter work. In other words, if you were farming with mules if you got behind, you would put that tractor to breaking land, keep your mules on lighter work, and catch up. I have a few times in the spring of the year, buy an extra mule or I would get behind in my work. The tractor made that unnecessary.

I and my father bought an Overland 90 automobile together, he half and me half in 1917. That was the first automobile, up to that time we used horses and buggies. I kept a good horse, a nice horse I had a horse that was speedy, but gentle, he looked like he was scared of everything, but he would pass anything except a train, he wouldn't pass that. I kept my horse four years after I got my automobile, but I got so I didn't drive him or ride him, so I finally sold him.

We drove our Overland 90 four years and we traded that for a Studebaker 6 open, they were both open. We drove that four years, in 1928 we traded that for a Big 6 Studebaker Sedan. We were caught in the depression with that. It was very expensive, heavy on tires, low on gas, it took eight quarts of cylinder oil to fill the motor so it took all my money to operate it, so I couldn't trade till after the depression was over with. I drove that car six years. That was 1934, at the end of the depression we had one good year in 1934, we had made a crop in everything with small expense that sold right well. We made some money that year so we traded cars. My father didn't trade. My father said he had been going halves on the car up to now, but you can go all the way now. From then on I have been driving Chevrolet. My father he was going to drive when he got our first car, but he was doing right well at it, till he was meeting a pair of mules and a wagon on a hill and the mules were scared of the car. He got to watching the mules instead of the car and he ran off the road into the bushes. So we got out of the car and he said here you take it, get it back on the road, says I am through with it. Now I never knew him to drive it anymore.

We were better fortified for the depression than most people, I and my father both had some surplus cash at the time of the depression. We kept farming, we didn't turn off any tenants. We cut our expenses as much as was possible and we make a crop, sell the tobacco and store the cotton. We had to take money out of our savings to buy fertilizer to have another crop. We did that three years. We stored the cotton. We had over a hundred bales of cotton in the yard, under the shelters, and in buildings, nearly every building around here had cotton in it. I saw cotton go as low as six cents per pound. Well we couldn't sell it for that. I paid some of my tenants sixteen



cents for their half of it. Papa was familiar with the cotton buyer in Rocky Mount -- Mr. Joyner and he saw him one day. Whenever you can give us ten cents a pound for cotton, come a see us. So, about 1933 or 1934 in the spring of the year. He drove up here one day on a horse and buggy. Himself, he won't driving no car, he was riding a horse and buggy. Looked at that cotton. He said well Mr. Bone I will give you ten cents a pound for it. Straight through, if you can delivery it to Westreys. Wait, I am telling you wrong, we didn't deliver it to Westreys no, two big long trailer trucks came up here and got that cotton. Sherrod Smith of Dortches was in the trucking business at that time. He came up here, loaded the cotton on his trucks and carried it to Norfolk for Mr. Joyner. But we were paid for it right up here on the yard. Gave us a check for it right on the yard. So you can see why we could trade cars. There was about 500 pounds in a bale, and we had over a 100 bales. Part of that cotton -- 60% was papas, about 40% was mine. We lost money on the first crop that we stored, but on the cotton that was six cents a pound that we stored it, we made on that. So I reckon probably, that we just about made out, for the tenants half what we paid for it. That was below the cost of production. You had to work everything very low. We had to come down on everything. Fertilizer came down. During the depression, I bought my own material and mixed my own fertilizer.

I would mix for cotton 4-8-4, for tobacco 3-8-6. I had a big box under the shelter. I would take the labor on the farm and mix it. I just did that through the depression. I got some cotton fertilizer that cost me less than six dollars a ton. Buying the material, and doing the work myself with the hands. As soon as things became more prosperous, the depression was over with, I quit doing that, labor got high. I could buy it as cheap as I could make it. I always hired labor, one hired hand, the rest of it was on Halves.

My mother worked in the house, she didn't work on the farm. She might chop a little in the garden, gather her vegetables. She canned them. She processed them for the winter. She had a full day housekeeping, her laundry was most always done off the farm, away from home most of the time. I think she did just about everything else in the housekeeping. The tenants would carry the cloths to their house for washing, and bring them back ready to put on. The tenants ironed them, part of the time it was done on the yard here. After my mother got the fever, it was just carried off and done at the tenants house so she would not have to look after it.

My mother died of heart disease, she had heart trouble. My father had some heart trouble, but I think in the end I think cancer is what got him. We didn't know it till right at the end, but he had an obstruction in the colon, which couldn't get relieved. But he was too feeble for an operation to see. He died in 1937.

My grandfather, David Bone, lived there by himself, was very acutely ill for about a week before he died on what I don't remember. He was living by himself, but my father and his two brothers Tiny and Wesley; and cousin Joe Bone, his grandson. They took turnabouts and one of them stayed with him all the time in his last day. I remember going with my mother and sister down there and my mother had a well of taking him food at times when he was that way and his other children carried him food too. While he lived by himself, his sons and their families carried food there to him in his feeble days. I remember going there onetime when mama had some fried chicken on the waiter, I remember a drumstick was one of them and some potato pie, those were the two things that impressed me. I was three years, but I remember that. I don't know what he was afflicted with, but he was badly ruptured. He might of had a blockage. I don't know for sure. His wife Dinah had died of a stroke, she didn't live long, she had a stroke of apoplexy then passed out. No she was feeble when papa was growing up. She complained with headache a lot and that was why Nelson Bone, my great grandfather gave her a woman slave, to help my grandmother out. She helped raise Papa and Uncle Tina. Uncle Wesley and Uncle Henry were big boys at that time. She stayed there till the Civil War set her free. At the end of the Civil War she was set free. She left, but as long as she lived she came by to see them every once and awhile.

NOTE: When the federal census of 1880 was taken in Nash County, North Carolina Jackson Township this listing appears:

Vick, Lewis 54

Ricks, Mourning 60

Bone, Febrabra 70

mother-in-law

aunt-in-law



Dinah A. Poland Bone's mother was Mary Ricks. I suppose the gift of the female slave had come from the Rick's side of her family, rather than from Nelson Bone. I believe she was living with her sister and her sister's son-in-law at the time of the 1880 census.

Tina Bone died of a heart problem. John Wesley had pneumonia. Old folks pneumonia, his lungs filled up, choked his breath off at 94. Papa lacked a little bit of being 85 before he died, papa was the youngest one of the four brothers when he died.

The medical care was not as efficient in those times, as it is today, but doctors would get on their horse and buggy and go to see you then. They carried some medicine along with them, and maybe sometimes let you have some of that. Maybe they didn't have any, then someone would have to go on the horse and buggy to town and get it. The nearest doctor was always in Nashville. I believe my parents doctor was Doctor Griffin.

I was born in the house, I was born right here in this house, all three of us. I don't know for sure what room, but my mother and father used as their room the room that is part of the dining room now. I assume that was where we were born.

I would say that the dimension of David Bone's home were roughly 20' x 20'. It was a big room. In one corner a stairway went up to another big room upstairs and that was all there was in the house. They had a kitchen out there in the yard, a good size kitchen. I think they used it for a kitchen at one end, and a spinning wheel and a loom were in the back end. The separation of the kitchen from the house was sort of customary in that day to keep it from burning up. Most of the old places back in those days had a kitchen in the yard. I believe it was moved and made a corn barn out of it in the teens, about 1915 or 1916. I remember when it was used as a home. I remember one old lady by the name of Missouri Joyner lived in that house till I was about grown, probably till I was 18 or 20 years old before she moved away from there. Nobody lived there for awhile, Uncle Tina slipped it back a little bit, made him a corn barn out of it, and built a four room tenant house in the same yard, and that is the burned building. Or I remember they had two beds across the backend. The boys slept upstairs in the attic. I don't know what they did when company come. I heard papa say that he and Uncle Tina, as little boys, use to go out to the kitchen and sleep on a bed with Aunt Febabra, not in the same bed with her, I think she had a bed in with the spinning wheel. They would sleep out there with her sometimes, and they got up, and get pickens while she was cooking breakfast when Grandmother and Grandfather came to the kitchen, breakfast was ready most of the time.

I don't know what else may have been kept upstairs, I don't think I even went up there in my life. If I did I don't remember it. They didn't have much furniture in those days.

They use to take a bath in their bedroom out of a bowl. Of course they had an outhouse in the yard. A little house, usually at the back end of the garden. You didn't want it too close to the house. When they had the open pit type, closed when they bought them up in the yard.

We got an indoor toilet in 1939. I think there was only one bathroom in the township at the time I put my first one in. My father died before we had any inside running water or we had an indoor toilet. He died in 1937. After he died, and I took over the buildings, I had the well drilled myself.

We always went to church here, as long back as I can remember. I don't know that David and Dinah Bone went too regular. They joined the church, the Oak Level Church was organized as the Free Chapel on the Halifax Road and they joined the church down there. In their later life. In their young, and middle life, neither of one of them belonged to a church. They just went to church occasionally, but for my life after I came along, well, my father was a member at Nashville. He would go about once a month to church there and once a month to Oak Level. That was about as often as they preached at that time. Maybe Saturday or Sunday. They didn't have night preaching much.

I use to drive into Nashville for preaching in thirty minutes with my horse. Of course I would not do it in hot weather. It was 4½ miles to church. I would drive him hard in hot weather. My father had a great big white horse but he was slow. It would take him anywhere from forty-five minutes to an hour to Nashville. An hour and a half to Rocky Mount. The Methodist and Baptist kept you till 12:00 or 12:15.



The spinning wheel you have is the one I mentioned as being in the kitchen building of David Bones. When my grandfathers things were divided, Papa got the spinning wheel. I grew up with that spinning wheel. Brought it back, put it in the house. Get in the way in one place, we would put it in another. Finally it landed up in the corn barn. We just keep it as a keepsake, for sentimental reasons. That box was bought from my grandfather. I think my grandfather bought it at his father sale and paid a dollar for it. And most of the papers in there were Nelson Bone's papers. There were some chairs, split bottom chairs. There was over there in the old kitchen now. It was low. They say my grandmother use to sit in it. She was a small woman. We kept out there in the old kitchen for sentimental reasons. It had a woven seat, and I believe it was painted green. The trunk with the oval top you have was my mothers. It was a trunk she got when she first grew up. the chest you have came from David Bone's. My father got that at their death. I had forgot about that. That chest is a hundred and thirty years old I am sure.

They worked more patiently then, had longer hours. In those day to cure tobacco someone had to stay there day and night and put wood in the fire. I lay down there by the tobacco barns many a night. I could fix my fire, get it in good shape, and go lie down and go to sleep under the barn shelter. The fire would pop, or stick of wood run low, wake me up and I would go and check my barns. Every once in a while someone would overheat a barn and burn it up. With wood you burned up more barns then you would with oil or gas. You can control oil and gas better than the wood. We had three fires among barns on the farm. The oldest barn on the farm was built in 1914, and I help build it.

#### Land Purchases By Kenneth Early Bone

DB 255-4 From J. B. and Maggie Williford 9.816 acres for \$2450 on Nov 26, 1919.

DB 266-52 From J. N. Bone, 14 acres for \$1620 on Jan 27, 1922

DB 478-318 From Minnie Lee Bone, division of J. N. Bone 's estate involving three parcels of land; 48, 27½, and 11 acres for \$5.00 on Aug. 6, 1942.

DB 478-485 From Peoples Bank and Trust Company, 23.33 acres for \$3825 on Dec 16, 1942.

DB 598-326 From Town of Nashville, Cemetery Lots for \$200 on March 19, 1954.

DB 679-447 From L. L. Davenport Corr. 23 acres for \$5750 on Sept 26, 1958.

#### Land Sold By Kenneth Early Bone

DB 321-585 To W. J. and Claudilene Bone, lots in Nashville, N.C. for \$2100 on April 12, 1928.

Those quilts that you admire were made by my mother before she was married. She would make the scraps. *She would take the scraps of material that she had a dress made out of and piece them together in a pattern* log cabin, sunset, sunrise, and different things that were the names of quilts, in the winter days. In the spring of the year she would get some cotton, some cards; and card the cotton and make batts and place those batts between her lining and the top of the quilt, put into a frame and quilt it. Sometimes you would have a quilting, neighbors would come in and help you quilt in. I have no idea how long it would take her to complete it. She did not work at it regular, just at odd times. She mostly sewed the top together in the winter. In the spring she would quilt it *after the weather got warm, maybe in the packhouse.* The early quilts were made before my birth, and she made some after I was a boy, a small boy. Of course she didn't make any in recent years.

#### Patchwork Quilts

The finest patchwork quilts that have survived to the present time were the "best spreads" of their day. *The best fabrics were saved for them, the most elaborate work was put into them, and they were preserved by using them only infrequently in a guest room.* In the Bone household they were carefully rolled in sheets and stored in a closet off the master bedroom.

Quilts came to be made in great numbers not principally as a bedcover, but as blankets for additional warmth. Tradition says that a chest filled with thirteen quilts was the goal of every young woman. These quilts *are fascinating not only for their craftsmanship, but also for their serving as a psychological outlet for the woman* artistic and aesthetic desires.



The quilts described here are truly folk art made by Ella Elizabeth Mason prior to her marriage to Josiah Nelson Bone on January 6, 1886.

Log cabins, "Light and dark variations", 70" x 70", 4 x 4-1/2 square patterns, each distinctive log cabin pattern set in an 18" square.

Star of Bethlehem, Star within a star, 78" x 92" 5 x 6 square patterns, each star set in a 11" square. Triple striped boarder, one yellow two in blue.

Flower Baskets, 68" x 80", 5 x 6 square patterns, four baskets rotated around a square block, each set in a 11" square.

Pinwheels, 70" x 84", 5 x 6 square patterns four pinwheels rotated around a square, each set in a 11" square.

Variable Star (Morning Star), 87" x 78.5", 4-1/2 x 4 pattern 10.5" squares, triple striped boarder - two brown, one white.

Bars, 87" x 75", 7 x 8 pattern, 10.5" square patterns, alternating, perpendicular to each other.

Crowns, 87" x 70", 4 x 5 pattern, four crowns rotating around the center of a cross. Arms of the cross separating the crowns. Each crown set within a six inch square, four crowns set within a 14.5" square.

Love Knot, 85" x 67", 4 x 5 pattern, 14" squares, blue boarder, about 75 years old.

Blocks, Four Patch Variation, 93" x 80", 6 x 7 pattern, 10 1/2" square, 16 blocks within a square.

Feathered-Maltese Cross, 80" x 87", 6 x 7 pattern, 10 1/2" squares, red boarder, from Roberson family.

Four Patch Variation, 45" x 32.5", 5 x 7 pattern, 6 1/2" square, solid squares alternating with blocked patterns, 3 by 3 = 9 blocks within square. From Roberson family.

### The Overshot Coverlet

Almost every family possessed a small four-harness loom, either brought from Europe or fashioned in America of hand hewn logs; and the girls in the family had been taught to spin the linen and wool that made the warp and weft of the coverlet.

The coverlet from the family of David and Dinah Bone is believed to have been woven by a slave - Ferbra Bone. The overshot coverlet, olive leaf, chain variation, 92" x 78"; the warp (lengthwise yarn) consists of natural-color linen thread and the weft (crosswise yarn) is a wool homespun in gold and blue color. The weft "floats" in color over the tabby or plain weave of the background. The "skips" or floats of wool lie on top of the linen and so some were damaged and broken from use.

Woven in three 26" strips and whipped carefully together, the coverlet is seamed through the middle. The exact matching of the design was disregarded. It was believed in southern states that such a break in a straight line would deflect evil spirits and insure good luck for the user of the spread.

\* \* \* \*

Kenneth E. Bone died at the Nash General Hospital on February 28, 1982 at 6:50 p.m. He was interred at the Forest Hill Cemetery, Nashville, North Carolina, after a funeral service held at the Nashville Methodist Church with the Reverend Charles Morrison officiating, assisted by Reverend Ralph Brunson. A transcript of that service follows:



## How Firm a Foundation

1. How firm a foundation, ye saints of the Lord, Is laid for your faith in his excellent Word! What more can he say than to you he hath said, To you who for refuge to Jesus have fled?
2. "Fear not, I am with thee; O be not dismayed, for I am thy God. and will still give thee aid; I'll strengthen thee, help thee, and cause thee to stand, Up held by my righteous, omnipotent hand.

Reverend Charles Morrison

Jesus said I am the resurrection and the life, he who believes in me, though he dies, yet shall he live and whoever lives and believes in me shall never die. The eternal God is your dwelling place and underneath are the everlasting arms. For we know if the earthly tent we live in, is destroyed we have a building from God, a house not made with hands, - eternal in the heavens.

We gather this afternoon to give praise, and glory, and honor to God for the life for one who lived among us - a life lived well, a life lived with purpose and intent. We gather also to share dreams to recognize death or a part of life and to grow together. May we pray.

O, God the Lord of Life, the conqueror of death, our help in every time of trouble who does not willingly grieve or afflict the children of men. Comfort us who mourn and give us grace in the presence of death to worship thee. That we may have hope of eternal life and be enable to put our whole trust in thy goodness and mercy - through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Reverend Ralph Brunson

"The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want He maketh me to lie down in green pastures; he leadeth me beside the still water He restoreth my soul; he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me; they rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Thou prepareth a table before me in the presence of mine enemies; thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever."

The Book of Job has a verse or two in it, that means a great deal to us, we tend to read into it a lot of from our perspective of living after Calvary, but even at that let me read Job, Chapter 19, verses 23-26.

"Oh that my words were now written, Oh that they were printed in a book

That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock forever! For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

and though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God"

Job was meeting with extreme stress He was meeting with a great deal of personal anguish and discouragement and he was saying lets let the record be very clearly put. Let's let the record be stated very completely, In fact he said write it in a book or better still carve it in some stone with a chisel.

Let everybody know that in the midst of my grief, in the midst of my despair, my heart is right with the Lord. In that verse twenty-three, stands out for us. "For I know that my redeemer liveth and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth"... and it is awfully easy for us to read that in the light of living after Calvary. I know



that my redeemer liveth. I believe Job was raging, "I know that God will deliver me. I know that God will set the record straight. That my heart is at peace with him and this adversity which I meet with. He is fully aware of. Job spoke of his confidence that God would be there. Job was raging "I shall see God". To see God is to reckon upon the fact that I am in a right relationship with him and I am accepted with him and my heart is at peace with him, In spite of the anguish that is here. That I am having to face.

A few days ago, Brother Kenny and I were visiting together and we were discussing as he often did, the matter of dying and he said, "we need not be afraid of death because we must die in order to live again. And I interpret that to say, I must depart this life in order to go live with my Lord because that is exactly where we are, when we are in Christ, our confidence is there and this is so closely akin to what Paul was writing when he discussed the matter of death. Yes, we have to accept it, we have to accept it. Paul faced it very candidly as he said I am straight betwixt two, I am caught between two different options. Shall I stay here and live for Christ or shall I depart this world and go be with Christ.

Shall I stay here and live for Christ as I serve others, as I serve my wife, and my community, as this dear man did for so many years. Or shall I depart this life and go be with my Lord to live again.

What is our basis for confidence? How can we speak with such certainty? Well, the book of Isaiah I believe says a great deal for us, just here. The writings of Isaiah, Chapter 53 was looking far beyond his time to come as he spoke of that, which is so dear to our hearts. Because our confidence is not in ourselves. It is only in our Lord and what he has done and we see that reflected in these words written hundreds of years before the cross.

"Surely he hath borne our grief's, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God and afflicted.

But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all."

Therefore, in Christ is our confidence. Therefore we can speak in victory. We can speak triumphantly and for those words of triumph, I would like to close with a few verses from Psalm 96.

"O sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the earth.

Sing unto the Lord, bless his name: show forth his salvation from day to day.

Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

For the Lord is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be revered above all gods."

Let us pray!

Our gracious father we to thou to worship. We come to respond in adoration and reverence. Yes, eternal God and yet, dear heavenly father. Infinitely greater than we are, and yet closer to us than life itself and because of your promise for us in Christ, we can accept the fact that we are children, adopted into your family. You will walk with us through grief, and we thank you for this dear Lord in Jesus' name.

Reverend Charles Morrison....

Glory be to the Father and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost, as it was, is now and shall ever be, world without end. Amen.

May we gather at this time, as a standing people to affirm our faith in Jesus Christ, our Lord, and savior.



The Apostles' Creed

Minister:

Let us unite in this historic confession of the Christian faith:

Minister and People:

I believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord: who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died, and buried; the third day he rose from the dead; he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Hear now these words from the New Testament. The lesson beginning with John's Gospel.

"Let not your hearts be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. "In my Father's house are many mansions if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you and if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself that where I am, there ye may be also" (Chapter 14, versus 1-3) "Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. " (Chapter 14, verse 27) Those were the words of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, now here words addressed to us by his apostle, and by our teacher- Paul.

I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worth comparing with the glory that is to be revealed to us. We know that in everything God works for good for those that love him who are called according to his purpose. What then shall we say to this? If God is for us, who is against us? Who shall separate us from the love of God? Shall tribulation or distress or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril or sword – No in all these things we are more than conquerors through him who loved us. For I am sure that neither death nor life, nor angels nor principalities nor things present nor things to come, nor powers nor height, nor death nor anything else in all creation will be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus our Lord. Amen.

**Amazing Grace! How Sweet the Sound**

1. Amazing grace! how sweet the sound That saved a wretch like me! I once was lost, but now am found, Was blind, but now I see.
2. 'Twas grace that taught my heart to fear, And grace my fears relieved; How precious did that grace appear The hour I first believed!
3. The Lord has promised good to me, His word my hope secures; He will my shield and portion be as long as life endures.
4. Yea, when his flesh and heart shall fail, And mortal life shall cease, I shall possess, within the veil, A life of joy and peace. Amen.

We could spend the rest of the afternoon listening to what historians call important events in the life of Kenneth Early Bone. But his sense of humility and the strength of his integrity encourages me to say that the record will speak for itself. Many figures of history have said that history will vindicate me. Kenneth Bone lived long enough to see local history chronicle his character as impeccable. Yet, some things need to be underscored.



Mr. Kenneth was a devoted husband. He sometimes joked, that when he was married, he was old enough to know what he was doing. He and Margaret were adoring, devoted and confident parents. Their love as grandparents overcame thousands of miles and the seize of infirmity. I saw that evidence with the joy that they anticipated visits and telephone calls and time together through the mail. Eighty-one years, a member in good standing of this United Methodist Church. His contributions were also legion in the Oak Level Baptist Church, the Ruritan Club, the Farm Bureau, and other civic organizations. He served this community as a Justice of the Peace. But these significant contributions, the invoking of Kenneth Bone's name this afternoon or tomorrow does not, and will not bring up images of power or influence although he had both. When you hear the name, when you think of the qualities the Apostle Paul wrote of in Galatians, the qualities of love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, gentleness, self-control. The immortal nature of this man that we knew as Kenneth Bone is not found in his material and civic accomplishments, but in a gentle expression of Christian character. This character was not an accident, it was developed by church, by family, by teachers who cared about how a boy ought to grow up. Mr. Kenneth told of learning the twenty-third Psalm as a weekend school assignment. He was ahead of the other kids according to his own recollections and the teacher hoped to keep him busy for awhile and so she assigned him the memory assignment. He remembered it though as one of the most significant learning adventures of his life not just because he memorized it, but because he had learned to live out the Psalm. The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want. He leadeth me beside still waters.

He enjoyed the story of another child who was asked to recite the Psalm for her class. Instead of beginning "The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want... she said simply. "The Lords my shepherd, that is all I want. The teacher did not correct the child, and although the words were wrong, the meaning was right. And so we come to the physical end of Kenneth Bone this afternoon. But as the Apostle also said "We perishable, must put on the imperishable and this mortal nature must put on immortality. We give thanks by this service and other humble ways for the mortal life of Kenneth Early Bone, but we rejoice that he lived this life in an immortal way. Thank God for his life. Thank God for his family, and thank God for those who lived and worked with him almost as long as he lived.

May we pray.

Our loving father we have joy at this time in all who have faithfully lived, and in all who have peacefully died. We thank thee for all fair memories and all living hopes for the sacred ties that bind us to the unseen world. For the dear and Holy dead that encompass us as a cloud of witnesses and make the distant heaven a home to our hearts. May we be followers of those who now inherit the promises, such as Kenneth Early Bone, through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

You are invited to give thanks for the faith of Kenneth Bone, and to share in the grief of his family by standing and singing joyfully as they leave the church, stanzas three through five of the hymn number 48. Would you stand and sing:

#### **How Firm A Foundation**

3. "When through the deep waters I call thee to go, The rivers of woe shall not thee overflow; For I will be with thee thy troubles to bless, And sanctify to thee thy deepest distress.
4. "When through fiery trials thy pathways shall lie, My grace, all sufficient, shall be thy supply; The Flame shall not hurt thee; I only design Thy dross to consume, and they gold to refine.
5. "The soul that on Jesus still leans for repose, I will not, I will not desert to his foes; That soul, though all hell should endeavor to shake, I'll never, no, never, no, never forsake!" Amen.

#### **EIGHTH GENERATION**

Ella Margaret Bone Cron was born in the Park View Hospital, Rocky Mount, Nash County, North Carolina on June 24, 1943. She was the daughter of Kenneth Early and Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson Bone.



Ella Margaret was educated in the public schools of Nash County, North Carolina, graduating from Nashville High School in May, 1961. She entered Greensboro College, Greensboro, North Carolina graduating with a Bachelor of Arts degree in Home Economics on the thirtieth day of May, 1965. Ella Margaret married Frederick Holmes Cron, the son of Robert Nash and Mary Louise Holmes Cron on June 18, 1966, at the Nashville Methodist Church, Nashville, North Carolina. They have a daughter Diane Virginia Cron, born February 21, 1971, and a son, Frederick Michael Cron, born October 4, 1973.

Ella Margaret was a Home Economics Extension Agent in Warren County, North Carolina from 1965 to 1966. From 1966 to 1968, while her husband was serving in the U.S. Army – Ordinance Corp., she taught home economics in the Centerline Michigan school system.

Since 1968 she has been a freelance home economist specializing in clothing construction. She has worked for the Armo Company – a fabric manufacturer, Neusteter Department store of Denver, Colorado; and in adult education.

Ella Margaret is a member of the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution by virtue of her ancestors John Bone, Junior, and Henry Roberson – National number 646110. Ella Margaret is a member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy upon the record of John Wesley Bone.

Ella Margaret has raised two future citizens of the Republic, is an avid player of bridge, and an active volunteer for work for her church and community.

Ella Margaret is a member of Saint Andrew United Methodist Church of Littleton, Colorado.

#### NINTH GENERATION

Diane Virginia Cron was born in Bedford Municipal Hospital, Bedford, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, on February 21, 1971. Daughter of Frederick Holmes and Ella Margaret Bone Cron.

While in high school, Diane participated as first oboist with the Heritage High School Symphonic Band when it performed at the Great American Concert Series in June, 1987. Concerts were performed at the Colorado State Capitol, the Lincoln Memorial, Washington, C.C., Statue of Liberty, Central Park Band Shell, and Damrosch Park Shell at Lincoln Center, New York City, New York.

Diane was first oboist for orchestra in the first annual Continental League, Honor Band and Orchestra Concert; and lived the musicians dream to perform at Carnegie Hall, New York, Easter Sunday, April 3, 1988; with the Heritage High School's Festival Ensemble Composed of members of the Orchestra, Symphonic Winds Ensemble, and Concert Choir.

The performance was part of the Youth Debut Series produced by Mid America Productions, signaling the first time high school ensembles had been invited to perform in Carnegie Hall.

She graduated from Heritage High School, Littleton, Colorado, May 23, 1989.

During Diane's tenure at the University of North Carolina, she studied the English horn and the Oboe d'Amore. She participated in the Concert band, University Wind Ensemble and Symphonic Orchestra. One of the highlights of her university career was to perform at the Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts at Washington, D.C., in January, 1992. Diane had two papers published in the International Double Reed Society Journal, "The Double Reed." She is a member of Mu Phi Epsilon Music Fraternity and served as Reception Officer. Diane graduated from the University of North Carolina at Greensboro, North Carolina, with a 3.33 cumulative GPA, with a BA in Psychology and Music on May 16, 1993.

Diane is a member of Saint Andrew United Methodist Church of Littleton, Colorado.

She is currently completing her Masters Degree in Community Counseling at St. Mary's University, San Antonio, Texas. Diane was married to Captain Scott Nishwitz, USAF, on December 28, 1995. Scott graduated



from pilots training on July 3, 1999 at Columbus AFB Columbus, Mississippi. Diane and Scott currently reside at McCord AFB, Tacoma, Washington.

Frederick Michael Cron was born in the Lutheran Medical Center, Wheat Ridge, Jefferson County, Colorado, on October 4, 1973, son of Frederick Holmes Cron and Ella Margaret Bone Cron.

While attending Heritage High School he received Varsity Letters in Cross-Country, 1988-1991; Swimming, 1988; and Track & Field, 1989-1992. Rick was the Team Captain for Cross-Country and Track, 1991-1992. He was the 5-A High School Cross Country Champion in 1991, Second Place, 1990.

Rick graduated from Heritage High School on May 27, 1992.

Rick received an Athletic Scholarship to the University of Colorado-Boulder, graduating December 20, 1997, with a Bachelor of Arts in Political Science.

Among his achievements at C.U. were:

- All-American University Cross Country Team, 1996;
- Letterman, Cross-Country; Indoor and Outdoor Track & Field, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996;
- Big 8 Conference 10,000 meter runner-up champion, 1996;
- On the Fourth and Fifth Place National Cross Country Championship Team;
- Byron R. White Scholar Athlete Award, 1993;
- Arts & Science Dean's List;
- Big 8 Conference All-Academic.

Rick has been employed by Oppenheimer Funds of Englewood, Colorado, since Feb 23, 1998, as a Customer Representative.

Rick is a member of Saint Andrew United Methodist Church of Littleton, Colorado.



## **ABOUT THE AUTHOR**

Frederick Holmes Cron was born in the Riverside Hospital, Newport News, Virginia on August 2, 1941, the son of Robert Nash and Mary Louise Holmes Cron.

Fred was educated in the public schools of Chesterfield County, Virginia and Rocky Mount, North Carolina, graduating from Rocky Mount Senior High in May of 1960. He entered North Carolina State University, Raleigh, North Carolina, graduating with a Bachelor of Science degree in Civil Engineering - construction option on the 29th of May, 1965.

Fred married Ella Margaret Bone on June 18, 1966, at the Nashville Methodist Church, Nashville, North Carolina.

Fred was a junior highway engineer with Montgomery County, Maryland's Public Work Department from 1965-1966. Served in the United States Army Ordnance Corp from 1966-1968 as a First Lieutenant. In varying positions from Junior Sales Engineer to Manager of National Accounts and Regional Manager with the Euclid/Terex Divisions of General Motors from 1968-1983. He was a member of the American Mining Congress, Society of Mining Engineers of AIME, Colorado and Wyoming Mining Associations, Rocky Mountain Coal Mining Institutes, Denver Coal Club.

Fred was branch manager, administrative vice president, and corporate secretary for GINCO, Inc. a firm that distributed construction and mining equipment from Jan, 1984 until August, 1985. He also was a member of the Association of Equipment Distributors, National Association of Credit Management, and Colorado Equipment Distributors Association.

Fred currently is the owner-sole proprietor of Cron Financial Service, an investment advisory service. He is a General Securities Principal, a Registered Investment Advisor; and is a licensed agent in insurance, a licensed broker in real estate and holds a General Securities Representative, Registered Options Principal, Commodities Futures Representative, and Uniform Securities Agents license in securities. Fred is a member of the National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution by virtue of the service of his ancestors Rowland Gaines and Jacob Nash - national number 116941. Fred is a member of the Sons of Confederate Veterans upon the service of George Washington Holmes - headquarters Camp No. 584.

Fred is a member of Saint Andrew United Methodist Church of Littleton, Colorado.

Fred is a member of the University Hills (Denver) Rotary Club. The Rotary Foundation of Rotary International named him a Paul Harris Fellow on November 18, 1994 and an E Brent Hobson Fellow on April 12, 1999. Fred is the Treasurer for 1999-2000.



## NOTES

The Bone family lived in a small geographical area in south central, Nash County, North of the Tar River for over two hundred and nineteen years.

John "Jack" Bone settled on or near the Tar river, on Jacob's (Braswell) Swamp, buying or taking up a parcel of land on both sides of the Swamp in the Vaughan neighborhood, Coopers Township, Nash County.

Nelson Bone first settled near where he was raised at his father's home, but took charge of his father-in-law's, the Edward "Neddie" Ballard place near the Sappony Primitive Baptist Church.

David Bone settled on the east side of Sappony Creek about 2.4 miles north of Sandy Cross on State Route 58, east on County Route 1704.

Josiah, Kenneth E. and Ella Margaret Bone all lived within .2 miles of the David Bone farm, owning some of the same property as had David.

Using the community of Sandy Cross as a starting location we find the following distances to points of interest. -

- Westerly to the Sappony Primitive Church - .4 miles
- North on State Route 58, 1 mile west on County Route M756 to the John Cherry Taylor place; and Nelson Bone/Edward Ballard place 1.9 miles - total 2.9 miles.
- North on State Route 58, East on County Route toward Kenneth Bone's place stopping at Sappony Creek - 2.6 miles.
- Sandy Cross to K. E. Bone's home - 4.7 miles
- Nelson Bone's to K. E. Bone's home - 5.6 miles

## DEMOGRAPHY

	<u>Husband</u>			<u>Wife</u>	
	<u>Age At Marriage</u>	<u>Age at Death</u>		<u>Age At Marriage</u>	<u>Age At Death</u>
<u>John Bone</u>	<u>35</u>	<u>82</u>	<u>Elizabeth</u>	<u>21</u>	<u>81</u>
Nelson Bone	31	84	Mourning	29	39
David Bone	26	77	Dinah	23	71
Josiah Bone	33	85	Ella Elizabeth	27	84
Kenneth Bone	54	93	Margaret	36	78
Fred Cron	24	--	Ella Margaret	22	--
Average	34	84		26	71



## THE POLAND FAMILY

There are a number of connections between this family and that of the Bones. There does exist a great deal of confusion however because of the many spellings of the surname Poland (Polland, Pollon, Powland, Poullan, Poulland, Poulan, Polin, and Pouland); the inadequacy of records from the late eighteenth century, and the repetition of first names within this family.

Members of the Pollan-Poulan-Poland family received patents of land and transported colonists to America. John, the immigrant, who came to the Jamestown, Virginia colony in 1636 on the "Good Shippe Friendshippe," received a patent of land from the "Crown of England" in 1650 in York County, Virginia. His name is mentioned many times in the annals of that county and he was said to have died "In the month of June 1674." John and his wife had several children.

Thomas Poland, Sr. was a farmer, surveyor, carpenter and "maker of carriages." He was appointed Surveyor of Highways on the south side of James River in place of Thomas Jefferson, Jr. Thomas, Sr. may have married Elinor Davis, a sister of William Davis of York County, Virginia. They had two sons, Henry Poland and Thomas Poland, Jr.

Thomas Poland, Jr. received 950 acres of land "for the importation into the Colony of nineteen (19) persons."

What will really strike you is the following abstract of will of Thomas Polland of Roxdale Manor, Dale Parish, Chesterfield County, Virginia, dated June 29, 1754:

Legatees: wife [not named] use of  $\frac{1}{3}$  on my plantation, furniture, stock, etc.

Son Joseph all my land on South Side of Maine Road after the death of his mother.

Son John all my land on South Side of Road after death of his Mother.

Grandson William Polland, grandson Thomas Polland and Granddaughter Mary Polland each certain furniture, cows, etc. after the death of their grandmother.

Balance on estate to "my three children, Joseph Polland, John Polland and Mary Bone."

Desires no appraisement be made.

Executors: wife and son Joseph.

Witnesses: Richard Royall, Thomas Akin, and Matthew Curl.

The will was proven Dec 7, 1759 as "Poland", Chesterfield Will Book I, p.304-305 (OB. 3, p. 29)

John Poland was in Nash County, North Carolina before 1762, making purchases of land. On Wednesday, August 23, 1772, John Paullen signed a petition protesting against English taxes and "No. 6241 . . . State of North Carolina, Halifax District - Certifies that John Poland was allowed 6 pounds specie as parte of the Board of Auditors 15 Feb. 1782." From the State Records of North Carolina: "His Excellency Govenor Clinton for supplies furnished by William Paulling for which he personally obligated in payment done by order of Congress 17 Mar. last. 3 Feb 1784." Revolutionary Soldiers of North Carolina listed *William Pouland 1763-1808*.

Land transactions concerning this family allied to the Bone family, from the recorder of deeds office, Edgecombe County, Tarboro, North Carolina, are particularly interesting because they in some instances indicated who were neighbors and their proximity to landmarks.



**EDGECOMB DEEDS:**

DB-D.p.203. July 23, 1761 Aaron Ferguson of Edgecomb Co. to David Prigden...

Wit: John Poullan, George Piland.

DB-C.p.407. Oct. 31, 1765. John Fergusson to Joseph Poulland, 150 ac. On the River [Tar] adj. Wills?...

Wit: Duncan Lamon, Thomas Hardie, Moses Fergusson.

DB-Dp.437. April 3, 1771. Joseph Poulland and wife Mary of Edgecomb, to Joseph Winstead, 150 ac. On N. bank of Tar River above Winstead's spring gut, adjoining Stephen Wills?...

Wit: Dun. Lamon, Archibald Lamon.

Mary Poullan was examined seperately concerning her right of dower by Wm. Haywood, Esq.

1-389 James (x) Fergerson (Furgesson) of Edgecombe Co. to John Poland of same, Sept 24, 1762, for L20 Proc. money a tract of 70 acres on the north bank of Tar River at the mouth of Jacobs Swamp and on Poplar Branch whereon said John Poland then lived Wit: Edw'd Moor, John Fargusson, Sarah (x) Fergusson.

C-407 John Ferguson to Jos. Poulland, Oct 31, 1765, for L30 Proc money A tract of 150 ac. On the river adj. Wills.

Wit. Duncan Lamon, Thos. Hardie, Moses Ferguson

DB.C-81, Moses Ferguson of Edge to Aaron Ferguson N. side of Tar River at edge of Great Meadow, Oct. 31, 1765.

Wit. Duncan Lamon, Joseph Poulland, John Fargusson.

C-491 Moses (x) Farguson of Edgecombe Co. to John Poullan of same, April 21, 1767 for L11 Proc. money a certain tract of land on the north side of Tar River adjoining Edward Ballard, it being part of a tract sold to said Moses Farguson by deed bearing date July 23, 1761. Wit: Joseph Poullan, John (x) Bone, Aaron (x) Fargusson.

D-185 John Bone of Edgecomb Co. to John Poulland of same, Dec 20, 1769 for L40 Proc. money a tract of 168 acres on the north bank of Tar River adjoining Jacob Brasewell and an agreed line between said Bone and Gale Bryant. Wit: Edward Moore, John Brown, Joseph Morphis.

DB D-366 Joseph Furgusson of Edgecombe Co. to John Pouland of same Oct 3, 1770, for L87 10s Proc. money a tract of 200 acres on the north bank of Tar River on the Poplar Branch adjoining said Pouland. Wit: Edw. Moore, Richard Strother.

DB D-495 John Poullan of Edgecombe Co. to Joseph Poullan of same, May 27, 1772 for L50 Proc. money the tract of 138 acres on the north bank of Tar River whereon said Joseph Poullan then lived acknowledged in open court.

\* \* \*

John Poland (Poulan) executed his will on December 9, 1783; Jan ct. 1784.. It was probated Feb 14, 1785 as recorded on Page 26, Book 1, Clerk of Superior Court, Nash County, Nashville, North Carolina.

Poulan, John

P. 26. Dec. 9, 1783 - Jan. Ct. 1784. Son: William. Daus: 1. Jean Williams, 2. Mary Taylor, 3. Elizabeth Pouland. Ex: Son-in-law Jonas Williams. Wit: Edward Moore, Wilson Taylor, Rowland Williams.







## John Poland's Children

William	b. 1755-61	d. prior to 12/3/1807
m. Dinah Williams or Sherrod;		
Elizabeth	b.	d.
m.	b.	d. 1853
Jean	b.	d.
m. Jonas Williams	b.	d.
Mary	b.	d.
m. Wilson Taylor	b.	d.

William Poland was born between 1755-61, the son of John Poland. William was married to Dinah Williams?

William Poland (Poulan) set about acquiring a considerable estate in Nash County, North Carolina, beginning in 1786.

DB 1-326 William Middleton Ballard of Nash Co. to William Poulan of same Sept 11, 1786 for 20 pds specie a tract of 175 acres on Jacob's Swamp adjoining William Poulan and the Rooty Branch Wit: Wilson Taylor and John Poulan.

DB 1-383 William Ballard of Nash County to Allen Baker of same Feb 6, 1787 for 40 pds Virginia money 100 acres on the east side of Jacobs Swamp adjoining Christopher Ballard, the Rooty Branch, John Ballard and John Poland, it being part of a tract granted to Jacob Braswell on Dec 6, 1760 Wit: David Pridgen and William Baker.

DB 1-402 William Poulan of Nash Co. to John Bone of same Aug 24, 1787 for 35 pds specie a tract of 175 acres adjoining William Ballard and John Fargusson's former corner. Wit: Wilson Taylor and Joseph Selah, Jr.

DB 3-305 William Ballard of Nash Co. to William Poulan of same, Feb 10, 1785, for 13 pds 17 sh specie a tract of 100 acres on Jacobs Swamp adjoining Kinchen Savage, William Poulan and the Rooty Branch. Wit: Jonas William and Wilson Taylor.

DB 6-300 William Ballard and Lydda Ballard of Nash Co. to Uriah Hatcher of same, Dec. 16, 1797 for 150 pds Virginia money a tract of 571 acres on the north side of Tar River and on Jacobs Swamp adjoining William Poulan, John Bone, William Linsey and Christopher Taylor, it being the land and plantation whereon he then lived. Wit: David Pridgen, Abijah Pridgen, Wm. Poulan, and Ethelred Dance.

DB 6-397 William Ballard of Nash Co. to John Bone of same, Nov 28, 1798 for 28 pds a tract of 40 acres on Jacobs Swamp adjoining Allen Baker and said Bone. Wit: Curtis Joiner and Wm. Poulan.

\* \* \*

The United States Census of 1790 lists:

## John Pollon

One	-	free white male of 16 years and upward including heads of family
Five	-	free white males under sixteen
Five	-	free white females including heads of household
One	-	slave



## William Poland

One - corresponding with the catagories above  
Two -  
Three -  
Three -

The United States Census of 1800 lists:

	<u>Males</u>					<u>Females</u>					
	0	10	16	26		0	10	16	26		
Head of Family	10	16	26	45	45+	10	16	26	45	45	+ Slaves
Mary Polin	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
William Polin	0	2	0	1	0	2	0	0	1	0	3

William Poland died in late middle age, leaving his wife Dinah, and two under legal age children.

- Petition for the division of land held as tenants in common by John Poland, Henry H. Poland, Nancy Poland, Arcadia Poland, and William B. Poland, one-fifth to each Feb. Term 1808.

## From Nash County Guardian Bonds and Returns 1777-1859

Poland (Poulan), William B., orphan of William Poland. Bond 1809 by Dinah Poland, gdn.

Poland (Poulan), Nancy, orphan of Wm. Poland, Bond 1809 by Dinah Poland, gdn.

Dinah Poland, born 1765-74, remarried to Edward Taylor b. c 1787. Dinah had two daughters by him, Dinah Taylor and Sally Taylor. Dinah Taylor died interstate in 1853. She first married William Poland, who died many year since leaving Roland Poland, Tina Poland, and Wesley Poland, who were non-residents of the state and Dinah, wife of David Bone.

\* \* \*

## William and Dinah (Williams) Poland's Children

John	b. Dec 25, 1786	d. March 16, 1842 Served in War of 1812
m. (1) Nancy Evans		
	b.	d. Aug 19, 1832
m. (2) Georgia "Jennie" John _____		
	b.	d.
Henry H.	b. c 1788	d. July, 1819
m. Mary "Polly" Ricks;		
	b. 1788/1789	d. After census of 1860
Daughter of Jacob and Bedie (Whitefield) Ricks		
Nancy	b. 1790-1800	d.
m. James Bartholmew moved to Henderson Co., TN		
Arcadia	b. 1790-1800	d. before 1853
m. (1) German Mann; before 1816 Served in War of 1812		
	b.	d. before Aug 12, 1828
m. (2) Thomas Ricks; Nov 18, 1830		
	b.	d.



William B.	b. c 1804	d. Aug 24, 1889 Died at Bienville Parish, LA.
m. (1) Unknown	b.	d.
m. (2) Sarah A. Coulter	b. 1825	d.

Henry H. Poland, the son of William and Dinah Poland, was born in Nash County, North Carolina between 1784-1794. Henry H. married Mary Ricks, born 1788/89 in Nash County, c. 1810. Mary died after the Federal Census of 1860. Mary was the daughter of Jacob and Bedie Whitefield Ricks of Nash County. After the death of Henry H. Poland in July, 1819, Mary married Sparlin B. Lewis. There were at least three children born to the second marriage.

Dinah (Williams) Poland, widow of William Poland married as her second husband, Edward Taylor of Nash County, NC. Edward was the son of Wilson and Sarah (Moore) Taylor.

Edward and Dinah (Williams) (1) Poland (2) Taylor's Children

Dinah	b.	d.
Sarah "Sally"	b.	d.

\* \* \*

Nash County Guardian Bonds and Returns 1777-1859

Poland, Roland, orphan of Henry H. Poland. Bonds 1825-29, returns 1824-25-26-27-28-30 by Sparling B. Lewis, gdn. Bond 1830, returns 1831-32 by Marmaduke Ricks, gdn.

Poland, William Wesley, orphan of Henry H. Poland. Bonds 1825-29, returns 1824-25-26-27-28-29-30 by Sparling B. Lewis, gdn. Bonds 1830-34-35, returns 1831-32-33-34-35 by Marmaduke Ricks, gdn.

Poland, Tina, orphan of Henry H. Poland. Bonds 1825-29, returns 1824-25-26-27-28-29-30 by Sparling B. Lewis, gdn. Bonds 1830-34-35, returns 1831-32-33-34-35-36 by Marmaduke Ricks, gdn.

Poland, Dinah A., orphan of Henry H. Poland. Bonds 1825-29, returns 1824-25-26-27-28-29-30 by Sparling B. Lewis, gdn. Bonds 1830-34-35, returns 1831-32-33-34-35-36-37-38-39 by Marmaduke Ricks, gdn.

I believe it reasonable to assume Mary Ricks Poland remarried - then to Sparlin B. Lewis before Dec 3, 1821, two years after her husbands' death.

Henry H. Poland land was not divided by law until all of his children were of legal age.

\* \* \*

Division of property Nov 26, 1836

Property of Henry H. Poland among Tynah H. Poland, Wm. W. Poland, Dinah A. Poland, Sparlin B. Lewis.

\* \* \*

Henry H. and Mary "Polly" Ricks Poland's Children

Roland	b. 1811	d. About 1848
m. Elizabeth Ellen Montgomery; April 14, 1838 in Caddo Parish, LA		



William Wesley	b. 1814	d. About Dec, 1861
m. Elizabeth Strickland; Jan 15, 1838		
	b. Dec 16, 1822	d. June 1, 1897
Moved to Irwin Co., GA then Bienville Parish by 1850		
Tinah Henry	b. 1815	d. Before 1877
m. Mary O'Keefe; Jan 7, 1845. Moved to Green, Co., Alb. before Dec 24, 1836 then Caddo Parish, LA		
	b. c 1822	d.
Dinah Armitite	b. Nov 9, 1817	d. Dec. 30, 1888
m. David Bone; May 19, 1841		
	b. Jul 8, 1814	d. Nov 30, 1891

\* \* \*

#### The United States Census of 1810 Lists:

	Males					Females				
Head	0	10	16	26	45+	0	10	16	26	45+
Family	10	16	26	45	45+	10	16	26	45	
Henry Poland		1						1		

#### The United States Census of 1820 Lists:

- No Listing -

122/122	The Federal Census of 1850, taken in Irwin County, Georgia on September 8th of that year does list:		
	William Wyatt Poland	36	Farmer N. Carolina
	Elize (Keziah Elizabeth Chesnutt)	30	N. Carolina
	Nancy	12	Georgia
	Sarah	10	Georgia
	Mary	8	Georgia
	Rebecca	5	Georgia
	John F.	3	Georgia
	William W.	2	Georgia

\* \* \*

We know of Tynah (Tinah) departure because record:

See abstracts of Early Records of Nash County, North Carolina 1777-1859; G929-3756 N171WA

Deed Book 16, P. 247 Tinah Pouland of Green Co., Alb., gave power of attorney, Dec. 24, 1836.

\* \* \*

There was a second John Poland family living in Nash County, North Carolina at the turn of the Nineteenth Century (could he be the son of Joseph and Mary Polland).

John Poland was born between 1765-74. John married Unity Barnes on Oct. 29, 1781 in Nash County, North Carolina. Unity\* died before April, 1788; John married a second wife Sally "Sarah" Winstead, daughter of Joseph and Ann Winstead, also the sister of John Bone's wife - Elizabeth Winstead Bone.

From early marriages of Nash County, North Carolina

---

\* Daughter of Jacob Barnes



Poland, John (x) - Unity Barnes

29 Oct. 1781, John (x) Bone (JR)

(w) A. Arrington

From the 1782 tax lists of Nash County we find:

John Poland - 650 acres of land

John Poland, Jr. - none

The approximate date of the death of his first wife Unity can be set because of the will of Joseph Winstead written April 15, 1788 indicating his daughter Sarah "Salley" was now married to John Poland.

Nash County and Guardian Bonds Returns.

Poland (Polan), Betsey, daughter of John Polan. Bond 1795 by said John Polan, gdn.

#### STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That we John Poland, William Poland John Bone are held and firmly bound unto Nathan Boddie & Benjamin A. Boon, Esquires, and the rest of the Justices assigned to keep the peace for Nash County, in the just and full sum of two hundred pounds, current money of the said state, to be paid to the said Nathan Boodie, & Benjamin A. Boon their heirs, executors, administrators or assigns: To the which payment, well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, and every of us, our, and each of our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Scaled with our seals, and dated this Seventh day of May one thousand seven hundred and ninety-five

WHEREAS the above bounden John Polan hath been this day, by the worshipful court of said county, appointed Guardian to Betsey Polan orphan of John Polan Now the Condition of the above obligation is such, that if the said John Polan Guardian as aforesaid, shall well and truly discharge his guardianship, by taking care of and improving all the estate belonging to the said orphan; and shall also settle his guardianship accounts with the court of said county as is required by law; and that he will deliver up to the said Betsy Polan orphan as aforesaid, when he shall attain lawful age, all such estate as he ought of right to be possessed of, or sooner if required, agreeable to the true intent and meaning of the act of the General Assembly in such cafe made and provided; then this obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Sealed and delivered }

his

in the Presence of us, }

John x Polan

(Seal)

mark

W. Poulan (Seal)

his

John (B.) Bone (Seal)

mark

\* \* \*

John and Sarah "Sally" Winstead Poland (Polland) were members of the Falls of Tar River Baptist Church, and after August 17, 1804 members of the Sappony Primitive Baptist as was Elizabeth Winstead Bone, wife of John.



Williamson Poland's wife, Mary was a member of Sappony as was Elizabeth Poland Joyner and her husband John.

Attendance at this church proved to be a real family affair.

\* \* \*

The United States Census of 1800 Lists:

Head of Family	Males					Females					Slaves
	0 10	10 16	16 26	26 45	45+	0 10	10 16	16 26	26 45	45+	
John Polin	1	0	0	1	0	3	1	0	1	0	2
John Poland	3	1	0	0	1	0	1	1	1	<u>1810</u> 1	0
										<u>1820</u>	
				10 1 to 15	16 1 to 25	45+		10 1 to 15		26 1 to 44	45+
John Poland, Sr, Jr.				1	2	1		1		1	1
										<u>1830</u>	
				10 To 15	30 to 40					0 to 5	30 to 40
John Poland				1	1				2	1	
				Under 5	5 10	30 40				0 5	30 40
Williamson Polen				2	1	1				2	1
				5 10	15 20	40 50		0 5	5 10	10 15	
										<u>1840</u>	
Williamson Poland				1	3	1		1	2	2	1

\* \* \*

John Poulan (Poland) executed his will on Mar. 16, 1826. It was probated Feb. Ct. 1829 as recorded on Page 361, Book 1, Clerk of Superior Court, Nash County, Nashville, North Carolina.

Poulan, John

P. 361. Mar. 16, 1826 - Feb. Ct. 1829. Wife: Salley. Sons:

1. Joseph - 109 A. bought of William Harrison, north side Tar R.
2. Guilford - land whereon I live at death of his mother
3. Williamson
4. John.

Daus:

1. Charity Ricks
2. Susan Pittman
3. Zelphia Baker
4. Betsey Joiner. Ex: Son Williamson Poulan. Wit: Josiah Vicks, Little G. B. Vick.



### John and Sarah "Salley" (Winstead) Poland's Children

Williamson	b. 1795	d. After 1850 census
m. Mary "Polly" Bone		
	b. 1798	d. still alive 1880
John	b. 1798	d.
m. Mary (Crumpler?)		
	b. 1794	d.
Joseph	b. 1800	d.
m. Elizabeth Vick; March 20, 1827		
	b. c. 1805	d. After 1860 Census
Daughter of Lewis & Nancy (Bone) Vick		
Guilford	b. 1804	d. before Jan 26, 1859
m. (1) Louisa W. _____		
	b. 1830	d.
m. (2) Elizabeth Robbins; April 11, 1854		
Susan	b.	d.
m. (1) John Crumpler; Nov 19, 1822		
	b.	d.
m. (2) William Pitman; 1822/23		
	b.	d. WP Feb, 1828
Zelphia	b.	d.
m. Duncan Baker		
Charity	b.	d.
m. James Ricks;		
	b.	d.
Elizabeth "Betsey"*	b.	d.
m. John Joiner (Joyner);		
	b. 1760-70	d.

\*\*\*

### Williamson and Mary "Polly" Bone Poland's Children

The known descendant were:

Ann Eliza Poland	b. Sept 27, 1830	d. Aug 14, 1909
m. Wiley Jordan Batts; Nov 5, 1851.		
	b. Feb 28, 1819	d. Oct 29, 1902
Son of Bailey and Easter Jordan Batts		
John R.	b. c. 1833	d.
Aquilla	b. c. 1835	d.
Charity	b. c. 1838	d.

\*\*\*

### Joseph and Elizabeth (Vick) Poland's Children

Granberry	b. c. 1830	d. in Texas
Martha	b. c. 1833	d.
William James	b. c. 1837/1839	d.
m. Martha F. Bone; Dec 26, 1865		
	b. c. 1844	d.
Daughter of Philemon Bennet and Elizabeth (Barnes) Bone		

\* Thought to be the only child of the first marriage to Unity Barnes.



Elmira	b. c. 1835	d.
Mahala L.	b. c. 1846	d.
m. Neverson Ashley Batchelor; Mar 18, 1862		
	b. c 1839	d. Feb 8, 1864 (c.w.)

John and Mary (Crumler) Poland's Children

Della	b. c. 1828	d.
Atsey	b. c. 1830	d.
m. (1) Simon "Lemuel" Poland; Nov 5, 1857		
	b.	d. by March 6, 1866
m. (2) Redmond Brantley; Feb 18, 1867		
	b.	d.

Zelphia Poland and Duncan Baker's Children

Adaline Elizabeth Baker		
	b. c 1817	d.
m. Philemon Bennett Bone; Mar 17, 1867. First marriage to Elizabeth Barnes		
	b. 1817	d.
Rowenery Baker	b.	d.
m. Joseph H. Boone; Feb 3, 1852		
	b.	d.

Guilford and (1) Louisa W. ( ) (2) Elizabeth (Robbins) Poland's Children

Simon	b.	d.
Emily	b.	d.
Pinkey	b.	d.
m. Joseph J. Sellers; Feb 14, 1844		
	b.	d.



## THE TAYLOR FAMILY

The Family, apparently three Taylor brothers, John, William and Thomas came to Isle of Wight County, Virginia, prior to 1637. On Nov 22 of that year John received 50 acres of Pagan Shore opposite land of Arthur Smith.

They were next referenced by wills and administrations of Isle of Wight County, Virginia 1647-1800 by Blanche Adams Chapman G929.3755 1 823 Chap 6, Page 34.

Smith, Arthur: Of Warrisqueake. Leg. sons Arthur and Richard, the land called the Freshett; Godson Arthur Long; son George, the land known as John Roe's Neck; daughter Jane, land adjoining Christopher Reynolds; son Thomas; Godson Arthur Virgin, son of Robert Virgin; Godson Arthur Taylor, son of John Taylor. To be buried by my late beloved wife. Son Thomas Ex. Overseers: Peter Hull, Peter Knight, and George Hardy. D. October 1, 1645. R. February 9, 1693.

Wit: Benjamin Buckley, James Rochz, Robert West. Page 330.

\* \* \*

Arthur Taylor joined Joseph Strickland and Mathew Cooper in witnessing the will of Mathew Strickland of Isle of Wight County, Virginia on July 14, 1730.

On January 23, 1737-8, Arthur Taylor, Thomas Taylor, and Robert Pitman appraised the estate of Augustine Nixon of the same county.

John died sometime between Dec 7, 1680 and Sept 6, 1687 in Surry Co., Virginia. His estate was administered by his brother William. His widow Sarah remarried to a Thomas Bentley or Brantly.

### John and Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ Taylor's Children

Thomas	b. _____, 1637	d. _____, 1674
m. Margaret Gray;		
	b. _____	d. _____, 1721
Arthur	b. Oct 1, 1645	d. _____

By 1657 Thomas had married Margaret Gray, daughter of William Gray. Thomas and Margaret had six children. On May 2, 1666, Thomas purchased Martin's Plantation from Robert Laine. Thomas died in 1674. His widow Margaret married William Harris.\* William Harris died in 1720. He left the lands he had purchased from Robert Girly to his grandson, Harris Taylor. The land he left to his granddaughter Mary was to go to her husband, Thomas Taylor upon her death. The will was witnessed by William Gray and William Gray, Jr.

Margaret Gray Taylor Harris died in 1721.

### Thomas and Margaret Gray Taylor's Children

John	b. 1687	d. 1725
m. Ann Steward;		
	b. ca. 1711	d. Sept 5, 1752-July 16, 1754
Hannah	b. _____	d. _____
Edward	b. _____	d. _____
Margaret	b. _____	d. _____
Thomas, Jr.	b. _____	d. _____
Mary	b. _____	d. _____

\* My source, LaVelda Faull, stated the name to be Harris.



## John and Ann Steward Taylor's Children

Arthur	b. 1692-1708	d. Prior to Aug 9, 1765
m. Ann Strickland		
	b. ca. 1711	d. Sept 5, 1752 – Jul 16, 1754
Benjamin	b.	d.
William	b. ca. 1718	d. 1786
m. Mary Battle;		
	b.	d.
John	b.	d.
Margaret	b.	d.
Gilbert Gray	b.	d.

Arthur Taylor appeared first in the colony of North Carolina in 1745. The first record is found in Edgecombe Deeds:

DB 5, p. 421 Henry Horn and Susana Horn of Edge County to Arthur Taylor of Edge County 3 July 1745 20 pounds current money of Virginia; 20 acres on the south side of Tar River wit: William Pugh, John F. \_\_\_\_\_, Edmond Oneal reg. Edge County, November Ct. 1745. R. Forster C. Ct.

## Land Grants

In 1663 and in 1665, King Charles II of England granted to eight men known as Lords Proprietors certain lands, among which is found present-day North Carolina. Although North Carolina was a proprietary colony for more than sixty years, it did not prosper under proprietary rule. In 1729, seven of the eight proprietary shares were sold to George II who was then King of England and North Carolina became a crown colony. However, the one remaining share was never sold. After several years of negotiations, King George II made a special grant to Lord Carteret as compensation for the one share, and in 1744 the Granville District came into existence.

John Lord Carteret, the first Earl of Granville, is known in North Carolina history simply as Lord Granville. Born in 1690, he was not an original share holder, but had inherited the proprietary share from an ancestor. By the special grant of 1744, he was given right and title to all vacant lands within the Granville District.

The Granville District of North Carolina is unique in American history. It was a strip of land sixty miles wide bounded by the Virginia line on the north, the Atlantic ocean on the east and on the south by a line run west at 35 degrees and 34 minutes. In 1744, the line extended from the Atlantic ocean to Bath. In 1746 the line was extended to Haw river; in 1766 the line was run as far west as Rocky River and to the mountains in 1774.

Until 1759, a tract of any size could be taken up for an entry fee of three shillings sterling. After that date, the entry fee was raised to ten shillings sterling. Rents, really only a tax, remained constant at the rate of three shillings sterling per hundred acres and were collected twice yearly: on the Feast of the Annunciation - March twenty-fifth and the feast of St. Michael the Archangel-September twenty-ninth. By and large, fees in the Granville District were collected in sterling, and the grants clearly state that should a Granville grantee become as much as six months behind in his rent, the tract would revert to Granville. Lord Granville also retained a one-half mineral right (gold and silver) in each tract.

The Granville District, an unpopular institution almost from its beginning, was administered by Lord Granville's agents. They were the men who granted the vacant lands within the district and collected the fees and taxes-all in the name of Lord Granville.

Following the death of Lord Granville, in 1763, the Granville District was inherited by Granville's oldest son who had little interest in the Granville lands in North Carolina. Following the Revolution, the still vacant



lands in the Granville District were confiscated. Although the Granville heirs made a vain attempt to recover their lands or obtain compensation for them, no final decision was ever made and the Granville District disappeared.

The first sizable acquisitions of property by Arthur Taylor were made by land grant. Since Arthur gained possession of 2,149 acres in this manner; and John Bone, Senior, bought a portion of a grant, I will expand on the grants received by Arthur Taylor.

#### Grant N. 106

Arthur Taylor, seven hundred and forty-nine acres of land in Edgecombe County. Beginning on the south side of Tar River at Dickersons corner Ded Dogwood and Hickory running thence south east 160 poles to a pine then east 80 poles to Hilliards line to a red oak then No. 10 north along his line 140 poles to a red oak on the river thence through the river and down the river so 80 east 50 poles thence still along the river so 45 east 80 poles then along the river so 80 east 40 poles thence No. 75 ET 40 poles then No. 40 east 38 poles to Wells Corner Syppress then along his line No. 28 NT 270 poles to Wells Corner White Oakes thence NT 320 poles to the center of three oakes then poles to a pine then NT 72 poles to a white oak on a brook supposed to be Braswells line then so 40 poles to a pine \_\_\_\_\_ Braswells Corner thence along his line No. 5 NT 90 poles to a hickory on the river then the course of the river it running 60 E 25 poles to the first station.

Dated 6th day of October, 1753

#### Grant N. 136

Arthur Taylor, seven hundred acres on 1st day of August, 1761.

AND

#### Grant N. 137

Arthur Taylor, seven hundred acres on 1st day of August, 1761.

#### Deed Book 2, P: 7 Edgecombe Deeds

Arthur Taylor of Edge County to Edmond Sherrod of Edge. County 16 Nov. 1753 5 pounds proclamation money 334 acres more or less, joining wills, Dickerson's branch and the river north of 749 acres and was a Granville grant to the rd. Taylor 26 Oct. 1753 wit: Edward Moore, Samuel Williams, Lazarus Pope, Reg. Edge County, May Ct. 1754 Benjamine Wynns C. Ct.

As I had indicated in the Bone Family portion of this book, the Bones and Taylors lived in close proximity to each other in Nash County. Both John Bone, Senior and Arthur Taylor had witnessed a deed on June 10, 1763 between John Ferguson and Moses Ferguson.

Arthur Taylor had sold John Bone, Sr., his first property of 168 acres on Oct 4, 1764; and Arthur Taylor's son John was to administer John Bone, Sr.'s estate in 1767. John Taylor had enormous land holdings, totaling 2514 acres in the tax lists of 1782.

John Taylor, Sr.'s inventory was accomplished by Dempsey Taylor and William Taylor, Exrs., Feb 1, 1796, included 2514 acres of land and eleven negroes. Account current with Dempsey Taylor, William Taylor, and John Taylor, Exrs., Nov. term 1798.

Arthur Taylor died prior to August 9, 1765. Edgecombe County Court minutes are inserted as follows:



Tuesday, October 8, 1765

Will of Arthur Taylor proved by Edward Moore and Lazarus Pope. John Taylor qualified as executor of the will. An inventory of his estate exhibited and the role of the estate ordered to pay debts.

Wednesday, October 15, 1766

John Taylor appointed guardian to his brother and sister; Drewry, Celia, Molly and Kit Taylor and also chosen guardian by his brother Wilson Taylor, all orphans of Arthur Taylor.

Arthur and Ann (Strickland) Taylor's Children

Martha	b. c 1730	d.
m. _____ Dew;		
	b.	d.
Benjamin, Sr.	b. c 1733	d. Prior to Nov 12, 1804
James	b. c 1736	d. Prior to Aug 10, 1782
John	b. c 1740/1744	d. Prior to Feb 1, 1796 Court
m. Ruth Wyatt;		
	b.	d. By Aug 10, 1796
Wilson	b. c 1746	d. Prior to Aug Ct. 1829
m. Sarah Moore;		
	b. c 1760	d. By Feb, 1791
Daughter of Little Edward Moore		
Priscilla	b. c 1747	d.
m. Jacob Strickland ? or		
	b. 1706	d. 1790
m. Henry Thorp, Jr.;		
	b.	d. Dec 1806
Ann	b. c 1750	d.
Christopher "Kitt"	b. c 1752	d. Prior to Sept, 1822
m. Mary Blount;		
	b.	d. Dec by May, 1848
Cella "Seely" "Sally"	b. c 1756	d.
Molly	b. c 1758	d.
Drury, Sr.	b. c 1760	d. Prior to Feb 12, 1808
m. (1) Letha Horn; 1780		
	b.	d. Possibly 1785 with birth of Drury, Jr.
m. (2) Rosamond Jackson; 1789		
	b.	d. Jan 26, 1829
Widow of George Winstead		d. Jun 10, 1788
Son of Joseph and Suzanna "Ann" Winstead		

Drewry Taylor died prior to February 13, 1808; was married to Rosemond (Rosamond) Jackson. Rosemond first marriage was to George Winstead, the brother of Elizabeth Winstead Bone. The inventory of George Winstead's estate was by Drewry Taylor, Admr., sale held by Samuel Westray, sheriff, June 10, 1789, with Drewry Taylor principal buyer.

Sammie Winstead, the only child of George and Rosemond Jackson Winstead remained unmarried and without issue. He died in 1824, leaving land and thirteen negroes. John and his wife Elizabeth Winstead Bone; John and his wife Sally Winstead Poland were his heirs as referenced by D.B. 11, P: 267, Feb. 10, 1826 and D.B. 11, P: 279, Feb. 2, 1826 respectively.



### Children of Drewry, Sr., (1) Letha Horn / (2) Rosamond Jackson Taylor

Joel	b. c 1780	d. prior to Feb 6, 1808
m. Rachel Pridgen;	c 1804	
Arthur	b. c 1790	d. prior to Dec 5, 1831
m. Alsey Dew	b. c 1780/1782	d. prior to 11/29/1823
Simon (Simeon)	b. 1783	d. 1862
m. Amelia Williams;		
	b. 1787	d. 1863
Relocated to Washington Co., Georgia, then Twiggs County, Georgia 8/3/1819		
Drewry, Jr.	b. c 1784	d. Dec, 1824
m. Mary "Polly" Sherrod		
	b.	d.

Joel Taylor died prior to Feb. 6, 1808. He married Rachel Pridgen (see Pridgen Family) daughter of Drewry and Sarah Creekmore Pridgen. Rachel married a second time to Dempsey Langley on Oct. 30, 1810. Rachel died prior to 1835. Joel and Willie Bone were brother-in-laws. Willie having married Mourning Pridgen.

### **NOTES:**

Taylor, Joel inventory by Rachel Taylor Admrx. Feb. 6, 1808, including 300 acres of land account current with Dempsey Langley in right of his wife, Rachel Langley, she being the widow and Admrx. May term 1810.

Taylor, John Cherry, orphan of Joel Taylor. Bonds 1810-25, returns 1818-23-24-25-26-27 by Drewry Pridgen, guardian.

### Children of Joel and Rachel (Pridgen) Taylor

John Cherry	b. Oct 10, 1805	d. Oct 15, 1887
m. (1) Tempie Lindsey;		
	b. c 1808?	d. c 1846?
Daughter of Jephtha Lindsey Sr. and _____		
m. (2) Drucilla B. Pollard; Mar 13, 1850		
	b. May 18, 1830	d. Feb 14, 1880
Daughter of _____ and Mary Pollard		

John Cherry Taylor married a second time on March 13, 1850 to Drucilla B. Pollard. She was born May 18, 1830 and died Feb. 14, 1880, she was the daughter of \_\_\_\_\_ and Mary Pollard. Mary Pollard was born c 1797/98.

John Cherry Taylor's will is recorded in Nash County, North Carolina. Book 5, Page 297; written on June 27, 1883.

### John Cherry and Tempie Lindsey Taylor's Children

Martha	b. Jan 12, 1828	d. Dec. 31, 1902
m. John Bone; June 19, 1848		
	b. Nov 23, 1821	d. June 6, 1897
Rachel	b. 1829	d. 1907
m. Wesley Williams;		
	b. c 1827	d. before 1880



*Joel	b. 1835	d. March 27, 1914
m. Susan Langley; June 31, 1875	b. 1856;	d. 1914
Daughter of German D. and Milbray (Lewis) Langley		
*Acquilla	b. 1835;	d.
m. _____ Poland;		
Delilah M.	b. c 1837	d. c 1878
m. Thomas Ruffin Batchelor; Nov 25, 1858	b. Feb 18, 1833	d. 1908
John R.	b. July, 1841	d.
m. Elizabeth J. Cobb; April 25, 1869	b.	d.

#### John Cherry and Drucilla B. Poland Taylor's Children

George Dallas	b. August 5, 1852	d. April 29, 1909
m. Sarah Margaret Lindsey; Feb. 20, 1873	b. May 29, 1853	d. Sept. 28, 1917
Daughter of Bennett and Elizabeth (Cockrell) Lindsey		
Sarah	b. 1854	d. c 1894
m. John D. Baker**; Jan 16, 1881	b. 1856	d.
Elizabeth Jincey "Gensie"	b. 1856	d.
m. (1) _____ Davis	b.	d.
m. (2) John Baker	b.	d.
Alsey Marcelus	b. March 23, 1859	d. Dec. 18, 1923
m. Louisa Francis "Fannie" Smith; Jan. 11, 1881	b. Oct 10, 1865	d. Apr 18, 1932
Daughter of Alex and Nancy Smith		
Mary A. Elizabeth Taylor	b. 1862	d. Nov. 1, 1936
m. John Thomas Bone; Nov. 13, 1878	b. June 16, 1848	d. March 21, 1915
William Francis	b. 1865	d.
m. John R. Lindsey; Dec. 20, 1885	b. 1858	d.

The following are also believed to be the children of John Cherry Taylor.

Susan	b.	d.
m. Carson Finch;		
Rachel	b. 1829	d. 1907
m. William Westray;		
Tempie	b. 1827	d. Before 1880
m. _____ Morgan	b.	d.

\* were Twins

\*\* married Gensie Taylor Davis after death of his wife.



Emuriah or Amuriah	b.	Dec 19, 1850	d.
m. James Robert Boon;		Nov 6, 1873	
	b.		d.
Nicey B.	b.	1864	d.
Sellah N.	b.	1838	d.



## THE COCKRELL FAMILY

John Cockrell was born c 1750 in Virginia. John married Nancy Winstead c 1772 in Nash County, NC. Nancy Anne was the daughter of Joseph and Ann Winstead. John died c 1809 and is buried in the Cockrell Cemetery, Nash County, NC.

### John C. and Nancy Anne (Winstead) Cockrell's Children

Joseph Jacob	b. c 1780	d. Bef Sept 8, 1819 Nash Co., NC
m. Piety Hilliard Pridgen; c 1810	b. c 1789	d. Aft 1870 Census
Daughter of Drewry and Sarah (Creekmore) Pridgen		
Samuel	b. 1781-82	d.
Elizabeth	b. 1783 Nash Co., NC	d. Aug 26, 1846 Greene Co., AL
m.		
John, Jr.	b. 1789 Nash Co., NC	d. Aug 6, 1866 Greene Co., NC
m. Temperance "Temy" Baker; Nov 24, 1814	b. Jan 1, 1801 Nash Co., NC	d. Jan 22, 1862 Greene Co., AL
Nancy	b. c 1792 Nash Co., NC	d. After 1850 Greene Co., AL
m. Irwin Colson; Jun 6, 1826; Greene Co., AL		
Vincent	b. 1793	d. Bef Summer of 1835
m. Elizabeth Pridgen; Mar 21, 1815	b. c 1794	d. Bef Summer of 1835
Daughter of Drewry and Sarah (Creekmore) Pridgen		
Archbald <sup>112</sup> "Baldy"	b. 1795	d.
m. Sarah "Selah" Pridgen; Mar 15, 1815 Moved to Mississippi	b. 1795	d.
Daughter of Drewry and Sarah (Creekmore) Pridgen		

<sup>112</sup> Archibald was in Greene Co., AL for the 1830 Census. Then he moved to Mississippi and on to Texas



## THE WINSTEAD FAMILY

The derivation of the family name is probably that of an English place name. In the southeastern tip of the east riding Yorkshire, near the mouth of the Humber River, about two miles from the North Sea is the Wapontake District of Winestead. The old course of the Humber River north of Sunk Island is known as the Winestead Drain and a few miles north is Winstead Hall.

### 1<sup>st</sup> GENERATION

+John Winston	b. Bef 1555	d. Sept 30, 1585
m. Johane Skerrels; Oct 5, 1571 Yapton, England	b.	d.

#### John and Johane (Sherrels) Winston's Children

+Richard	b. 1571-1577	d.
m. Ann _____;	b.	d. Buried Nov 10, 1641

\* \* \*

### 2<sup>nd</sup> GENERATION

+Richard Winston	b. c 1575	d. Buried May 2, 1639
m. Ann _____;	b.	d. Buried Nov 10, 1641

#### Richard and Ann \_\_\_\_\_ Winston's Children

Thomas	b.	d. Buried Nov 5, 1641
William	bp Jul 13, 1617	
Elizabeth	bp Oct 16, 1614	d.
m. _____ Lonshaw;		
Ambrose	bp Dec 5, 1619	d. Buried Dec 15, 1648
m. Mary Gilby; 1642		
+ Daniel	b.	d.
	bp May 12, 1622	d.
	Yapton, England	

### 3<sup>rd</sup> GENERATION

Daniel Winston	bp c May 12, 1622	d.
	Yapton, England	
+ Daniel		

### 4<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Daniel Winston	bp Jun 6, 1647	d. 1672 Lancaster Co., VA
m. Elizabeth;	Chichester, England	
	b.	d.
+ Samuel	b.	d.



## 5<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Samuel Winstead, Sr., was believed to have been born in Yorkshire, England about 1655; emigrated to Northumberland County, Virginia about 1676. Under the date of May 19, 1697, the Order Book records his being appointed as Constable of Mattapony Township. Samuel's will was dated May 28, 1722; probated Nov 16, 1726. Wife could have been Elizabeth dying Oct 8, 1764. The will does not name a wife, but does mention a granddaughter Betty; a grandson Samuel; and a son Samuel.

## 6<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Samuel Winstead, Jr., born Oct. 25, 1701 according to the register of the St. Stephens Episcopal Church register, Heathsville, Northumberland County, Virginia. Samuel executed his will April 7, 1773, it was probated March 14, 1774, Book 9, Part 1, Page 332, Northumberland County, Virginia.

The family unit headed by Samuel apparently spanned almost three quarters of a century. There appeared to have been four wives, and at least three sets of children.

### Samuel, Jr., and (1) Elizabeth "Betty"/ (2) Susanna/ (3) Unknown/ (4) Winifred (VanLandingham) Winstead's Children

Elizabeth "Betty"	b. June 23, 1720, NH Co.	d.	
Daniel	b. September 16, 1721	d. Jun 10, 1793	
Samuel, III	b. July 10, 1723	d. Jul 13, 1807 Person Co., NC	
m. Elizabeth "Betty" Brown			
Joseph	b. c 1725, Northumberland Co., VA (births not recorded)	d. Jan 20, 1794	
m. Susanna "Ann" _____;			
	b. 1760-65	d.	
James	b. November 26, 1730	d. Jun 8, 1761	
m. Chloé Dugan;			
	b.	d.	
George	b. May 13, 1733	d. 1764 NC	
m. Ann Claughton;			
	b.	d.	
Susannah	b. April 18, 1736	d.	
Peter	b. January 20, 1739	d. Jan 8, 1815 Nash Co., NC	
m. Elizabeth _____;			
	b.	d. May 15, 1816	
Richard	b. c. 1742 (in the St. Stephens)	d. Dec 6, 1791, Edgecombe Co., NC	
m. Susannah _____;			
	b.	d.	
Jeremiah, Sr.,	b. c 1745 (Parish register)	d. May 24, 1803 Edgecombe Co., NC	
m. Winifred "Winnah" Hayne;			
	b. Dec 24, 1746	d.	
Francis	b. November 19, 1758	d. 1846 } Hawkins Co., TN)	Mother: Winnefret
m. Catherine Hill;			
	b. 1759	d.	
Winifred	b. May 3, 1762	d.	
Thomas	b. June 14, 1764	d. Jan 15, 1852	} possibly a
m. Penny Winstead; 1793			
	b. 1763	d.	
David	b. May 21, 1770	d. Aug 26, 1848	} Van Landingham
m. (1) Barbara Jackson;			



	b.	d. Apr 17, 1806
	Daughter of George Jackson, first spouse Lazarus Pope	
m. (2) Elizabeth "Bethe" Williams;	b. 1775	d. Mar 24, 1849
Hannah	b. March 19, 1772	
John	b. c 1773	d. died in infancy

## 7<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Joseph Winstead, was born in Northumberland, County, Virginia prior to 1725, and migrated to Edgecombe, North Carolina between December 1764 and September, 1769. Joseph was a witness of documents at the courthouse in Northumberland County, Virginia on June 8, 1761, which would place his date of birth at least 21 years before or not later than June, 1740.

Joseph was involved in a libel suit, made a public apology on November 23, 1764, recorded by the court on December 11, 1764 in Northumberland County.

Joseph first appears in Edgecombe County, North Carolina on September 5, 1769 buying 100 acres of land north of the Tar River from Henry and Susannah Atkinson; on April 3, 1771 he bought another 150 acres north of the Tar River from Joseph and Mary Poullan; Deed Book D, Page 437 Joseph Poullan and wife, Mary (x) Poullan of Edgecombe County, Planter, to Joseph Winstad of same, April 3, 1771, for f45 Virginia money a tract of 150 acres on the north bank of Tar River above said Winstead's Spring Gut, adjoining Stephen Wells.

Wit: Dan. Lamon, Archibald Lamon. Mary Poullan was examined separately concerning her right of Dower by Wm. Haywood. (Deed Book D, Pages 191 and 437 respectively).

The State of North Carolina granted him 500 acres on Dye Flower Swamp on Oct. 28, 1782. (Deed Book E, Page 369).

Joseph's wife was Suzanna "Ann" surname unknown.

Joseph Winstead executed his will on April 15, 1788, the will was probated February Court 1794 in Nash County, North Carolina. (Will Book I, P: 88, Nash County, North Carolina).

Joseph Winstead

April 15, 1788

In the name of God amen; I Joseph Winsted of the State of North Carolina and Nash County being sick and weak of body but of perfect mind and Mamary thanks be to God therefore calling to mind the mortality of my body knowing that is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following to wit: In possessions I lend and bequeath to my loving wife Ann Winstad the land and plantation whare on I now live containing one hundred and fifty acres more or less all my cattle and all the hogs and sheep and two head of horses and all my houseing goods feather beds and furneture all my perishable part of my estate to her dureing her life or widowhood.

Item - I give and bequeath to my loving daugher Suzanna Winstad the land and plantation whare on I now live containing one hundred and fifty acers more or less two feather beads and furniture on horse bradland saddle to her after the death of my wife.

Item - I will that the remander part of my estate to be eaquly devided beteen to wit Elizebeth Boan and Nance Cockrell Sarah Poling and Suzanna Winstad to them and there heirs for ever after the death or marrage of my wife

Item - I give and bequeath to my loving son Joseph Winstad the sheep that he has now in poseson and three pounds in money that he has now in poseson to him and his heirs for ever



Item - I give and bequeath to my grandson Sammie Winstead one hundred acers of land more or less running from the Reves north by a line of marked trees to the back line to him and his heirs for ever . . . .

Item - I do hereby ?? and appoint my loving son Joseph Winstad and Jordain Shurrod hole executor of this my last will and testament and revoking all former will and testament here to fore made or ordered and do publish and pronounce this my last will and testament signed sealed and published and prenonced in the presents this 15th day of April 1788 of U.S.

Joseph Winstead (Seal)

Test

David Pridgen

his mark

Roznne x Winstead

her mark

Sarah x Winstead

her mark

Winstead his will

Feb. Courth 1794

Recorded

Nash County ) Febru Court 1794

The written will was duly proven in open court by the oath of David Pridgen a subscribing witness thereto which is ordered to be recorded

Attest

Wm Hall CCC

and is registered in obedience to the above order

Attest

Wm Hall CCC

\* \* \*

Joseph and Suzana "Ann" Winstead's Children

Nance Anne "Nancy" Anne

b. 1758?

d. Jun 27, 1837 Greene Co., AL

m. John C. Cockrell, Sr; 1772

b. 1750 in VA

d. c 1809

Joseph

b. 1761 VA

d. prior to August 7, 1823 Edgecombe Co., NC

m. Sarah "Sally" \_\_\_\_\_;

b.

d. Feb 5, 1837

Suzannah

b. 1763

d. About Mar, 1842

m. John Vick;

b.

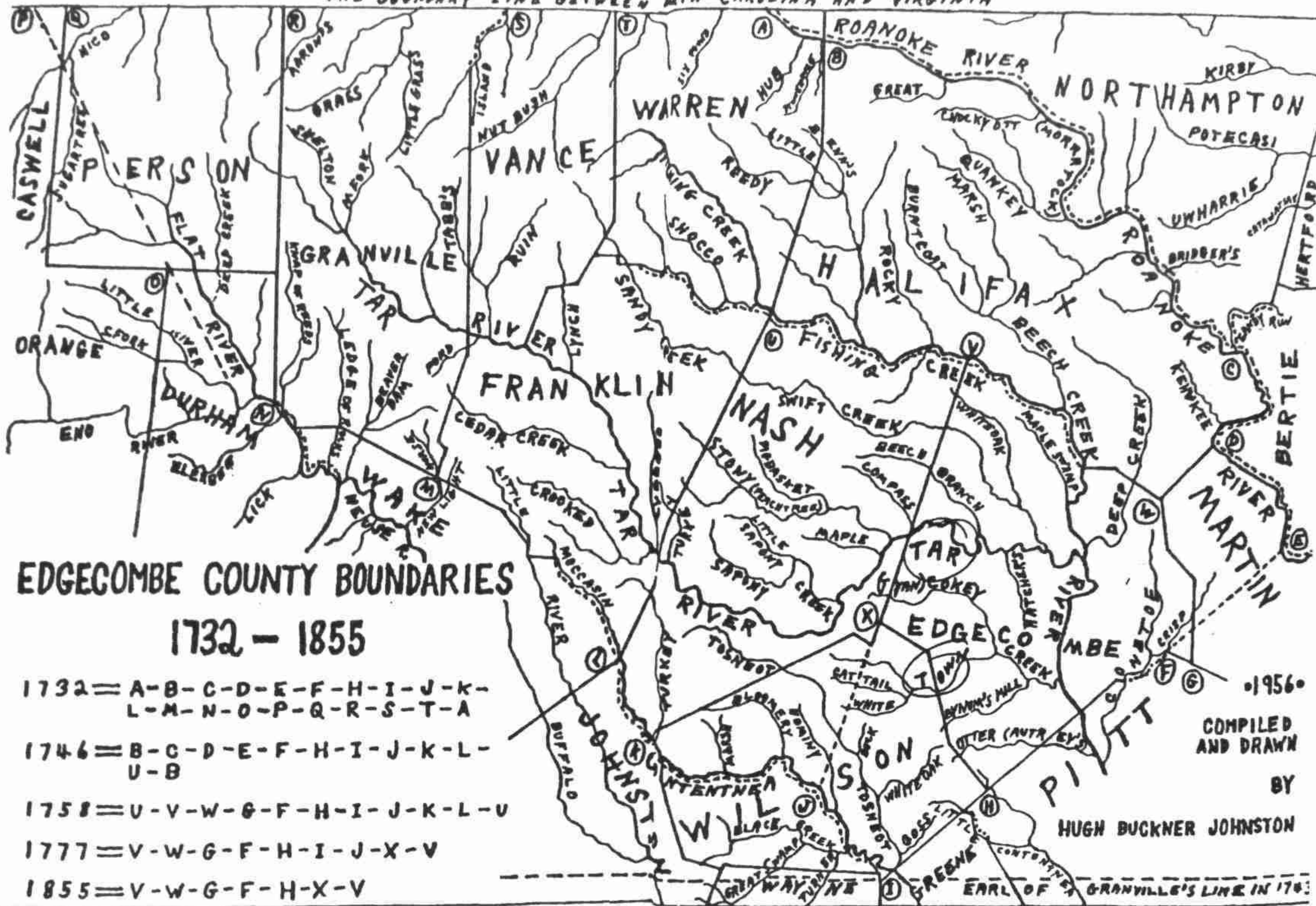
d. prior to Oct 25, 1826

Son of Howell and Ann (Hobbs) Vick



Elizabeth	b. 1765	d. prior to May 8, 1841
m. John Bone; c. 1781		
	b. c 1746	d. Prior to Dec 29, 1828
Son of John and Mary (Poland) Bone		
Sarah	b. 1768	d.
m. John Poland	b. 1765-1774	d. before Feb Ct. 1829
George	b. 1760/70	d. June 10, 1789
	Northumberland Co., VA	
m. Rosemond (Jackson) Winstead Taylor;		
	b. c 1760	d. Jan 26, 1829 Nash Co., NC
	Northumberland Co., VA	
Daughter of George and _____ Jackson		







## LAND LOCATION OF THE SEVEN WINSTEAD BROTHERS

Joseph Winstead was the first to make his appearance in Edgecombe Co., NC, in the mid 1760's. He purchased 100 acres on September 5, 1769, from Henry H. Atkinson (it being part of the tract of the Earl of Granville grant to Stephen Wills, bearing date of March 20, 1749), situated on the Great Branch of the Tar River on the north side of said river. He purchased an additional 150 acres adjoining this land (above the Winstead Spring Cut), from Joseph Poullon on April 3, 1771. Joseph received a grant of 500 acres on the Dye Flower Swamp<sup>113</sup> from the State of North Carolina on October 28, 1782, which adjoined the lands of William Dixon and Duncan Lamon in Edgecombe County. On October 9, 1783, William Dixon was granted 200 acres on Dye Flower Swamp, adjoining Joseph Winstead and Richard Winstead lands. Joseph Winstead, Sr.'s will dated February 1794, names his son Joseph Winstead, Jr., who was later granted 100 acres from the Governor of NC. Joseph Winstead, Jr., acquired 100 acres at the Wells and Dixons corner to Duncan Dews corner, and William Sheffield line and the Winstead land on June 3, 1794. Joseph Winstead, Jr.'s, will of August 7, 1823, allotted the home plantation of 300 acres to his son, Joseph, III, after the death of his wife. The remainder of his land was allotted to his other son, Elijah. It appears from circumstantial evidence, that Joseph Winstead, III's, heir was William Jordan Winstead (William Jordan Winstead inherited land from his father and deeded it to his sons). Elijah Winstead bought 432 acres from Peter VanLandingham in November, 1819, which was situated on the south side of the Cabin Branch<sup>114</sup> on Joseph Winstead and Samuel Cockrell's line on the Meadow Branch, and on James Deparity and Dawson Cobb corner and John Wells line and Jordan Joiners corner. Elijah sold Joseph Winstead (III?), 222 acres on both sides of the Cabin Branch, along Thomas Winstead and Jordan Joyner and John Wells lines in Edgecombe County, on May 21, 1820. In 1829, they sold 82 acres to Josiah Vick, which was described as on the south side of the Tar River. Elijah Winstead deeded his land to his heirs. The piece deeded to his son Edwin's heirs, was located south of the road leading to Joyner's Depot<sup>115</sup> on the side of Jordan C. Horn corner – formerly the Joseph Winstead corner. Another deed allotted the house parcel to his son, Redmond Winstead (Redmond Winstead deeded the land to the church, which is known today as Peoples Chapel and Cemetery).

A petition for a road from Vicksville to Wright Joyner's Depot on the Wilmington Railroad in November, 1839, named Joseph Winstead's land in Edgecombe, and stated that this road cut through the lands of Josiah Vick, Susan Vick, Dempsey Winstead, Thomas Winstead, Sr., M. H. Dean's and Jordan Strickland.

Peter Winstead followed his brother to North Carolina, and bought land in that portion of Edgecombe County that became Nash County in 1777. He received a land grant of 200 acres on Town Creek in 1779, and another grant of 440 acres adjoining it a short time later. Peter was appointed the guardian of orphans, Peter and Elizabeth VanLandingham, on February 27, 1780. He sold 200 acres to Jordan Joiner in 1790, and received yet another grant of 410 acres on the south side of the Tar River at the head of Town Creek and the County Line on December 20, 1791. He sold 100 acres to Enock Flood on September 30, 1793, which adjoined Jordan Taylor and Dixon's property in Edgecombe County, and sold 310 acres in 1794 to John Wells. In February, 1806, Peter Winstead (Jr.?) sold 100 acres to Jeremiah Winstead, Jr., in Edgecombe County, on the south side of the Town Creek from Farmer's line to William Dews line. Peter died in 1815.

Richard Winstead first appeared in Edgecombe Co., as a witness to land transaction, on November 11, 1778. The patented land of Thomas Viverett on both sides of the Dark Pocason and on the County lines adjoined Richard Winstead, Nathaniel Hickman and the Old Abraham Dew line. Richard received a land grant of 500 acres on October 28, 1782, on the south side of Town Creek, adjoining Duncan Lamon and Joseph Winstead's line. Another grant for 300 acres on December, 1786, adjoined Joseph Winstead on the Dye Flower Swamp and the Town Creek and Nash County line. He sold 200 acres to William Boyette, Jr., of Nash County, which lay on the Town Creek and County line, on August 13, 1787. Richard defaulted on the 500 acres in 1792. Although he died in 1792, a deed to a Peter Winstead in 1794, was witnessed by Richard and Susanna Winstead. This meant that

<sup>113</sup> The Dye Flower Swamp, located on a prong of the Town Creek, may well be what is now known as the Dye Canal. It runs from near Mt. Zion Church to just north of Elm City.

<sup>114</sup> Cabin Branch begins two miles north of Elm City, and flows SE across the Atlantic Coastline Railroad, and joins Rocky Ford Branch ¼ mile before it joins the north prong of Town Creek, at the Wilson and Nash County lines (Atlantic Coastline Railroad was later bought by the Seaboard Coastline Railroad).

<sup>115</sup> Joyner's Depot lay on both sides of the Wilmington and Weldon Railroad, one mile north of the present Elm City, where the road once crossed the railroad north of the US 301 overpass.



either the deed was not recorded immediately, or there were two Richard Winsteads. There was another land grant to a Richard Winstead in 1796. The will of Richard Winstead named a son, Samuel, and an unidentified additional child (These children must have left the state, and there is a hint they may have settled in South Carolina, and later moved to Franklin County, AL).

Jeremiah Winstead arrived in North Carolina in the late 1790's, and bought 500 acres south of Town Creek on the Dye Flower Swamp, adjoining Joseph Winstead and Duncan Lamon on October 25, 1799. On March 7, 1803, Jeremiah Winstead of Edgecombe County, deeded to Thomas Winstead of Nash County, a tract of 159 acres north of Dye Flower Swamp, adjoining Thomas Winstead. Duncan Lamon and Joseph Winstead, Jeremiah, Sr., sold Jeremiah Winstead, Jr., on May 24, 1803, a tract of 131 acres on both sides of Dye Flower Swamp, adjoining Joseph Winstead, Dixon, Peter Winstead and Thomas Winstead. On December 31, 1812, Jeremiah sold William Carter a tract of 191 acres south of Town Creek, adjoining Joseph Winstead, Duncan Lamon and the Dye Flower Swamp. On January 3, 1814, William Carter sold the said 191 acres on Dye Flower Swamp, John Barnes, and the County line, back to Jeremiah Winstead. Jeremiah Sr., sold Isham Parker 170 acres south of Dye Flower Swamp, on May 14, 1814, on the County line, John Barnes, Jeremiah, Jr., and his line. Jeremiah, Jr., on February 10, 1806, bought 100 acres from Peter Winstead, south of Town Creek, and another 100 acres from Elias Davenport, on the north side of Little Swamp, adjoining Cofield Dixon, Peter Winstead. A farmer, William Dixon, on December 25, 1810. Jeremiah, Jr., sold John Barnes a tract of 100 acres on January 15, 1808, adjoining Little Swamp, William Dew and Elias Davenport.

Thomas Winstead arrived in North Carolina before September 27, 1791, and bought 100 acres of land from his brother, Richard. This land was situated on the north side of a prong of Town Creek on the Duncan Lamon line. He also bought land from Samuel Cockrell in Edgecombe County, on Joseph Winstead's corner, along Elijah and Joseph Winstead's lines in the Meadow Branch and Randall Jordan's line, on January 20, 1918. He deeded land to his sons, which was located on the John Wells line in Nash County and south of Town Creek, in 1824, and on the south side of a prong of Town Creek, in his sons corners and the Crumpler line, in 1829. An indenture of 1839 between Joseph and John G. and Thomas Winstead, Sr., showed his land was in Nash and Edgecombe Counties, hence, it is assumed that he resided on the county line. Thomas Winstead, Sr.'s, will in 1852, bequeathed his land on the north side of Mill Pond to his wife, and the land on the north side of the Great Meadow Branch, to his grandson (Today, the Winstead Mill is a part of Lake Wilson). A son of Thomas Winstead, Dempsey Winstead, is buried near the county line on Nash County Rd 1340, close to Hwy 58 and 97.

David Winstead came to North Carolina about 1791, about the same time as his brother Thomas, and was a witness to a deed for the sale of land from Richard to Thomas. He bought land on the south side of Town Creek at Benjamin Weavers and Francis Winstead's lines. In February, 1804, his land purchase was situated on the Cabin Branch corner and Joseph Winstead's corner, and north to the Meadow Branch. He also bought land from Samuel Cockrell in 1812, on the north side of the Tar River, below Pastor Ford. This land adjoined John Poland, David Pridgen and Joseph Cockrell lines (Joseph Winstead's sons-in-law were Poland and Cockrell). In February, 1814, David sold land to Samuel Cockrell, on the Cabin Branch corner and Randall Jordan's line, and Joseph Winstead's line, and VanLandingham's line, and Meadow Branch. David Winstead's will bequeathed the land he owned on the north side of the Tar River adjoining William Mercer, to his son, David Williams Winstead, and the land he owned on the south side of the Tar River, adjoining John Farmer, to his son, James Winstead. Tories Taven (later Vick's Tavern, and still later, Winstead's Tavern), was located at the junction of Hwys 97 and 58 (now known as Winstead Cross Roads), ten miles west of Rocky Mount eight miles north of Wilson, and ten miles south of Nashville (Dated 1766, in *The Early Architecture of NC, a Pictorial Survey* by Johnson and Waterman). This tavern became the home of David Williams Winstead from about 1833 until his death in 1883. He probably bought it from his father, David Winstead, Sr., after his marriage. David Sr.'s home was west of the cross roads and directly across from the cemetery where he and some of his family are buried (The Winstead Cemetery is near the SE corner).



Francis Winstead was the last to come to Edgecombe County in North Carolina in the fall of 1793, and on November 20, 1793, he bought 100 acres south of Town Creek, adjoining Weaver and Robert Lancaster, Jr. On January 4, 1797, he bought another 56 acres west of Town Creek adjoining his property. On August 2, 1802, he patented 40 acres on the Cabin Branch in the fork of Town Creek, adjoining Wells Robbins. Francis was authorized to organize the Upper Town Creek Primitive Baptist Church, October, 1801, and it was founded December 18,

1802. Francis became the official pastor on January 13, 1803. He sold the preceding 40 acres to Solomon Cooper on October 16, 1804, and on October 30, 1805, he sold David May, 188 acres west of Town Creek, adjoining Benjamin Weaver, Cooper and Hilliard. Shortly thereafter, he and his family moved to Hawkins County, TN, and in 1812, he was pastor of the Big Creek Baptist Church in the Holston Baptist Association.



## THE BAKER FAMILY

1. William Baker, Sr.  
Reference his will, Pg. 320, Jan 1, 1820, Feb Court 1824.

The Bakers lived along Sapony Creek in the area of Sandy Cross, NC.

### *Children:*

- +2. i William Baker, Jr.  
b. May 29, 1757 d.
3. ii Allen Baker, ref: will
4. iii Elisha Baker, ref: will
5. iv Nanney Baker, ref: will
- +6. v Archibald Baker b. c 1776/80 d. 1839  
m. Febrara Bone;  
b. d.
7. vi Elizabeth Baker, ref: will  
m. John Langley;  
b. d.
8. vii Mary Baker, ref: will  
m. Stephen Wells;  
b. d.
9. viii John Baker, ref: will  
b. Bef Dec 25, 1828 d.

### SECOND GENERATION

2. William Baker, Jr. (1. William) b. 29-May-1757, Edgecomb Co., NC (Nash Co. 1777), ref: will, m. 8-Sep-1788, in Nash County, NC, Buly Bottoms, d. 7-Jun-1846, Nash County, NC. William died Jun 1842, Nash County, NC. From Trees of Wilson Vol. 6 number 10 page 8, November 1997.

Revolutionary War Pension Abstracts William Baker, Burley – NC Line Soldier Appl. 11 Aug 1833, Nash Co., NC age 76 b 29 May 1757, Nash Co., NC & enl. There, wid appl. 11 Nov 1844 Nash Co. Sol. Died in June 1842, married 1783 or thereabouts Geramond D. Langley states wid raised him but relationship not stated & his age was 78 in 1844, and Elizabeth Langley states she was married in 1788 & sol[dier] married Buly Bottoms about 1 mth after she married and she also states that sol[dier]'s son Wm Baker married her daughter Charity Langley, Sol[dier]'s son Duncan Baker was aged 60 in 1852 & signs P[ower] O[f] A[ttorney] also states wid d 7 June 1846 & that his parents married 8 Sept 1788. Source Genealogical Abstracts of Revolutionary War Pension Files, by White.

Elizabeth Langley mention in the above is probably William's sister who married John Langley.

### *Children:*

10. i William Baker m. Charity Langley, ref: article
  11. ii Duncan Baker b. ca 1792
6. Archibald Baker (1. William) b. ca 1776/80, ref: will, m. Pheraby Bone, b. ca 1785, (daughter of John Bone and Elizabeth Winstead) d. aft 1850. Archibald died 1839.

Frederick Holmes Cron's Book Distant Voices as Heard gives date of death prior to 10 Feb 1845.

### *Children:*

- +12. i Maloney Baker  
b. ca 1807 d. July 18 1878
- +13. ii Crawford Baker



- |      |     |   |            |
|------|-----|---|------------|
|      |     | b. ca 1814  | d.         |
| +14. | iii | Roberson H. Baker                                 |            |
|      |     | b. ca 1818  | d.         |
| 15.  | iv  | Rhoda Baker                                       | b. ca 1830 |
|      |     |   | d.         |
|      |     | She is living with Crawford and maybe his sister? |            |

### THIRD GENERATION

12. Malary Baker (6. Archibald, 1. William) b. ca 1807, m. Absalom Bayard Baines, Jr., b. 1805, (son of Absalom Bayard Baines, Sr.) occupation Sheriff & Justice Peace, d. 26-Dec-1895. Malary died 18-Jul-1878. Absalom: 1850 census gives age as 43 ca date of birth would be 1807.

#### *Children:*

- |     |      |   |   |
|-----|------|---|---|
| 16. | i    | Temperance Baines   |   |
|     |      | b. ca 1830  | d.  |
| 17. | ii   | Martha "Marthy" Ann Baines  |   |
|     |      | b. ca 1840  | d.  |
| 18. | iii  | Mary Ann Baines   | b. 25-Sep-1833  |
|     |      |   | d.  |
| 19. | iv   | Shelba Mary Baines  | b. 30-Jun-1835  |
|     |      |   | d.  |
| 20. | v    | Celestia Baines   | b. 9-Oct-1837   |
|     |      |   | d.  |
| 21. | vi   | Arky Baines   | b. ca 1840, m. 4-Jan-1871, in Nash County, NC, 11-Jan-1871, Nash County, NC, John W. Dew, Jr. Her name in 1850 census looks like Arcadia H? |
|     |      |   | d.  |
| 22. | vii  | George Washington Baines  |   |
|     |      | b. 16-Jun-1842,   | d. 30-Jun-1907, buried: Jim Baines Cemetery, Nash Co., NC. Buried on Homeplace  |
| 23. | viii | Elizabeth "Betty" Baines  |   |
|     |      | b. 1843   | d.  |
| 24. | ix   | Susan P. Baines   | b. ca 1846  |
|     |      |   | d.  |
| 25. | x    | James "Jim" Madison Baines  |   |
|     |      | b. 11-Oct-1846  | d.  |
| 26. | xi   | Florence "Flossie" Baines   |   |
|     |      | b. Mar 1850   | d. 6-Feb-1928   |
|     |      | Need to check other census data for Florence. She is not on the census for 1850 with her family and if she was born in March of 1850 she would have been. Maybe Mar 1851? |   |
| 13. |      | Crawford Baker (6. Archibald, 1. William)   |   |
|     |      | b. ca 1814, m. 25-Dec-1838, in Nash County, NC, Nancy Mercer, b. ca 1813  |   |

#### *Children:*

- |     |     |  |            |    |
|-----|-----|--|------------|----|
| 27. | i   | Mary Baker   | b. ca 1842 | d. |
| 28. | ii  | James Baker  | b. ca 1846 | d. |
| 29. | iii | Rhoda Baker  | b. ca 1849 | d. |
| 30. | iv  | Nancy Baker  | b. ca 1850 | d. |
| 31. | v   | Phereby Baker  | b. ca 1855 | d. |
|     |     | She may be the Frances in 1870 census.                   |            |    |
| 32. | vi  | Frances Baker  | b. ca 1854 | d. |
|     |     | She may be the Phereby in the 1860 census                |            |    |
| 14. |     | Roberson H. Baker (6. Archibald, 1. William)             |            |    |
|     |     | b. ca 1818   |            | d. |
|     |     | m. 14-Oct-1844, in Nash County, NC, Emily Williamson     |            |    |
|     |     | b. ca 1828. H. from marriage records of daughter Harriet |            |    |



*Children:*

33. i Louise Baker b. ca 1846 d.  
34. ii Edwin Baker b. ca 1848. There are two Edwin Bakers age 22 that could be this man in the 1870 census of Wilson County. One has female Zilly Age 28 living with him. Family 086 in Saratoga Township. The other has female Pattie age 19 and no name female age 6/12 living in Black Creek Township.  
+35. iii Harriet J. Baker b. 15-Feb-1854 d.  
36. iv Susan Baker b. ca 1856 d.



## THE BALLARD FAMILY

### Generation Number 1

1. Edward Ballard died previous to July 11, 1767; married Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.

Edward Ballard first appears in Edgecombe County, North Carolina on February 20, 1763; buying 650 acres on the north side of the Tar River;

ABSTRACTS OF EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N.C.--1759-1772  
ABSTRACTS OF DEED BOOK C

DB C-6 GEORGE SELLARS of Edgecombe Co. and Fatha (X) Sellors to Edward Ballard of same, Feb. 20, 1763, for f30 Virginia money a tract of 650 acres on the north side of Tar River just above the Long Branch and near Poplar Branch adjoining an old line made for Arthur Taylor, Jacob Braswell, and the Jacobs Swamp, it being a Granville grant to Jacob Braswell bearing date Dec. 6, 1760. Wit: Arther Taylor, James (X) Fergusson.

and again on July, 1765 buying 75 acres.

The recording of his will has not been found.

### Edward and Sarah Ballard's Children

Edward  
Generation Number 2

Edward "Neddie" Ballard was born prior to 1755; married Ann \_\_\_\_; died previous to June 9, 1820.  
Ann \_\_\_\_ died previous to 1795.

\*\*\*

The United States Census of 1790 lists:

Edward Ballard, Halifax District, Nash County

3 wm 16 and above  
1 wm under 16  
6 wf

**The United States Census of 1800 lists:**

Edward Ballard,

1 wm 0-10  
1 wm 10-16  
1 wm 45+  
3 wf 16-26  
1 wf 45+  
1 slave

◆ ◆ ◆ ◆



Edward Ballard,

2 wm 16-26  
1 wm 45+  
1 wf 16-26  
2 wf 26-45

Edward Ballard was believed to have died before the census of 1820 was taken. He had died while living with his daughter Mourning Ballard Bone and her husband, Nelson.

\* \* \*

#### NASH COUNTY GUARDIAN BONDS AND RETURNS, 1777-1859

Original guardian bonds are not a rarity. A guardian was appointed to the several children in a family when their father had deceased, whose function was to look after the proportionate share of the estate of each child. This did not always happen. Many times in the petitions of Nash County there were references to children of deceased fathers who were without guardians. Also, when the mother died, there were few cases of guardians being appointed for, at that time, the property of a wife became that of her husband. In some cases a father was appointed guardian to his own children, usually because of a legacy from a grandparent or other relative.

Guardian bonds were required by law to be renewed every year. This matter was often overlooked. Also, a return of the account of the property of the orphan was filed every year for court approval. Many guardian returns were not made every year, as the law required, but sometimes covered a period of two or more years. This often happened when the child became an orphan at an early age and the guardianship was extended over a long period of time.

There were many instances of changes of guardians. In the majority of cases, this was caused by the death of the guardian. Another frequent reason was the coming of age of one of the male children, who took over this responsibility for his brothers and sisters.

The importance of this listing is with regard to Edward "Neddie" Ballard the close friend of John "Jack" Bone.

Ballard, Billy, son of Edward Ballard. Bond May 12, 1795 by his father, Edward Ballard, gdn.

Ballard, Edward, son of Edward Ballard. Bond May 12, 1795 by his father, Edward Ballard, gdn.

Ballard, Mourning, daughter of Edward Ballard. Bond May 12, 1795 by her father, Edward Ballard, gdn.

Ballard, Nanny, daughter of Edward Ballard. Bond May 12, 1795 by her father, Edward Ballard, gdn.

Ballard, Polly, daughter of Edward Ballard. Bond May 12, 1795 by her father, Edward Ballard, gdn.

\* \* \*

Edward and Ann Ballard were members of the Falls of Tar River Baptist Church near Rocky Mount, North Carolina. They are listed respectively as members No. 145 and No. 179 on the first roll.

Edward maintained this religious tendency, when he made the following declaration:

This indenture made this 12th day of December and in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and one; between Edward Ballard of the one part, and Jordan Sherwood, Jepe Read, William Lancaster, and Nathan Gibert, of the other part; witnesseth, that he the said Edward Ballard, for an in consideration of the good



will, love and affection, he has for the said Jordan Sherwood, Jepe Read, William Lancaster and Nathan Gilbert, as ministers of the Gospel Jesus Christ, and for promoting the worship of God and the religion of Jesus, hath given, granted, and by these presents, doth, give, grant, make over, and deliver to the aforesaid Jordan Sherwood, Jepe Read, William Lancaster, and Nathan Gilbert, and their successors in the ministry, as preachers of the gospel of Jesus Christ, in fellowship in their respective churches which now are, or may be established of the Baptist Society; a certain piece of land on the north side of the road that leads from Atkins Ferry on Tar River, to Elizah Atken on Sappona Creek, and where the Sappona meeting house now stands, so as to exclude said meeting house and well; containing one acre; to have and to hold said one acre of land meeting house well, and all the appertainances there to belonging, to them, the said Sherwood, Read, Lancaster, Gilbert, and their successors as aforesaid, and he the said Edward Ballard for himself, his heirs and assigns doth covenant and agree, to and with the said Jordan Sherwood, Jepe Read, William Lancaster and Nathan Gilbert and their successors in the ministry as aforesaid, to warrant and defend the right of said land to be good, and free from the lawful claim of any person, or persons whomesoever, and that the said Sherwood, Read, Lancaster, and Gilbert, shall hereafter hold, and enjoy the aforesaid land, together with all woods, ways, and privileges, in any wise to the same belonging, as long as they, or any one of them, shall keep, or cause to be kept up on said land, a house for the worship of God, and no longer; in witness whereof he the said Edward Ballard hath set his hand and fixed his seal the day and date first above written.

Sealed signed, and delivered in the presents  
his  
Curtis Joiner Edward + Ballard (Seal)

Jepe Joiner mark

\* \* \*

I believe Edward Ballard (III) had considered and had chosen to leave North Carolina at least as early as April 10, 1812, for on that date he had obtained \$300 in lieu of his intended inheritance of 150 acres from his father, Edward Ballard (II).

This indenture made this the tenth day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twelve between Edward Ballard Sr. of the County of Nash and State of North Carolina of the one part and William Ballard of the County and State aforesaid of the other part witnesseth that the said Edward Ballard for the consideration of three hundred dollars to his son Edward Ballard in hand paid before the signing sealing or delivering of these presents doth give grant and convey to the aforesaid William Ballard the tract of land that he intended by a will to give to his son Edward Ballard which gift of land to him and his heirs is forever void and null and I theafore sd Edward Ballard sn doth give grant and convey to the aforesd William Ballard the same tract and parcel of land lying and being in the county and state aforesaid and bounded as followeth to wit beginning at the Reedy Branch on Jepe Joiners line thence east along sd line to a pine corner in sd Joiners line thence] a south corse to a corner oke Curtis Joiners John Bakers corner thence west to the 4 sd Reedy Branch thence down the manders of said branch to the first beginning containing by estimation one hundred and fifty acres be there the same more or less to have and to hold all and singularly the above granted premises to him the sd William Ballard his heirs executors administrators and assigns forever free from all manner of incumbrances whatsoever and I the 4 sd Edward Ballard Sr. for myself my heirs executors administrators or assigns for ever warrant the write and title of sd land and premises to him the 4 sd William Ballard his heirs and assigns forever in witness whereunto I have set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Signed and Sealed and

Delivered in Presents his

of us Edward X Ballard (Seal)  
mark



William Lindsey Jurat

her

Polley X Ballard

Mark

Nash County ) February Session 1815

)  
)

The foregoing deed was proven in open court by the oath of William Lindsey and on motion ordered to be registered.

Wm Hall CCC

and is registered

Edward Ballard (II) wrote his will on Oct 22, 1819. The will was unrecorded for some reason, unknown, but the account was brought current before open court May term 1822. Edward Ballard' sale had been conducted by Nelson Bone, the executor on June 9, 1820.

In the name of God amen I Edward Ballard of Nash County and State of North Carolina being weak in body but of perfect mind and desposing memory blesses be God do this twenty second day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nineteen make and publish this my last will and testament in form and manner following that is to say I give my soul to almighty God that auther of it and my body to be buried at the discession of my exector hereafter named.

Item - My will and desire is that all my worldly goods should be deaposed of in form and manner following

Item - I give to my beloved daughter Charity Lindsey five shillings to her and her heirs for ever

Item - I give and bequeath to my beloved duaghter Patsey Van Landanham five shillings to her and her heris forever.

Item - I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Nancy Tucker one feather bed and furniture and some money to her and her heirs forever.

Item - I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Mournin Bone three feather beds and furniture and all the other part of my property that I bring here to Nelson Bones.

Item - I give and bequeath to my beloved grand daughter Pheriba Ballard four hundred dollars which is due me in notes but not to be on interest until after my death to her and her heirs forever lawfully begotton of her body if any and if none it is to return and be equally divided between my lawfull heirs.

Item - I give to my beloved son Edward Ballard five shillings to him and his heris forever.

Item - I give and bequeath to my two beloved daughters namely Nancy Tucker and Mournin Bone one hundred dollars in money to be equally divided between them and to them and their heirs forever.

And I do hereby constitute and appoint my tru friend Nelson Bone exeter to this my last will and testament in witness where of I have here unto set my hand and seal the day and year above written.



Signed and Acknowledged his

in presents of Edward \* Ballard (Seal)

Wm Cooper mark

Sen Fischel

Nelson Bone exector in account current with the estate of Edward Ballard decd. this 11th day of May, 1822.

	\$	C
To the whole amount of sale	3	7½
Int due on the same to the above date		30
One note AGT Jephtha Lindsey	13	38
Int. due thareon to 11th of May 1822	1	09
One DR AGT Asbery Lindsey	40	24
Int. due thareon to the 11th of May 1822	3	01
One DR AGT Richard Trigleth	22	42
Int. due thareon to the 11th of May 1822	1	68
One DR AGT Benjamin Atkinson	24	96
Int. due thareon to the 11th of May 1822	1	87
One DR AGT Wilie Bone	11	25
Int. due thareon to the 11th of May 1822		74
One DR AGT the estate of William Lindsey dec	500	00
Int due thareon to the 11th of May 1822	6583	
	689	84½
	\$	C
No 1 Athelston Andersons proven Acct	1	50
by int due thareon to the 11 <sup>th</sup> of May 1822		11
No 2 By pass cost on a warrant	40	
by int on the same to 11th of May 1822	04	
No 3 By paid Asberry Lindsey proven acct	2	50
By paid clerk for proving the will & order of sale	1	00

Examined and approved in open court

Rich Holland

Willie Bunting

Jepe Battle

\* \* \*

#### Edward and Ann Ballard's Children

Nancy	b. 1770-1780	d. 1823
m. Barna Tucker; May 14, 1805		
Martha "Patsey"	b. 1779	d. Aug. 1860 in Cairo, Decatur (now Grady Co., GA)
m. Peter VanLandingham; c. 1793		
	b. Apr, 1765	d. Jan 2, 1832, Decatur (now Grady Co., GA)
Mourning	b. 1784	d. 1823
m. Nelson Bone; c. 1813		
	b. 1782	d. Jul, 1866
William "Billy"	b. 1784-1790	d. Jan 6, 1815
m. Chasity "Anna" Babb; Jan 16, 1813		
Edward	b. 1790-95	d. -
m. Jinsey W. Bowen; June 5 1830 – Decatur County (now Grady County, Georgia), Georgia		
	b.	d.



Charity "Polly"  
m. William Lindsey

b. c 1794  
b.

d. Before Feb 27, 1829  
d. WP Feb 16, 1817

Generation Number 3E

Mourning Ballard married Nelson Bone c. 1813.

Her Children

David	b. July 8, 1814	d. Nov 30, 1891
m. Dinah A. Poland;	b.	d.
William	b. March 13, 1816	d. Sept 12, 1880
m. Lucinda Ricks;	b.	d.
Rhoda	b. 1818	d.
m. Thomas Mercer	b.	d.
Calvin	b. 1819	d. 1890
m. Mary Horne;	b.	d.
John	b. Nov 23, 1821	d. June 6, 1897
m. Martha Taylor;	b. Jan 12, 1828	d. Dec 31, 1902

Charity "Polly" (Ballard) Lindsey

There is some considerable confusion over the exact identity of Polly or Charity Ballard, I believe them to be the same person.

In any case, Charity Ballard was the wife of William Lindsey.

The Lindsey's lived in close proximity to others of current and distant interest to me:

Deed Book 6-133 Ed More of Nash Co. to William Lindsey of same, Jan 30, 1796 for 100 pounds a tract of 200 acres on the north side of Tar River adjoining John Brantley, John Bone, William Ballard, Edward More, and Arthur Sellers, Wil, James Watkins and Joseph Sellers.

Little else is known about the family other than William Lindsey will, will Book I, P: 289.

William Lindsey P:289 Feb 16, 1817 - May Ct. 1817; wife; Polly (Charity); sons: 1. John Wesley Lindsey 180A, part of which I bought of Nathan Lindsey, the remainder I bought of Jephtha Lindsey, on lines of Sappony Crk, Jordan Sherrod and Jephtha Lindsey, 2. Asbury Lindsey - land bought of Edward Ballard; 3. William Ray Lindsey - 200A, 4. Edward Buxton Lindsey - 200A land whereon I live, on lines of Sappony Crk, Pridgen, Manning, Nathan Joyner, Christopher Taylor, and John Beissett. Daus. 1. Jerusha Lindsey, 2. Polly Mintz Lindsey (M. Hudson Finch) 3. Betsey Mary Fletcher Lindsey ex. son John Wesley Lindsey, Richard Holland, wit: Barna Tucker, Nelson Bone.

Nancy (Ballard) Tucker

Nancy Ballard was born between 1770-1780; married Barnabas (Barna) Tucker on May 14, 1805; died after Dec. 1840 in Wilkinson County, Georgia.

Barna Tucker was born between 1770-1780; and was also alive at the time of the 1840 federal census in Georgia.



## Federal Census

### 1830, December

Barna Tucker      1 wm 20-30  
                         1 wm 50-60  
                         1 wf 5-10  
                         1 wf 10-15  
                         1 wf 15-20  
                         1 wf 50-60

### 1840, December

Barna Tucker      1 wm 10-15  
                         1 wm 30-40  
                         1 wm 60-70  
                         1 wf 15-20  
                         1 wf 20-30  
                         1 wf 60-70

Barna Tucker, was the son of Benjamin Tucker of Nash County, North Carolina as seen from Will Book number 1 Page 367.

### Tucker, Benjamin

P. 367 Oct 15, 1829 - Feb. CT 1830. wife Amey; sons: 1. Barnabas, 2. Thomas. Daus, 1. Martha Misaw?, 2. Elizabeth Vester, 3. Barshaba Williams, 4. Eliza Veister, Gr Chil: Hixsey, Kelly, Edwin, and John Styles, son of wife Drewry Savage, son-in-law: Guilford Griffin, ex: Sion Upchurch wit: Richmond Upchurch, Albert Upchurch.

Nancy and Barna Tucker relocated to Wilkinson County, Georgia. Four children were born to them. One, Maronian married George M. Kemp, Jan 23, 1823 as found in Wilkinson County marriages G929.3758, M264fo.

Barna was a member of the Myrtle Springs Primitive Baptist Church. Organized as a Baptist church in 1812 by Charles Culpepper it was first located one mile west of what is now the town of Toombsboro on the old Irwinton road. When the split within the Baptist church came in 1837, Myrtle Springs became associated with the Primitive Baptist Association. The church was relocated in a populous community several miles south of Toombsboro.

Early membership:

#### Myrtle Springs Baptist Church

Barney Tucker

Miriam Kemles

Mary Kemp

Mourning Kemp

### Patsey (Ballard) VanLandingham

See Allied Families – Van Landingham

### William Ballard



I will deviate from my usual format to recount the tragic story of William Ballard, brother of Mourning Ballard Bone.

William was born between 1784-1790. Married Anne Babb on January 16, 1813, died January 6, 1815 while serving in the War of 1812.

William and Chasity (Babb) Ballard's Children

Pheraby "Ferriba"	b. 1813	d. Prior to Feb 27, 1829
William Edward	b. 1814	d.

Apparently William was in ill health when called to the service of his country in the fall of 1814, his will references "being weak in body".

William enlisted in the Army the day after he signed his will, on Sept 24, 1814.

In The Name of God Amen

I William Ballard of Nash County in the State of North Carolina being weak in body but of sound and desposing memory do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following viz I recommend by soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it my body to be buried at the discretion of my executors here after to be appointed.

Idem - I gave and bequeath unto my wife Anna Ballard one feather bed and furniture one cow and calf one saddle one chest one wollen wheel all my kitchen furniture and as much pervision as will support her and the child one year.

Item - My desire is that the land I bought of my brother be sold and all the remainds of my property and my just debts be paid.

Idem - I geve and bequeath unto my daughter Pheraby the money the hole of my property brings after paying my just debts.

I do hereby constitute and appoint my friend Elijah Atkinson executor to this my last will and testament.

Signed Seald(sic) and Acknowledged this the 23 day of September in the year of our Lord God one thousand eight hundred and foreteen.

In presents of

her

Fanny X Babb

William Ballard (Seal)

mark

Although his wife Anna, and daughter Pheraby are mentioned in the will, his son William Edward Ballard was not. I suppose the child was not born yet.

Anna Ballard was last mentioned alive in Sept. 1814. After her husbands death in 1815, and her's in 1815 or 1816. William Lindsey (William Ballard's sister - Charity's husband) became guardian to the children in 1817; and then John Babb, brother of Anna Babb Ballard, also in 1817 after the death of William Lindsey.

\* \* \*



Ballard, Phereba "Ferreba" Jane Thomas. Bond 1817 by William Lindsey, gdn. Bonds 1824-27, returns 1825-26-27-28-29 by Nelson Bone, gdn. Received legacy from estate of Edward Ballard.

Ballard, William Edward. Bond 1817 by William Lindsey, gdn.

\* \* \*

In conformity to an order of Nash County Court, Nov term 1817 to us the under signees directed for the purpose of settling the accounts of Richard Holland Esquire, executor of William Lindsey, deceased, who was former guardian to Phiriby J. T. Ballard and Wm. E. Ballard, orphans of William Ballard deceased with John Babb present guardian to the said orphans, and on a due examination made we find that the \_\_\_\_\_ Richard Holland Esquire as executor of \_\_\_\_\_ Wm. Lindsey deceased owes to the said John Babb the present guardian to the said orphans of William Ballard, deceased, the sum of four hundred and sixty-six dollars and sixteen cents given under our hand and seals this 13th day of November AD 1817.

D. W. Ricks (Seal)

Jepe Joiner (Seal)

Jo Wbell (Seal)

William Ballard served in the War of 1812 with Co. B., Capt. Isaac Watkins Company, First Regiment, North Carolina detached militia. He enlisted on September 24, 1814 for a period of six months. He was enlisted as a private at the pay of \$8/month.

Other members of the Company were:

Lieutenant – Joseph Vick

Asberry Lindsey

Samuel Vick

German Mann

Wright Bachelor

Bennett Mason

Joseph Bachelor

Peter Pridgen

Wilson Bachelor

Lewis Tucker

Service was also given by:

Joseph Tucker – 3<sup>rd</sup> Regiment, Sixth Co.

James Pridgen – 4<sup>th</sup> Regiment (Jones'), Georgia Militia.

John Poulan – 3<sup>rd</sup> Regiment, Sixth Co., Lampkin's Militia

Etheldred Pridgeon 2 Reg't (Tisdale's) North Carolina Mil.

James Pridgeon 3 Reg't (Moore's) North Carolina Mil.

Peter Pridgeon New Hanover Regiment (Nixon's), North Carolina Militia.

Daniel Batchelor – 3<sup>rd</sup> Regiment, Sixth Co.

Norfolk, Virginia being threatened in the fall of 1814, President James Madison made a requisition on North Carolina for a detachment of militia to be mustered into the service of the United States and to hold Norfolk. Some fifteen hundred of the militia were concentrated at Gates County Courthouse, North Carolina. They were from the Albemarle District, including Nash County. The detachment was assembled at Gates Courthouse on Sept. 30, and under command of Brig. General Jeremiah Slade and unarmed, marched in detachments to Norfolk, where they were mustered into the service of the United States.

The context of this hurried activity had been the amphibious expedition against Washington in late August, 1814 and the British fleet attack on Fort McHenry, Baltimore on Sept 12-14, 1814.

The first regiment remained for weeks, ready and waiting for the British. They were spectators of the bombardment of Craney Island, where the British fleet was driven back. The troops were provided with thin tents and it was some weeks before they were housed, and they suffered from the irregularity with which they were supplied with wood and other necessities. These troops fell victim to disease. At the Peach Orchard where the first regiment was stationed, there were 61 deaths by December 7th, on Jan 6, 1815, William Ballard was dead.



Curiously Andrew Jackson's great victory at New Orleans on Jan 8, 1815 and William Ballard's death on Jan 6, 1815 occurred after the war was over, for on Dec. 24, 1814, a treaty of peace had been signed at Ghent, Belgium.

\* \* \*

An acct of sail of the property of William Ballard decd. taken 6th day of March 1815.

		\$	Cents
1 plow hoe	To Willis Jones	1	25
1 do	To Edward Ballard		63
1 do	To Willis Jones		96
1 ax	To Do	1	76
1 do	To Edward Ballard	2	00
8 lb bar Iron	To Wm Trigleth	1	00
1 plow fraim & gear	To Wm Atkison		76
7 bee stands	To Jephtha Lindsey		52
1 sythe cradle	To John Bone		26
2 sider barls	To Edward Ballard	1	00
A parcel of tow	To Nathan Joinrson		40
A parcel of flax	To David Melton	1	01
1 horse trough	To Edward Ballard		06
1 bushl wrie	To Wm Trigleth		98
2 barls corn	To Do	8	00
2 barls corn	To Solomon Colley	8	00
2 Do	To David Melton	7	90
The ballance of corn	To Robert Creekmun	3	99
A parcel of pees	To Wm Trigleth	4	00
1 stack of blade fodder	To Joseph Tucker	4	11
A parcel of top fodder	To Barna Tucker		76
A parcel Do and shucks	To Do	2	41
16 geese	To Wm Atkison	3	03
2 sheep	To Nathan Joiner	9	00
1 cow & yearling	To Enos Tucker	7	04
1 stear	To Joseph Cockrell	7	00
1 saw & pigg	To Edward Ballard	3	50
8 hoggs	To Wm Lindsey	12	00
1 stand of bees	To Jeremiah Wells	1	47
1 Do	To Wm Harrison	1	51
1 Do	To John L. Bottoms	2	01
37 Peach trees	To David Ricks		40
170 Lbs. seed cotton	To John Polen	7	68
	4-1/2 cents per lb.		
22 Lbs. Do	To Wm Atkison	22	
2 ash stands & trough	To Jephtha Lindsey		05
1 bell	To Dempsey Harrison	1	00
12 1/2 lb bees wax	To John Babb	2	30
Brimstone	To Sherod Williams		17
1 slate	To Benja Atkison		75
1 trumpet	To Do		05
1 cruet	To Wm Triglett		41
1 cup	To Barna Tucker		20
3 plates	To Edward Ballard		12 1/2
2 bottles	To Nelson Bone		26
1 pr of cards	To Willis Jones		26
1 basket	To Do		32



1 box	To Nelson Bone		30
4 chairs	To Willis Jones	2	12
Ather	To Stephen Wells		09
1 nail box & nails	To John Babb		29
1 reale and clamp	To Jephtha Lindsey		05
1 bag of feathers	To Amos L. Bottoms	5	30
1 feather bed & furniture	To Samuel M.C. Batchelor	24	77
2 pr shoes	To Willis Jones	1	00
1 coat & wescoat	To Benj Barnes	6	20
1 hat	To David Melton		50
1 packet book	To Duncan Baker		80
1 big coat	To Do	1	39
1 saddle	To Amos L. Bottoms	6	81
1 horse	To Dempsey Harrison		96
5 hundred lb bacon	To Benja Atkison	70	62
A quantity of lard	To David Melton 13¼Lb		
1 goard	To John Babb		50
A quantity of lard 13¼ pr. lb	To Robert Creckmun		
150 acres land	To Josiah Vick	382	00
1 meal bars	To Jephtha Lindsey		25
1 bench & bee stand	To Do		14
3 baskets	To Wm Cooper		14

Elizah Atkinson

An inventory of the property of William Ballard decsd taken this 6th day of March 1815 consisting of three plow hoes two axes some bar iron one plow fraim and gear eight bee stands one sythe cradle two sider barls a parcel of tow a parcel of flax a parcel of lumber one bushel wrie eleven and a half barls corn a parcel of pees a parcel of fodder sixteen geese five sheep five head of cattle one sow & five piggs eight head of hogs thre stands of bees 97 peach trees a parcel of cotton one bell 12-1/2 lb beeswax a parcel of brimstone one slate one trumpet one cruet some earthen ware two bottles to BR cards one wooden box four ? or parcel of leather nail box and limber one reel and clamp some feathers two feather beds and furniture too pair of shoes some wareing cloaths one hat packet and papers two saddles one bridle & whip a parcel of bacon & lard some goards some salt 150 acres of land one table three bushls wheat one woolen wheal a parcel of soap five baskets one pot and hooks a parcel of wartes ware one bread tray one meal sifter one wooden bowl three knives and forks a parcel of pewter one chest one bible one ink stand two notes to the amoont of amoot four dollars three dollars sixty two cent and one half money in hand.

### Postscript

On Jan 6, 1815, William Ballard died while serving in the War of 1812. William Ballard in his will dated Sept 23, 1814 had left to his daughter Pheraby "the money the whole of my property brings after paying my just debts."

William Lindsey became guardian to Phiriby Jane Thomas Ballard as well as her brother William E. Ballard until Lindsey died previous to Feb. 16, 1817.

John Babb was the current guardian to Phereby on Nov 13, 1817.

Pheriba was also the recipient of a legacy of \$400 from her grandfather Edward Ballard in his will dated Oct 22, 1819. Pheriba was not of legal age during these events, since I surmise she was born after Oct, 1813 her parents William Ballard and Anna Babb were not married until Jan 16, 1813.

Nelson Bone was appointed exector of Edward Ballard's estate, and later guardian for Phereby in 1825.



Phereby Ballard died previous to Feb 27, 1829 in Henry County, West Tennessee because the legacy left to her by her grandfather's will was discharged by another provision of the will that stated that if she did not have heirs "lawfully begotton of her body if any and if none it is to return and be equally divided between my lawfull heirs.

....and so it was:

On February 27, 1829 there was a division (\$140.22) between the children of

Charity Ballard Lindsey and William Lindsey (deceased)

1. John Wesley Lindsey
2. Asbury Lindsey
3. Jerusha Lindsey
4. John Wesley Lindsey for his brother Edward Buxton Lindsey
5. Betsey Lindsey
6. Polly Lindsey "to Hudson Finch in right of his wife Polly Lindsey and \$104.20.

On November 16, 1829 there was a further division between Peter Van Landenham (\$125.78) husband of Martha Ballard and Barna Tucker (\$125.78) husband of Nancy Ballard.

Also Nelson Bone the husband of Mourning Ballard received the fifth share.



## THE VIRGINIA BATCHELORS

One William Batcheler arrived in Virginia on December 21, 1648, settling on the north side of the Yorke River (probably vic. of what became Westmoreland County in 1653). A Mary Batchelor (widow of William?) lived in Westmoreland County in 1654.<sup>1</sup> (Westmoreland County split off Middlesex County in 1673—several generations of BATCHELORS subsequently lived in Middlesex County.) BATCHELORS began appearing across the Chesapeake Bay in Maryland near the middle of the 17<sup>th</sup> century, spreading from Talbot to Dorchester and Caroline Counties by the late 1700s. This branch appears to have come from Middlesex County, Virginia, and could also be related to the families of southeastern New Jersey. It is believed that they were related to our earliest known American ancestor, Richard Bachelor, who sailed from Bristol, England, on August 27, 1661, at about 16 years of age after signing a contract to serve four years of indentureship to Mr. William Donning of Virginia.<sup>2</sup>

Henry Forrest was granted 700 acres of land on Sept. 15, 1658, for transporting 11 persons to the Virginia Colony, among them being one Richard Batchelor.<sup>3</sup> This date is in conflict with the 1661 data above! It does appear to be the same Richard.<sup>4</sup>

On Sept. 27, 1665, Richard Batchelor also received 300 acres in Lower Norfolk Co.,<sup>5</sup> for transporting persons (this was in the vicinity of the CREEKMORES with whom the BATCHELORS intermarried). Again, on March 15, 1675, Richard Batchelor received “700 acres in ye southern branch of Elizabeth River in lower Norfolk County, Colony of Virginia.”

James Fewox/Faux, who married Ann (Biggs) Bachelor following the death of Richard, petitioned for land in North Carolina on 9 July, 1794, for having brought his stepson Richard Bachelor, Jr. to the state.<sup>6</sup> James Fewox petitioned for land on 10 February 1696, for bringing himself, his wife, Ann, a son Robert, and stepson Edward Bachelor to North Carolina; stepdaughter, Edy Bachelor is also believed to have accompanied them, but was not listed.<sup>7</sup>

---

## REFERENCES

<sup>1</sup> Early Virginia Immigrants, Greer, 1912.

<sup>2</sup> Servants Sent to Foreign Plantations, 1654-1686, P. W. Coldham.

<sup>3</sup> Book #4, Va. Land Grants.

<sup>4</sup> By Virginia law, Henry Forrest, upon obtaining the name of a person in England desiring passage to Virginia, could pay a ship's captain for passage and immediately redeem the receipt for passage for 100 acres of land. He would then “sell the paper” (a contract for a specified period of indentured servitude) to someone for enough money to pay for the passage. In this manner, he received a “brokerage fee” of 100 acres of land for his effort. WILLIAM BACHELOR may have provided the name of his son, RICHARD, to Henry Forrest in order to get his passage to Virginia.

One other complication may have contributed to the time lapse between 1658 and 1661. The port of Bristol (from which RICHARD sailed), began in 1654 to require that all indentured servants show copies of their contract prior to sailing (this was done to thwart the prevalent practice of kidnapping people to work the plantations). Had the captain not been aware of this new requirement upon his first attempt to get RICHARD, it would have meant another return trip to get the contract.

<sup>5</sup> Book #5, Va. Land Grants.

<sup>6</sup> CCR 187, The Colonial Records of N.C., North Carolina Higher Court Records, 1670-1696.

<sup>7</sup> National Genealogical Society Quarterly, March 1937, “Emigrants to Bath County, North Carolina, 1695-1702”.



## THE NORTH CAROLINA BACHELORS

Richard Bachelor, b. c 1643-5, England; d. 1682, WP, Oct. 17, 1682, Lower Norfolk Co., "in ye Southerne branch of Elizabeth River", VA; m.(1) c 1665, Ann Biggs, b. 1644-47; still living in 1711; dau. of John Biggs and Johannah Norsworthy(?). Ann m. (2), Charles Shaw by 1686; m. (3), James Faux/Fenox Fewox by Sept. 17, 1688, and moved to Chowan (later Tyrrell) Co., NC, by 1694. Ann and James Fewox were known to have two sons, Robert and John Fewox.

The contract binding Richard Bachelor to four years of indentureship to a William Donning of Virginia in return for passage to America was registered in the port of Bristol, England, on August 27, 1661.

Upon completion of indentureship in 1665, Richard Bachelor acquired 300 acres of land on Sept. 27, 1665, in Lower Norfolk County, VA.

Thomas Everidge received land on Nov. 6, 1665, for having transported Richard Bachelor to Lwr. Norfolk Co. (from Middlesex Co., VA?).

At the time of his death, in 1682, Richard Bachelor owned 3,000 acres of land in Lwr. Norfolk County (although Richard's name was spelled Bachelor from its first known appearance on the ship's list in Bristol, England, in 1661 until his death in 1682, the names of his children upon becoming adults usually were spelled Batchelor).

### Richard and Ann (Biggs) Bachelor's Children

John	b. c 1665	d. WP Jan 7, 1720
m. Sarah Deane;		
	b.	d. WP Mar 16, 1720
Joseph	b. c 1668	d. 1734
m. Mary _____; 1688-1693		
	b.	d.
Edward	b. c 1671	d. WP Sept 21, 1706
m. Pathelia _____;		
	b.	d.
Richard, Jr.	b. 1674	d.
m. Katherine		
Alice	b. 1665-1680	d.
m. James Wilson;		
	b.	d.
Edy/Eady "Edith"	b. 1680	d. c 1750
m. William Hardy;		
	b. 1693	d. 1751
Son of John and Charity (O'Dyer) Hardy		

Joseph Bachelor b. c 1668; d. 1734, Norfolk Co., VA (will dated 1679; probated, Norfolk Co., VA, Feb. 22, 1734); son of Richard Bachelor; m. 1688-1693, Mary \_\_\_\_\_.

The surname spelling of BATCHELOR will be used consistently beginning in this chapter as descendants began to move to North Carolina and this spelling became dominant. One will note, however, many variant spellings for the same family in wills, deeds, and other documents.

### Joseph and Mary Batchelor's Children

James	b. 1689-1694	d. WP Mar 3, 1754
m. Elizabeth;		
	b.	d.



Ann	b. 1704-1732	d.
m. Richard Harbutt;		
	b.	d.
Mary	b. 1706-1734	d.
Eady "Edy/Edith"	b. 1708-1734	d.
Sarah	b. c 1710-1734	d.
Stephen	b. 1723	d. Nov 23, 1805
m. (1) Mary (Manning?);		
	b. 1720	d. 1769
	Daughter of William and Mary _____ Manning	
m. (2) Margaret Creekmore;		
	b. 1716	d. after Jul 1, 1779

Stephen Batchelor, b. c 1723, Norfolk Co., VA; d. 1806, age 83, Nash Co., NC. (WILL Feb. 26, 1796.) He m (1), Mary and we are reasonably certain this is Mary Manning, dau. Of William Manning, who d. 1760. Stephen m (2), Margaret and some family researchers show her name as Creekmore, but no evidence has ever been furnished to support this item. Margaret died after July 1, 1779, Nash County, before the 1810 Court term, as indicated by the estate settlement. By these two wives, Stephen had twelve children, and since we don't have the date of death for first wife, Mary, nor the date of the second marriage, we cannot determine the mother of the children. Their dates of birth have been estimated based on such factors as age at time of death.

#### Stephen and Mary (Manning) Batchelor's Children

William	b. c 1744 Norfolk Cty., VA	d. 1805
m. Mary Harper;		
	b.	d.
Stephen, Jr.	b. c 1746 Norfolk Cty., VA	d. 1801, Nash Co, NC
m. (1) Susannah Day;		
	b.	d. Jun 17, 1845
m. (2) Margaret;		
	b.	d.
Samuel	b. C 1748 Norfolk Cty., VA	d. Aug 1827
m. Margaret;		
	b.	d. 1818
Solomon	b. c 1750 Norfolk Cty., VA	d. 1806
m. Sarah Boswell;		
	b. c 1750-1752	d. 1808
Mary	b. c 1752 Norfolk Cty., VA	d. 1824
m. Jesse Pridgen;		
	b. after 1744	d. after Feb 1, 1816
	Son of William and Martha (Horn) Pridgen	
Margaret	b. c 1754	d. Mar 20, 1838
m. Willis Ward;		
	b. 1755	d.
Elizabeth	b. c 1756 Nash Cty., VA	d. Sept 1, 1829
m. Robert Creekmore;		
	b. 1755	d. Jul 6, 1824
	Son of David and Francis (Ballentine) Creekmore	



Joseph	b. c 1758	d. 1820
m. (1) Pharaby McCoy;	b.	d.
m. (2) Phereby (Melton) Tucker; c 1800-1803	b. 1763	d. 1823
Daughter of Zacharah and Sarah (Thomas) Melton		
Sarah	b. 1764	d. 1842
m. Abijah Pridgen;	b. c 1770	d. between Dec 12, 1841-Feb ct, 1842
Son of David and Amy (Evans) Pridgen		
Barsheba	b. c 1766	d. 1839
m. Ballentine Creekmore; c 1788	b. c 1762	d. After 1830
Son of David and Francis (Ballentine) Creekmore		
Daniel	b. c 1773	d. 1853
m. (1) Ann Tucker; c 1789	b.	d.
m. (2) Hulda Vaughn; May 24, 1834	b.	d.
m. (3) (Nancy?) Elizabeth Creekmore; Aug 27, 1839	b. 1821/1827?	d.
Nancy "Nanny"	b. c 1773/1774	d. 1830-1840
m. Timothy Creekmore;	b.	d. WP Apr 28, 1834
A cousin of Robert and Ballentine Creekmore		

Samuel Batchelor, b. c 1748; d. 1827, age 79, NC; m. \_\_\_\_\_ (wife's name not known). His will reflects five sons: William, Barnaby, Wright Stephen, Wilson and Willis, but from other sources we are reasonably certain that John and James were also sons. Edith was a daughter, and in all probability, so was Elizabeth "Eliza", mentioned in the will, but not specifically identified as a daughter. Birth order has been estimated based on census matrix and other sources:

#### Samuel Batchelor's Children

James S.	b. c 1768	d. c Feb 9, 1821
m. Ann Tucker;	b. c 1755-1774	d. c 1827
Daughter of Joseph and Dinah _____ Tucker		
John Eldridge	b. c 1769	d. WP Aug CT. 1849
m. Elizabeth Rackley;	b. c 1769	d. Sept 3, 1848
Daughter of Passon and Sarah (Parker) Rackley, Sr.		
William	b. c 1774	d. disappeared after 1810 census
Edith "Edy"	b. c 1774	d. 1814
m. _____ Whitefield	b.	d. 1828
Barnaby	b. 1776	d. 1815
m. Unknown;	b.	d.
Wright Stephen	b. c 1779	d. Nov 7, 1846
m. (1) Charity Tucker; Jan 6, 1807;	b.	d.
m. (2) Sarah "Sally" _____;	b. 1780-1790	d. before 1840 census



Willis	b. 1782	d.
m. (1) Unknown;	b.	d.
m. (2) Martha "Patsy" Williams; Jan 22, 1828	b.	d.
Wilson Richard	b. c 1788	d. 1858
m. Alice Odom; c 1808	b. c 1790	d. 1848
Elizabeth "Eliza"	b. c 1790	d.
m. John Glover; c 1810	b. c 1789	d.

John and Elizabeth (Rackley) Batchelor's Children

Elizabeth	b. c 1790	d. before 1848
m. John M. Vick; Jun 3, 1835	b. 1817	d. before 1858
Son of Isaac and Charity (Polland) Vick		
Daughter	b. 1792	d.
m. _____ Wilson;	b.	d.
Sarah "Sally"	b. 1794	d.
m. _____ Wilder;	b.	d.
Nicy	b. 1798	d. 1865
m. Nelson Bone;	b. 1782	d. Jul, 1866
Son of John and Elizabeth (Winstead) Bone		
Henry John	b. 1804	d. Jan 1, 1858
m. Rhoda Evans; Nov 14, 1826	b. 1809	d. 1872
Daughter of Abraham and Celia (Joyner) Evans		
Berryman	b. 1805	d. 1848
m. Charity Vick; Nov 12, 1823	b. 1805	d.
Daughter of Joel and Sally (Thomas) Vick		
Edith "Edy"	b. 1806	d. c 1860
m. Henry Vick; Aug 25, 1829	b. 1810	d. 1870
Son of Isaac and Charity (Polland) Vick		
Wright	b. 1808	d. after Jul 18, 1868
m. Mary Ann Eliza Williams; Nov 23, 1830	b. c 1815	d. c 1891
Mourning	b. 1810	d.
m. Hubbard Williams;	b.	d.

Daniel and (1) Ann (Tucker) (2) Hulda (Vaughn) (3) (Nancy?) Elizabeth (Creekmore) Batchelor's Children

Bennett Batchelor	b. c 1789	d.
m. (1) _____ Watts; 1818	b. d.	
m. (2) Susanna "Anne" Ready; Mar 24, 1827	b.	d.



Drewey	b. c 1790	d. 1865
m. (1) Nancy "Nannie" _____;		
	b. c 1775-1794	d. by 1835
m. (2) Mary "Rose" _____; Oct 6, 1835		
	b.	d.
m. (3) Luraney Savage; Apr 30, 1847		
	b. 1797	d.
Daniel B.	b. c 1795	d. 1861
m. _____ Tucker,		
	b. c 1794	d.
Pheraby "Phebee"	b. c 1819	d.
Elizabeth	b. 1823	d.
Vincent F.	b. 1825	d. Dec 6, 1862 CW
m. Nancy W. Bone; Jul 19, 1852		
	b. 1827	d. 1899
Daughter of Willie and Mourning (Pridgen) Bone		
Mahalia Jane	b. 1827	d.
m. Wilson Collins; Dec 25, 1845		
	b. 1814	d.
Wright Stephen	b. May 25, 1828	d.
	Enlisted Co. A., 47 <sup>th</sup> Regt., NC Troops. Prisoner at Gettysburg, PA.	
	Escaped	
m. Sallie Ann Ward; Jun 19, 1851		
	b. Jul 20, 1833	d. Feb 20, 1925
Daughter of Willis, Jr., and Lucy (Tucker) Ward		
Ruffin L.	b. Apr 25, 1831	d. Aug 16, 1900
	Enlisted Co. A., 47 <sup>th</sup> Regt. NC Troops. Transferred to Co. I, 30 <sup>th</sup> Regt., Jan 22, 1864. Wounded at Snicker's Gap, VA Jul 18, 1864. Captured Petersburg, VA Apr 3, 1865; Released on Jun 17, 1865 after taking Oath of Allegiance.	
m. Sallie Ann Batchelor; Jul 11, 1853		
	b. Oct 26, 1830	d. Jul 23, 1906
Daughter of Berryman and Charity (Vick) Batchelor		
Francis	b. 1832	d. prior to 1860
Louisa (twin?)	b. 1848	d.
Emeliza (twin?)	b. 1848	d.

#### Henry John and Rhoda (Evans) Batchelor's Children

Louisa Harriet	b. Sept 1828	d.
m. Jonothan Astor Batchelor;		
	b. 1828	d.
Son of Berryman and Charity (Vick) Batchelor		
Mary Bennett	b. 1831	d.
m. Amtiniah D. M. Smith; Mar 20, 1854		
	b.	d.
Thomas Ruffin	b. Feb 18, 1833	d. 1908
m. (1) Deliliah May Taylor; Nov 25, 1858		
	b. 1837	d. 1878
Daughter of John Cherry and Tempie (Lindsey) Taylor		
m. (2) Nancy R. Langley; Sept 24, 1879		
	b. Sept, 1852	d. 1911
Frederick Evans "Fed"		
	b. 1838	d. after 1861



Neverson Ashley	b. 1839	d. Feb 8, 1864 c.w.
m. (1) Piety Lindsey; May 16, 1860	b.	d.
m. (2) Mahala Poland; March 18, 1862	b.	d. c 1846
Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Vick) Poland		
James Williams "Willie"/"Wiley"?	b. Jan 20, 1840	d. Nov 13, 1920
m. Mahala Cockrell; Jan 11, 1886	b. Nov 27, 1847	d. Apr 3, 1915
Daughter of Elisha Henry and Sarah (Vick) Cockrell		
Martha Ann	b. Feb 17, 1844	d.
m. Robert Dozier Spence Lindsey; Sept 6, 1868	b.	d.
Son of Bennett and Elizabeth Lindsey		
Rhoda Ann Mahala (Twin)	b. 1848	d. living in 1910
m. Richard H. Bone; Jul 29, 1866	b. 1842	d. before 1910
Son of Philemon "Phil" Bennett and Elizabeth (Barnes) Bone		
Sarah E. (Twin)	b. 1848	d.

#### Berryman and Charity (Vick) Batchelor's Children

Joel Henry	b. 1826	d. before 1880 census
m. Pinky Flood; Nov 15, 1849	b. Sept 15, 1823	d.
William Burton Brown	b. 1827	d. after 1879
m. Delaney A. Batchelor; Jan 7, 1867	b. Dec 11, 1841	d. Jul 12, 1915
Daughter of Nathan Wright and Nancy (Perry) Batchelor		
Jonathan Astor	b. 1828	d.
m. Louisa "Eliza" Harriett Batchelor; Feb 6, 1849	b. Sept, 1828	d.
Daughter of Henry John and Rhoda (Evans) Batchelor		
Sarah Ann "Sallie"	b. Oct 27, 1830	d.
m. Ruffin L. Batchelor; Jul 11, 1853	b. Apr 25, 1831	d. Aug 16, 1900
Son of Daniel and Ann (Tucker) Batchelor		
Van Buren	b. Nov 11, 1832	d. Nov 29, 1902
m. Jackie Ann Bunting Winstead; Mar 15, 1868	b. Aug 14, 1838	d. Nov 8, 1916
Daughter of James and Melaney (Ricks) Bunting		
Elizabeth "Eliza" Ann	b. Apr 13, 1839	d. Jun 22, 1917
m. Josiah Jacob Cockrell; Aug 3, 1865	b. Nov 20, 1839	d. Feb 2, 1917
Son of Elisha Henry and Sarah (Vick) Cockrell		
Andrew Jackson	b. Oct 3, 1841	d. Jan 2, 1914
m. Elizabeth Louisa "Eliza" Viverette; Dec 19, 1865	b. Mar 1, 1850	d. Mar 25, 1926
Daughter of Andrew Jackson and Mary Ann (Edwards) Viverette		
William Richard "Dick"	b. 1842	d. Dec 31, 1888
m. Mary "Polly" Abernathy; Jul 2, 1857	b. Dec, 1839	d.



Charity	b. Aug. 1843	d. Sept 6, 1913
m. (1) Henry Haywood Batchelor; Feb 29, 1860	b. 1840	d. 1870
m. (2) Elisha Henry Cockrell; Jan 24, 1871	b. Apr 6, 1811	d. Jun 15, 1900
Son of Joseph Jacob and Piety (Pridgen) Cockrell		
Mary Ann	b. 1846	d.
m. Manley Davis; Aug 6, 1871	b.	d.
Son of Amos and Sallie (Evans) Davis		

Edith Batchelor and Henry Vick's Children

Sarah A. C.	b. 1832	d.
m. Drewey H. Bone; Feb 24, 1847	b. 1823	d.
Son of Willie and Mourning (Pridgen) Bone		
Martha	b. 1833	d.
Lucinda	b. 1834	d.
Margaret W.	b. 1836	d.
Benjamin H.	b. 1838	d. 1867
m. Nannie Battle; May 1, 1854	b.	d.
Isaac H.	b. 1842	d. 1867



## THE HORN(E) FAMILY

William, Sr.	b. Unk	d. Unk Nasmond Co., VA
m.	b. Unk	d. Unk

\* \* \*

William, Jr.	b. c 1690	d. Sept 10, 1753 Nash County, NC
m. Margaret _____;	b. Unk	d. Before 1753 Nash County, NC

\* \* \*

### William, Jr., and Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ Horn's Children

William	b. 1713 Nasmond County VA	d. 1795 Edgecombe County, NC
m. (1) Unk; c 1735	b.	d.
m. (2) Ruth Aft; c 1760	b.	d.
Henry	b. Nov 21, 1716 Nasmond County, VA	d. 1798 Wayne County, NC
m. (1) Ann Purcell; 1737 Edgecombe County, NC	b. Apr 1, 1723	d. After 1776
m. (2) Patience Aft; After 1778	b.	d. After 1798
Charles	b. After 1718	d. Dec 2, 1789, Bertie County, NC
m. Honor Holland;	b.	d.
Moses	b. About 1719	d. Jul 27, 1782 Edgecombe County, NC
m. Mary M. _____; 1739	b.	d.
Thomas	b. About 1720 Nasmond County, VA	d. Mar 11, 1772 Nash County, NC
m. Catherine _____; Nov 17, 1743, Orange County, NC	b.	d.
David Michael	b. c 1721 Edgecombe County, NC	d. 1796 Edgecombe County, NC
m. Luraney Robbins; c 1740 Edgecombe County, NC	b.	d.
John Jacob	b. c 1726 Edgecombe County, NC	d. c 1744 Craven County, NC
m. Mary Magdaine;	b.	d.
Margaret	b. c 1730 Edgecombe County, NC	d.

### Henry and Ann (Purcell) Horn's Children

Col. William	b. Mar 30, 1738 Nasmond County, VA	d. Jan 29, 1791 Bertie County, NC
m. (1) Celia Richardson; Aug 2, 1758	b.	d.
m. (2) Mary Thomas; Jul 20, 1761		



	b.	d.
m. (3) Sarah Granberry; 1779	b.	d.
m. (4) Sarah Norfleet; Jul 20, 1790	b.	d.
Esther	b. Apr 6, 1740	d. 1789
m. (1) Andrew Ross; Mar 7, 1759	b.	d.
m. (2) John Ricks;	b.	d.
Isaac	b. May 7, 1742	d. About 1782
m. Elce Richeson; Jul 3, 1761	b.	d.
Henry, Jr.	b. Jun 10, 1744	d. Feb 5, 1785
m. Sarah Battle; Dec 1, 1765	b.	d.
Jacob	b. Mar 10, 1748	d. Sept 18, 1826
m. Millicent Thomas; 1781	b.	d.
Mourning	b. Mar 10, 1748	d. Feb 15, 1829
m. William Wilson Curi; Mar 17, 1769	b.	d.
Phebe	b. Sept 14, 1749	d. WD Oct 22, 1806; Before May, 1812
m. James Ricks; Sept 29, 1770	b. c 1730	d. Will made Mar 13, 1792
James Ricks first marriage was Mary Crudup, she was the daughter of John and Mourning (Dixon) Crudup. James was the son of Isaac and Sarah (Burke) Ricks.		
Joel	b. Aug 14, 1751	d. Sept 16, 1793
m. (1) Sara Phillips;	b.	d.
m. (2) Sara Ann Harris;	b.	d.
Thomas, Sr.	b. Mar 24, 1753	d. Nov 16, 1807
m. Celia Vick; Sep 21, 1771	b. About 1750	d. After 1793
Charity	b. Nov 19, 1755	d. About 1781
m. William Battle; 1775	b.	d.
Selah	b. Feb 13, 1758	d. Dec 1, 1760
Demaris	b. May 31, 1760	d.
Jeremiah	b. Nov 1, 1763	d. Feb, 1811
m. Pheriba Peele; May 11, 1783	b.	d.

#### Thomas, Sr., and Celia (Vick) Horn's Children

Ann	b. Dec 21, 1771	d. 1836
m. Jess Parker; Feb 9, 1794	b. 1776	d. 1843
Able	b. Dec 27, 1773	d. May 13, 1808
m. Elizabeth Outland; Nov 19, 1795	b. Apr 29, 1776	d. Before 1808
Demaris	m. David Bundy; Feb 16, 1797	d. c 1815
Nathanel	b. Aug 11, 1775	d. Feb 9, 1794
Joel	b. Aug 8, 1778	d.
	b. Sept, 1781	



Mary	b. Nov 5, 1783	d.
m. Simon Barnes;	c 1807	
	b.	d.
Sarah	b. May 26, 1786	d.
m. Asa Yelvington;	Feb 25, 1806	
	b.	d.
Orpha	b. Dec 18, 1788	d.
m. (1) Demaris Horn;		
	b.	d.
m. (2) David Bundy;	1808 – First married to Demaris Horn	
	b. Aug 11, 1775	d. c 1815
Sidney	b. Jul 7, 1790	d. 1852/1853
m. Stephan Barnes;	moved to Randolph Co., TN	
	b.	d.
Thomas, Jr.	b. Apr 27, 1793	d. Oct 19, 1853
m. (1) Mary Hamby;	1816	
	b.	d.
m. (2) Phobie _____;	1820	
	b.	d.
Wilson	b. Jul 12, 1798	d.

Thomas, Jr., and (1) Mary (Hamby)/ (2) Phobie \_\_\_\_\_ Horn's Children

Thomas, Jr., and Mary (Hamby) Horn's Children

Martha	b. Mar 12, 1817	d.
m. John Henry David;		
	b.	d.
Mary	b. 1818	d.
m. Calvin Bone;		
	b. 1819	d. 1890
Son of Nelson and Mourning (Ballard) Bone		

Thomas, Jr., and Phobie \_\_\_\_\_ Horn's Children

John	b. Nov 7, 1820	d. Feb 18, 1862
m. Celia E. Bogue;	Aug 20, 1846	
	b.	d.
Wylie (Wilie)	b. Aug 7, 1822	d.
Josiah Wilson	b. Mar 27, 1825	d. Feb 5, 1875
m. Michael Serina Bogue;	1848	
	b.	d.
Elizabeth Pope	b. 1828	d.
Thomas	b. 1831	d.
Nancy Bradbury	b. 1836	d.
Hardy	b. 1838	d.

\* \* \*

Thomas and Catherine \_\_\_\_\_ Horne's Children

Thomas	b.	d.
William	b.	d.
Unknown		
m. Thomas Pridgen;		
	b.	d.



Unknown

m. William Feutral;

b.

d.

Michael

b.

d.

m. Charity Williams;

b.

d.

Moved to Thomas County, GA then to Bienville Parish, LA.  
Daughter of Roland and Martha Williams



## THE VANLANDINGHAMS OR VANLANDEGHEM FAMILY

The family is thought to originate from Flanders, the Dutch-speaking part of modern Belgium.

Michael VanLandeghem, a Huguenot (Protestant), left for America in the mid-17<sup>th</sup> century, arriving no later than November 15, 1655 in Northumberland Co., VA

Michael was naturalized a citizen of Virginia on September 20, 1664: "Whereas Michael VanLandigam an Alien hath long lived in this Country and \_\_\_\_\_ and honestly behaved himself towards his Majesty and all his liege people and having full resolution to make his constant abode in this Country hath petitioned that he might be admitted a Denizen. It is by the Governor, Council and Burgesses of this Grand Assembly granted and ordered that the said VanLandigam be made a free Denizen of this Country of Virginia and thereby vested and indulged with the full freedoms, liberties, privileges and immunities whatsoever as any Denizen is capable of by laws..." etc.

This record was found in NORTHUMBRIA COLLECTIONS, 1645-1720. M-Z, Vol. 20, a history of early Northumberland County, Virginia.

Michael died 1676; Elizabeth 1687.

### Michael and Elizabeth VanLandigam's Children

+Francis	b. Dec 13, 1666	d. 1740
m. Elizabeth;		
Ann	b. Dec 3, 1668	d. 1690
Benjamin	b. Jan 31, 1672	d.
Richard	b. Aug 6, 1672	d.

### Francis and Elizabeth VanLandenham's Children

Elizabeth	b. Sept 9, 1700	d.
Mary	b. March 9, 1702	d.
m. Dawson;		
Ann	b. Sept 28, 1705	d.
m. Gristed/Grinsted/Greenstreet;		
+Francis	b. Aug 9, 1707	d. Before Apr 9, 1753
m. Nanne _____;		
Benjamin	b. Mar 28, 1710	d. c 1740
Thomas	b. Feb 19, 1712	d.
m. Ann Claughton;		
Jane	b. Oct, 1715	d.
George	b. Oct 1, 1718	d. WD Jan 7, 1774 WP Sept 18, 1774
m. Mary Brown;		
John	b. Jan 29, 1721	d.

### Francis and Nanne \_\_\_\_\_ VanLandenham's Children

+Benjamin	b. 1736	d. 1780
m. Susannah (Winstead?);		



b. 1736

d. Before 1780

Benjamin and Susannah (Winstead?) VanLandingham's Children

Benjamin	b. 1756	d.
George	b. 1758	d.
Francis	b. Nov 4, 1763	d. WW Apr 26, 1816 Northumberland Co., VA WP May 13, 1816
m. (1)	b.	d.
m. (2) Sarah "Sally" Walker,	b.	d.
+Peter	b. Apr. 1764/65	d. Jan 2, 1832, Decatur Co., GA
m. Martha "Patsey" Ballard; c. 1793	b. 1779	d. Aug, 1860 Cairo, Grady Co., GA
	Edgecombe Co., NC	
Elizabeth	b. 1767	d.
m. Jesse Green?;	b.	d.

The existing records of Edgecombe County are scanty but we are fortunate to have found enough to establish the family in North Carolina and to tie Peter VanLandingham conclusively both to the family in Virginia and to the one in Georgia.

No proof of the date or place of Peter's birth or date of marriage has been found to date, nor do we know when the family moved to North Carolina.

The first record of Peter appears in North Carolina, as follows:

February 1780 Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions held at the courthouse in Tarboro on the fourth Monday in February, Anno Dom. 1780.

Peter Vanlandingham orphan of Benjamin Vanlandingham came into Court and chose Peter Winstead Guardian who entered into Bond of Five Thousand pounds with John Williams and Benjamin Lancaster, Sureties. The said Peter Winstead is also appointed Guardian to Elizabeth Vanlandingham orphan of the said Benjamin, deceased, who gave the said Sureties as above in the form of Five Thousand pounds.

Edgecombe County, North Carolina  
Abstract of Court Minutes, 1744-46, 1757-94.

Several inferences may be drawn from this petition for guardianship. It was the custom of the Court to keep orphans within the family. Most often the mother or an older brother who had reached the age of 21 was appointed. If that was not possible, some close relative was named. In this case it would appear that the mother had already died and Peter was the older child. He was at least 14 years old so he was allowed to choose his guardian. But his sister Elizabeth was younger than 14, and the Court appointed her guardian.

While there is no proof to support it, the supposition may be made that Peter Winstead was the uncle of the two orphans. Both the man and the boy had the same given name and it was common practice to name a child for his grandfather or his uncle. This could indicate that Peter's mother had been a Winstead before marriage; or Winstead's wife had been a Vanlandingham. There were many intermarriages between the two families in Northumberland County, Virginia. They were close neighbors and witnessed legal papers for each other but no marriage record has been found to support this hypothesis concerning Benjamin and his wife.



There are no guardian's returns to the Court nor administration papers of any estate left by Benjamin found in the North Carolina archives.

Peter is next found as a witness to the Will of Milicent Dew on 24 April 1786 (Edgecombe County Wills, 1758-1830, Vol. 3, p. 78). It is from these two instruments that we are able to calculate the approximate date of Peter's birth. We know that he was at least 14 when he chose his guardian and he would have had to be at least 21 to be qualified to act as a witness to a legal document. Therefore, we can estimate that he was born before April, 1765.

Peter was still living in close proximity to the Winsteads when Griffin Winstead died. A sale of his personal effects was held by the Administrator, Peter Winstead, on 6 March 1795 (Inventories and Accounts of estates 1795-1797, Edgecombe County, N. C., pps. 40-41). Peter was a noticeable buyer at the sale. He bought personal articles rather than utilitarian items for farm or household. He was still a young man and may not have married yet. Since the whole value of Griffin's estate amounted to 21 pounds and 18 shillings and only 7 pounds, 4 shillings and 9 pence of that was in the form of hard money, it is obvious that Peter's purchases amounting to 1 pound, 14 shillings and 3 pence represented a reasonably large sum of money. It is interesting to study the importance attached to every item of personal estate. Even a handkerchief or a basket was valuable enough to be sold. The name of the other buyers at the sale have a familiar ring to them and keep appearing in various other records concerning Peter. Beside the Winsteads, we find Jordan Joiner, William Dew and Edward Ballard, all of whom are connected with families introduced in this history.

Winstead, Griffin Inventory taken by Peter Winstead, no date, Feb Ct. 1795. Account of sale by the admin. March 6, 1795. Peter VanLandingham was the most noticeable buyers and Joseph Winstead and Peter Winstead bought, Nov. Ct. 1795.

Account current with the admn. Aug Ct. 1796.

Nash County was cut off from Edgecombe County in 1777 and had a long boundary on the western line of Edgecombe. Town Creek rises in Nash County and flows through Edgecombe County and finally into the Tar River. It is known from the records that Peter owned land on Town Creek so it was entirely possible that the Ballards and the Vanlandingshams lived relatively close to one another, but in different counties.

The ownership of land and the indentures recording its purchase and sale have been valuable tools for the genealogical researcher. In addition to information regarding the geographical location of a family and the time they lived in the area, indentures also indicate movement from one area to another. They may also give some indication of the financial status of the family, the names of neighbors, and sometimes even the name of the wife, or the father, or children, etc.

The earliest land deeds concerning Peter are found in the records of Northumberland County, Virginia, in Order Book 14, 1787-1793, pp. 149-151. They are most significant in this research. Peter returned to his ancestral home and sold a lot of land that had belonged to his father, Benjamin, and another lot of land that had belonged either to his father, Benjamin, or his grandmother, Nanne Vanlandingham. The deeds specifically mention that Peter is from the State of North Carolina and is the right heir of Benjamin Vanlandingham.

The first recorded purchase of land by Peter is found in Edgecombe County Deed Book, Vol. 11, p. 464. On the 20<sup>th</sup> day of June 1804, he purchased 150 acres from Samuel Brily for the sum of one hundred and forty silver dollars. This land lay on the south side of Town Creek and was bounded by land belonging to William Dixon, Benjamin Weaver, Joel Cobb and James Dehourity. The deed was witnessed by Francis Winstead and Jurden Joiner.

On 4 February 1810 in Edgecombe County Deeds, Vol. 13, p. 251, it appears that Peter sold 50 acres of the above tract to Dawson Cobb for sixty-two and one-half dollars. The boundaries of this land include William Dixon's line, Benjamin Weaver's line, Danny Bradshaw's line and James Dehourity's line. The deed was signed by Robert Sanhister and John Bowland whose names do not appear elsewhere in this research.

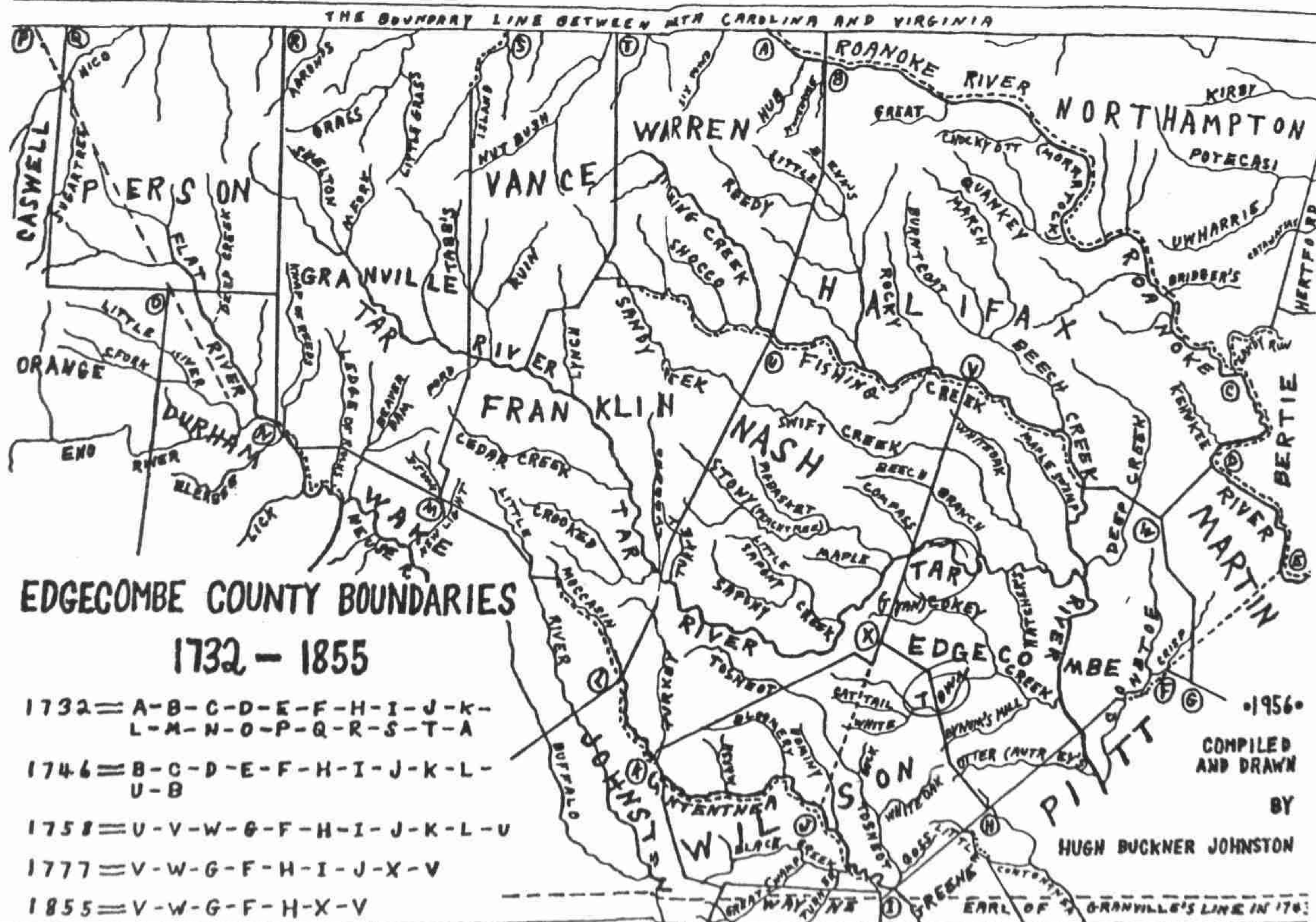


The last of the surviving deeds was made 25 October 1815 when Peter sold Elijah Winstead 432 acres of land for eight hundred dollars. This land is on the south side of Cabin Branch on Joseph Winstead's line and points of reference are Samuel Cockerall's line, Meadow Branch, James Dehourity's line, Dawson Cobbs corner, John Well's line and Jurdin Joiner's corner. This deed was witnessed by Barna Tucker (Edgecombe County Deeds, Vol. 17, p. 30).

Since these four deeds do not account for all the land bought and sold, it is evident there were other deeds that have not survived.

It is obvious from the legal descriptions of the deeds that the four parcels of land lay in close proximity and can be located most easily by reference to Town Creek. This is a small water course in the southeastern part of Edgecombe County, running northeast and emptying into the Tar River. It is shown on the map compiled and drawn by Hugh Buckner Johnston in 1956 (next page).







On 6 November 1809 Peter added his name to a list of 110 landowners, including Dawson Cobb, William Dixon, Joseph Winstead and Elijah Winstead, who were looking for financial assistance from the county to help them maintain the roads. The document was found among loose papers for Edgecombe County in the State Archives in Raleigh, N. C.

The last Vanlandingham document found in Edgecombe County was a power of attorney dated 21 July 1819, sent by Peter from Wilkinson County, Georgia, to Barna Tucker in North Carolina and recorded in Edgecombe County Deeds, Vol. 7, p. 199. This power of attorney dates the migration of the Vanlandinghams from North Carolina to Georgia. It could have been given in order to have Barna Tucker sell the remaining land in Edgecombe County or perhaps the failing health of Edward Ballard made it necessary for Peter to have a representative in North Carolina to protect the interests of his wife Martha in her father's estate.

The estate of Edward Ballard was settled Nov. 16, 1829, with the payment of \$125.78 to Peter Vanlandingham in right of his wife Martha and \$125.78 to Barna Tucker in right of his wife Nancy.

The Peter and Martha (Ballard) Vanlandingham Chapter is from the work of Florence VanLandingham, 328 Dyer Road, West Palm Beach, Florida, 33405, dated 1985, entitled, "VanLandingham, Volume II, Peter and Martha VanLandingham and Their Kinfolk by Affinity and Consanguinity".

#### Peter and Martha "Patsey" (Ballard) VanLandingham's Children

Benjamin	b. c 1794 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. 1839 Decatur/Grady Co., GA
m. Sarah Sanders;	c 1815, Wilkinson Co., Ga.	
Thomas Edward	b. Jan 5, 1799 b. c 1794 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. May 1, 1884 Decatur Co., GA d. 1859 Drew Co., AK
m. Cynthia Eugene Pugh;	Jan 24, 1821; Wilkinson Co., GA	
Peter, Jr.	b. 1802 b. Aug 19, 1798 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. Jul 17, 1891 Drew Co., AK d. Nov 11, 1868 Dale Co., AL
m. (1) Mary Sanders;	Oct 18, 1820; Wilkinson Co., GA	
m. (2) Sarah Rawls;	March 27, 1834 b. 1820	d. Before 1834 d. Wilkinson Co., GA
John	b. Oct 10, 1800 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. Jan 12, 1872 Wilkinson Co., GA
m. (1) Rebecca Kemp;	Nov 20, 1823; Wilkinson Co., GA	
m. (2) Penelope Adkins;	April 26, 1855; Wilkinson Co., GA	
William	b. 1812 b. Dec 19, 1802 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. 1865 d. Aug 22, 1881 Wilkinson Co., GA
m. Elizabeth Dean;	Mar 27, 1826; Wilkinson Co., GA	
Jerusha	b. Nov 30, 1808 b. 1804 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. Jan 19, 1891 Wilkinson Co., GA d. 1848 Wilkinson Co., GA
m. Calvin Dean;	Feb 10, 1842; Wilkinson Co., GA	
Samuel	b. Feb 25, 1814 b. 1806 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. Apr 5, 1898 Wilkinson Co., GA d.
m. (1) Charista Perry;		
m. (2) Elizabeth Johns;	Dec 27, 1834; Decatur/Grady Co., GA	



d. Jun 2, 1898 Decatur/Grady Co., GA

b. Nov 27, 1809                      d. Jun 12, 1891

\*\*\*

175



Vick Family  
ARRANGEMENT OF THE GENEALOGY

A serial numbering system, based on the New England Register Method, has been used in the presentation of this genealogical material. The earliest proven ancestor, Joseph<sup>1</sup> Vick, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, is designated #1. Each individual treated in detail is assigned an Arabic sequential number, and a plus sign (+) indicates that additional information follows in the family chapter with the corresponding Arabic number. Order of births within an individual family chapter is indicated by the use of lower case Roman numerals. The Contents indicates that ten generations of descendants of Joseph Vick have been documented.

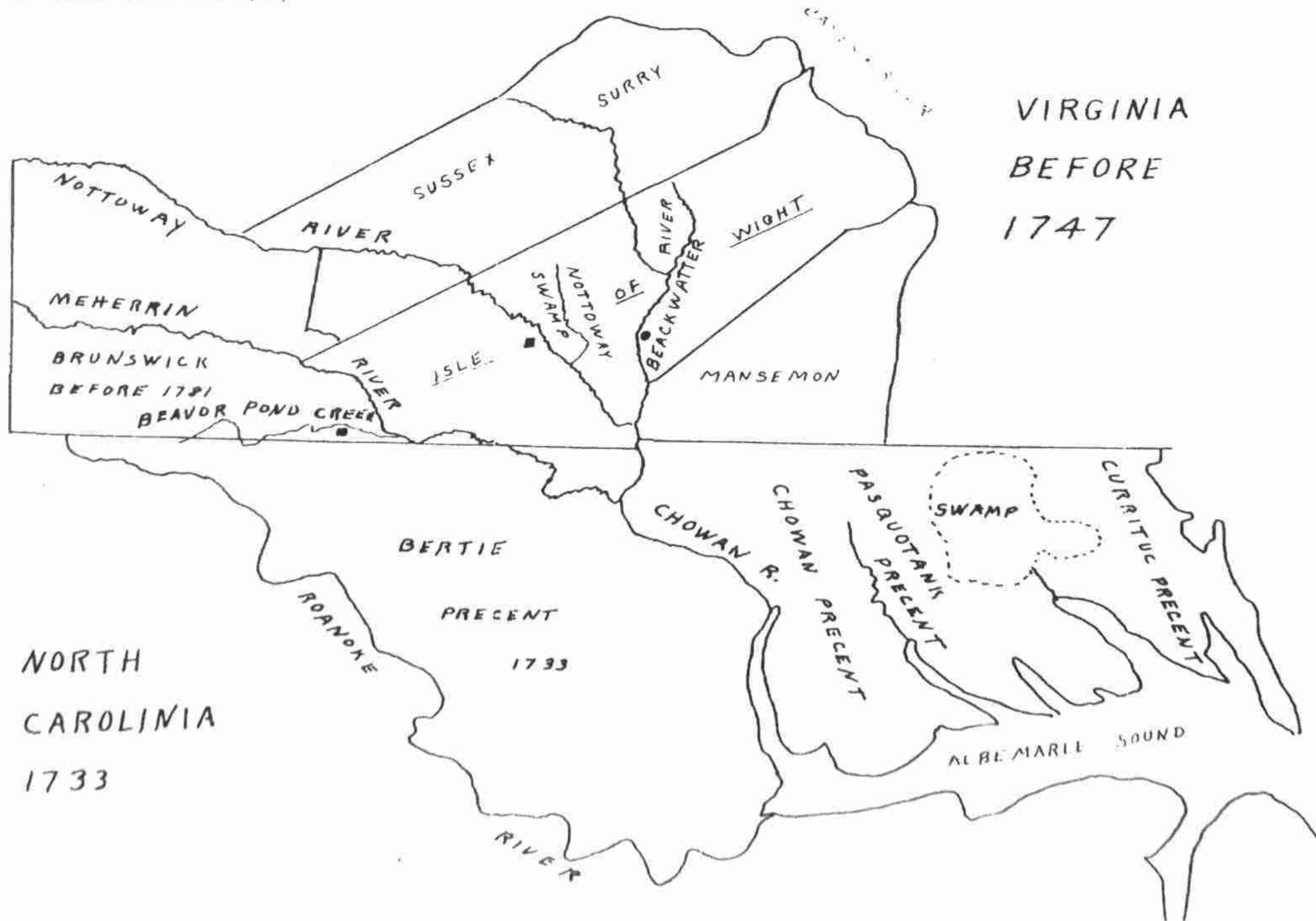
The arrangement of information for each individual descendant of Joseph<sup>1</sup> Vick begins with the basic vital data for that person and spouse. A listing follows of children in birth order.

The Index is complete for personal names only. Female descendants of Joseph<sup>1</sup> Vick are indexed by both maiden and married names for ease of identification. Individuals with generation numbers after their given names are descendants of Joseph<sup>1</sup> Vick. The genealogical ascent information in the book is not indexed.



• JOSEPH VICK 1678

■ JOHN VICK 1789





## THE VICK FAMILY

### FIRST GENERATION

1 Joseph<sup>1</sup> Vick b. c 1640, Kings Stanley, Gloucester, England. Merchant Joseph Vick married Lucy Council, born 1646, Isle of Wight, VA. She was the daughter of John and Alice (Boucher) Council. She died in 1744, Isle of Wight County, VA. Joseph died after 1695, perhaps 1702/03, Lower Parish, Isle of Wight County, Va.

### SECOND GENERATION

#### Joseph and Lucy (Council) Vick's Children

2i	Lucy <sup>2</sup>	b. 1675	d. Before 1736
	m. Thomas Parker; Before 1700		
		b.	d.
+3ii	Richard <sup>2</sup> , Sr.	b. c 1685	d. After Jul 23, 1758 Southhampton County, VA
	m. (1) Sarah Whitehead; Before 1719		
		b. 1689	d. 1743
	m. (2) Martha Woodward; May 9, 1754		
		b.	d. WD Jul 23, 1757, WP Aug 10, 1758
4iii	Matthew <sup>2</sup>	b. Before 1695	d.
+5iv	Robert <sup>2</sup> , Sr.	b. Before 1695, 1690/93	d. After Oct 25, 1735 Isle Wight County, VA
	m. Sarah Strickland; c 1692		
		b.	d.
+6v	John <sup>2</sup>	b. Before 1688	d. Before May 24, 1742 Scotland Neck, Bertie County, NC
	m. Catherine Howell;		
		b.	d.
+7vi	Joseph <sup>2</sup>	b. Before 1695	d. 1769 Isle Wight Co., VA
	m. Margaret Mayo;		
		b. 1694	d.
		Isle of Wight Co., VA	
+8vii	William <sup>2</sup>	b. By 1695	d. Before Jun 9, 1778
	m. Elizabeth Newit; c 1778		
		b.	d.

### THIRD GENERATION

#### 3 Richard<sup>2</sup>, Sr., and Sara (Whitehead)/Martha (Woodward) Vick's Children

9i	Arthur <sup>3</sup>	b. c 1719	d. After Apr 9, 1777 Buried before Dec 14, 1780 South Hampton County, VA
+10ii	William <sup>3</sup>	b. 1720	d. After May 15, 1782
	m. Ann Joyner; c 1743		
		b. 1723	d. After 1782 Before Nov 11, 1784
	Daughter of William and Elinor (Smelly) Joyner		
11iii	Josiah <sup>3</sup>	b. 1721	d.
+12iv	Richard <sup>3</sup> , Jr.	b. Various 1717/21/23	d. 1805
	m. Ann Selah Thomas; 1740		
		b. c 1717	d. After 1805
13v	Jacob <sup>3</sup>	b. After 1725	d. Before Sept 11, 1789



	m. (1)	Patience Whitehead;	
		b.	d.
	m. (2)	Emeline _____;	
		b.	d.
14vi	Joshua <sup>3</sup>	b. After 1726	d. After Mar 11, 1767 Buried before Jun 11,
1767 St. Lukes Episcopal Church, South Hampton County, VA			
	m. Elizabeth _____;		
		b.	d.
15vii	Jessey <sup>3</sup>	b. 1727	d. After 1767
16viii	Mary "Polly" <sup>3</sup>	b.	d.
	m. Benjamin Worrell; Oct 19, 1784		
		b.	d.

5 Robert<sup>2</sup> and Sarah (Strickland) Vick's Children

17i	Martha <sup>3</sup>	b. 1712	d. After 1783
	m. Edward Brantley; c 1728		
		b.	d.
18ii	Robert, Jr. <sup>3</sup>	b. c 1714	d. Aug 6, 1796
	m. Sarah Strickland; c 1736		
		b. c 1718	d.
+19iii	Joseph <sup>3</sup>	b. c 1716	d. c 1778
	m. Mary Cooper; c 1746		
		b.	d.
20iv	Benjamin <sup>3</sup>	b. c 1721	d. Before Nov, 1785 Halifax County, NC
	m. Mary Smith; c 1742		
		b.	d.
+21v	Nathan <sup>3</sup>	b. c 1725	d. c 1801
	m. _____ Lee; c 1747		
		b.	d.
22vi	Mary <sup>3</sup>	b. c 1727	d.

+6 John<sup>2</sup> and Catherine (Howell) Vick's Children

+23i	Howell <sup>3</sup>	b. Brunswick Co., VA	d. 1794, Greenville County, VA
	m. Ann Hobbs;		
		b.	d. WP Aug 7, 1797, Greenville Co., VA Willbook, P. 372
+24ii	John <sup>3</sup>	b.	d. 1789
	m. Sarah Brewer;		
		b.	d.
	Daughter of George and _____ (Lanier) Brewer		
25iii	Cooper <sup>3</sup>	b. 1750	d.
26iv	Unknown <sup>3</sup>	b. 1740	d.

+7 Joseph<sup>2</sup> and Margaret (Mayo) Vick's Children

+27i	Cooper <sup>3</sup>	b. 1750	d.
------	---------------------	---------	----

8 William<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth (Newit) Vick's Children

28i	Simon <sup>3</sup>	b. 1732	d. WD Sept 26, 1798
	m. Patience _____; c 1749		
		b.	d.
28ii	Robert	b.	d.
	m. Polly _____;		



b.

d.

**FOURTH GENERATION****+12    Richard, Jr.,<sup>3</sup> and Ann Selah (Thomas) Vick's Children**

- |     |   |                      |                                     |
|-----|---|----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 46  | Benjamin <sup>4</sup>   | b. 1742              | d. 1804                             |
|     | m. Mary Smith;  |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| +47 | John <sup>4</sup>   | b. 1744              | d. Apr. 1831                        |
|     | m. (1) Sarah "Sally"; Jul, 1776                                     |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b. bef 1759          | d.                                  |
|     | m. (2) Mary "Polly" <sup>9</sup> White; Jun 2, 1814?                |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| 48  | Wilson <sup>4</sup>   | b. 1746              | d. Nov 14, 1794                     |
|     | m. Sophi/Saphira Westray; c 1776                                    |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b. 1755              | d. Before Feb 23, 1821              |
| 49  | Tabitha <sup>4</sup>  | b. 1748              | d. Before 1801                      |
|     | m. Lewis Vick;  |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| 50  | Sela <sup>4</sup> "Cielia"  | b. 1750              | d. After 1793                       |
|     |   | Wayne County, NC     |                                     |
|     | m. Thomas Horn; Sept 21, 1771                                       | Edgecombe County, NC |                                     |
|     |   | b. Mar 24, 1753      | d. Nov 16, 1807                     |
|     | Son of Henry, Jr., and Ann (Purcell) Horn                           |                      |                                     |
| 51  | Henry <sup>4</sup>  | b. 1755              | d. c 1810                           |
|     | m. Elizabeth Arrington;   |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d. 1832                             |
| +52 | Nathan <sup>4</sup>   | b. 1760/62           | d. 1834                             |
|     | m. (1) Mary Fletcher; Jan 11, 1783                                  |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
|     | m. (2) Mary Ann "Polly" Pridgen;                                    |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b. c 1816            | d.                                  |
|     | Daughter of Peter and Unity (Joiner) Pridgen                        |                      |                                     |
| 53  | Patience <sup>4</sup>   | b. 1762              | d. 1793                             |
|     | m. Jesse Peele; Jan 11, 1783  |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| 54  | Michal <sup>4</sup> "Michelle"                                      | b. 1764              | d. After 1787                       |
|     | m. John Davis; Dec 14, 1783   |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| 55  | Achsah <sup>4</sup>   | b.                   | d. After 1784                       |
|     | m. Samuel Westray; 1784   |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| 56  | Nancy <sup>4</sup>  | b. 1770              | d. After 1782                       |
| 57  | Richard, III <sup>4</sup>   | b.                   | d. 1831                             |
|     | m. Elizabeth Wilson; Oct 11, 1794                                   |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b.                   | d.                                  |
| +10 | <b><u>William<sup>3</sup> and Anne (Joyner) Vick's Children</u></b> |                      |                                     |
| 29  | Pilgrim <sup>4</sup>  | b. 1757              | d. Dec 21, 1818 Southampton Co., VA |
|     | m. Lydia Vick; Dec 29, 1777   |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b. c 1757            | d.                                  |
| +30 | Joshua <sup>4</sup>   | b. May 20, 1762      | d. Feb 25, 1833 Union Co., IL       |
|     | m. Rebecca Hargrove; May 10, 1786                                   |                      |                                     |
|     |   | b. c 1765            | d.                                  |



- Daughter of Augustine Hargrove
- 31 Richard<sup>4</sup> b. 1766 d. May 1, 1789  
m. Elizabeth Johnson; Apr 8, 1786
- 32 Giles<sup>4</sup> b. 1767 d. 1810 Southampton Co., VA
- +33 Lewis<sup>4</sup> b. 1770 d. c Aug 1, 1801
- 34 Sarah<sup>4</sup> "Sally" b. Before 1772 d. c 1828  
m. Nathan Pope; Dec 22, 1794
- 35 Piety<sup>4</sup> b. Before 1772 d. After 1821 Edgecombe Co., NC  
m. Rivers Reese; Jan 5, 1793, Southampton Co., VA  
b. 1768 d. Jun, 1810  
Isle of Wight, VA
- 36 Silas<sup>4</sup> b. Before 1774 d. After 1840 Southampton Co., VA  
m. Peggy Cutler; Jan 9, 1794
- 37 Mildred<sup>4</sup> "Milly" b. 1753 d. After 1782  
m. Robert Newson, Jr.; May 29, 1764  
b.

21 Nathan<sup>3</sup> Sr., and (Lee) Vick's Children

- +38 Robert<sup>4</sup> b. c 1753 d. c 1826 Davidson County, TN  
m. Mildred Eldridge; 1802  
b.
- Daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Blackman) Eldridge
- 39 Nathan<sup>4</sup>, Jr. b. c 1758 d.  
m. Mary Barefoot;  
b.
- 40 Nancy<sup>4</sup> b. c 1758 d.  
Duplin County, NC
- 41 Benjamin<sup>4</sup> b. c 1760 d.  
Duplin County, NC
- 42 Mary<sup>4</sup> b. c 1761 d. After 1810
- 43 Dilah<sup>4</sup> b. c 1763 d.
- 44 Martha<sup>4</sup> b. c 1765 d.
- 45 Richard<sup>4</sup> b. c 1766 d. Before 1802

+19 Joseph<sup>3</sup> and Mary (Cooper) Vick's Children

- +22 Cooper<sup>4</sup> b. 1750 d.

+23 Howell<sup>4</sup> and Ann (Hobbs) Vick's Children

- +67 John<sup>5</sup> b. 1750/1755 d. 1834  
m. (1) Ann \_\_\_\_\_;  
b.  
m. (2) Susannah Winstead; c 1795  
b. 1770 d. About Mar, 1842  
Daughter of Joseph and Suzanna "Ann" Winstead
- 68 Sarah<sup>5</sup> b. d.
- 69 Hubbard<sup>5</sup> b. d.
- 70 Howell<sup>5</sup>, Jr. b. 1773 d.  
m. Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_;  
b.
- 71 Moses<sup>5</sup> b. d.



- +72 Lewis<sup>5</sup> b. 1780 d. May, 1860  
m. Nancy Bone; c 1804  
b. 1790 d. After 1850  
Daughter of Jack and Elizabeth (Winstead) Bone
- 73 Jonas<sup>5</sup> b. d.  
m. Winefred \_\_\_\_\_;  
b. d.
- +74 Isaac<sup>5</sup> b. c 1779-1781 d. 1832  
m. Charity Pollard; c 1800  
b. 1747 d. Still living 1850 Census  
Daughter of
- +24 John<sup>3</sup> and Sarah (Brewer) Vick's Children
- +58 Howell<sup>4</sup> b. d.  
m. Ann Hobbs;  
b. d.
- 28 Simon<sup>3</sup> and Patience ( ) Vick's Children
- 59 Jacob<sup>4</sup> b. 1752 d. 1810  
m. ;  
b. d.
- 60 Jesse<sup>4</sup> b. 1755-1760 d. 1810  
m. Selah Barnes; c 1789  
b. d.
- 61 John<sup>4</sup> b. 1760 d. Before 1805  
m. Sylvia Wray; Apr 8, 1787  
b. d.
- 62 Mourning<sup>4</sup> b. 1760 d. 1799-1803  
m. Andrew McNeal; Sept 26, 1782  
b. d.

## FIFTH GENERATION

- +39 Nathan<sup>4</sup>, Sr., and Mary (Barefoot) Vick's Children
- 63 Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Jr. (III) b. 1790 d.  
m. Nancy Ricks; Sept 22, 1829  
b. d.
- 64 Noah Barefoot<sup>5</sup> b. 1793 d.  
65 Robert<sup>5</sup> b. 1798 d.  
66 William Bentley<sup>5</sup> b. 1804 d.
- Wilson<sup>4</sup> and Sophia (Westry) Vick's Children
- 75 Joseph b. 1793  
Mary<sup>5</sup> b. Apr, 1776 d. Before 1814  
m. Samuel Westry; Before 1794  
b. d.
- 76 Joseph<sup>5</sup> b. Jun, 1778 d. Before Feb 23, 1821  
m. Elizabeth Curl;  
b. d.
- 77 Samuel W. W.<sup>5</sup> b. Oct 7, 1791 d. Jun 9, 1845  
m. Mary "Polly" Taylor; Jan 4, 1821  
b. d.



78	Josiah <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
79	Henry <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
80	Nathan <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
81	Benjamin <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
82	Lewis <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
83	Sopia <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
+84	John <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
	m. Mary "Polly" White;		
	b.	d.	
+52	<u>Nathan<sup>4</sup> and Mary (Fletcher)/Mary "Polly" (Pridgen) Vick's Children</u>		
85	Cloe <sup>5</sup>	b. 1784	d.
	m. _____ Watkins		
	b.	d.	
86	Christian <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
	m. Jacob Odom;		
	b.	d.	
87	Polly <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
	m. Dempsey Braswell;		
	b.	d.	
88	Sally <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
	m. _____ Braswell;		
	b.	d.	
89	Nathan <sup>5</sup> , Jr.	b. 1790	d.
90	William <sup>5</sup>	b.	d.
	m. Drucilla Ricks; Oct 25, 1836		
	b. 1801	d.	
	Daughter of Abraham and Rachel (Bunn) Ricks		
+91	Matthew <sup>5</sup>	b. 1795/96	d. 1882
	m. (1) Patience Ricks;		
	b.	d.	
	m. (2) Unity "Una" Joiner;		
	b. c1790	d. 1882	
38	<u>Robert<sup>4</sup> and Mildred (Eldridge) Vick's Children</u>		
92	Susannah Jane <sup>5</sup>	b. 1783	d.
93	Esther <sup>5</sup>	b. 1792	d.
	m. Sutton Barker; Feb 24, 1810		
	b.	d.	
94	Ferebe <sup>5</sup>	b. 1795	d.
95	Josiah <sup>5</sup>	b. May 17, 1798	d. Feb 12, 1858
	m. Rebecca A. Fugua		
	b.	d.	
96	Deley <sup>5</sup>	b. 1804	d.
97	Elizabeth <sup>5</sup>	b. 1806	d.
98	Mary <sup>5</sup>	b. 1818	d.
99	Martha <sup>5</sup> "Patsy"	b. 1820	d.
100	Nancy <sup>5</sup>	b. 1822	d.
+33	<u>Lewis<sup>4</sup> and _____ Vick's Children</u>		
	Jacob <sup>5</sup>	b. Before 1800	d.
	Achsah <sup>5</sup>	b. Before 1801	d.
	Eleanor <sup>5</sup>	b. Before 1803	d.



	Mary <sup>5</sup>	b. Before 1804	d.
+22	<u>Cooper<sup>4</sup> and Vick's Children</u>		
41	Jesse <sup>5</sup>	b. 1775	d. 1824
	m. Elizabeth Chance;	b.	d.
+30	<u>Joshua<sup>4</sup>, Sr., and Rebecca (Hargrove) Vick's Children</u>		
55	Pilgrim <sup>5</sup>	b. 1782	d. Smith County, TN
	m. Polly Revelle; Jun 21, 1802	b.	d.
	Lewis <sup>5</sup>	b. 1783	d. Wilson County, TN
	Augustine <sup>5</sup>	b. 1784	d.
	Margaret <sup>5</sup> "Milly"	b. 1790	d. 1849
	m. Benjamin McRaven; married in Smith County, TN	b.	d. c 1845
	William <sup>5</sup>	b. 1794	d.
	Joel <sup>5</sup>	b. 1795	d.
	m. Sarah "Sally" Thomas; Davidson County, TN	b.	d.
	Joshua <sup>5</sup> , Jr.	b. Feb 4, 1797	d. Aug 1, 1845
	m. Elizabeth _____; 1824	Smith County, TN	
	Littleberry <sup>5</sup>	b. Dec 22, 1798	d. Apr 25, 1867 Smith County, TN
	m. Rhoda _____; c 1818	b. Jan 7, 1798	d. Dec 30, 1862
	Francis Piety <sup>5</sup>	b. 1800	d. Jul 2, 1852 Union County, IL
	m. John Palmer;	b.	d. Aug 7, 1850
	Sarah <sup>5</sup> "Sally"	b. 1813	d.
	m. Elisha Henry Cockrell; Feb 26, 1833	b. Apr 6, 1811	d. Jun 15, 1900
	Son of Joseph Jacob and Piety (Pridgen) Cockrell		
	Elisha married 2 <sup>nd</sup> Jan 24, 1871, Charity (Batchelor) Batchelor, first wife of Henry Haywood Batchelor, who died 1870.		
+47	<u>John<sup>4</sup> and Sarah "Sally" Vick's Children</u>		
	Priscilla <sup>5</sup>	b. Mar 17, 1779	d.
	Elly Eli <sup>5</sup>	b. Oct 29, 1780	d.
	Joel <sup>5</sup>	b. bef 1782	d. c 1804
+	Josiah Joseph <sup>5</sup>	b. 1786	d. bef Apr 10, 1826
	m. Martha "Patsy" Whitehead; Jan 17, 1814	b. 1790	d. aft 1859
	Elijah <sup>5</sup>	b. bef 1786	d. 1845
	Patience <sup>5</sup>	b. bef 1788	d.
	John <sup>5</sup>	b. c 1798	d. c 1824

## SIXTH GENERATION

41	<u>Jesse<sup>5</sup> and Elizabeth (Chance) Vick's Children</u>		
	Caroline Cynthia <sup>6</sup>	b. 1806	d. 1887
	m. Benjamin Garlington;		



b. 1793

d. 1870

Joel<sup>5</sup> and Sarah "Sally" (Thomas) Vick's Children

Charity<sup>6</sup>

b. 1805

d. 1848

m. Berryman Batchelor; Nov 12, 1823

b. 1805

d. 1848

Son of John and Elizabeth (Rackley) Batchelor

Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Jr. (III) and Nancy (Rick) Vick's Children

+67 John<sup>5</sup> and Susannah "Susan" (Winstead) Vick's Children

101

Josiah<sup>6</sup>

b. Feb 4, 1797

d. Aug 11, 1845

m. (1) Mourning Bryant; Feb 7, 1820

b.

d.

m. (2) Margaret (Bunn) Parker; c 1831

b.

d.

102

"Little" Grandberry<sup>6</sup>

b. 1800

d. Mar, 1848

m. Aquilla Ann Ricks; c 1829

b.

d. Before 1846

Daughter of Micajah and Millie (Williams) Ricks

103

Catherine<sup>6</sup>

b. c 1800

d. c 1880

m. Dempsey Winstead; Before 1826

b. Oct 29, 1798

d. Jul 9, 1864

Son of Thomas and Penny (Winstead) Winstead

104

Nancy Deberry<sup>6</sup>

b. 1804

d.

m. Matthew Joiner;

b.

d.

+72 Lewis<sup>5</sup> and Nancy (Bone) Vick's Children

+105

Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> "Kate"

b. 1805

d. After 1860

m. Joseph Poland; Mar 20, 1827

b. 1800

d.

Son of John and Sarah "Sally" (Winstead) Poland

106

Howel R.<sup>6</sup>

b. 1822

d.

m. Martha Pinington; Jan 6, 1846

b.

d.

107

Benjamin L.<sup>6</sup>

b. 1824

d.

108

Jincy<sup>6</sup>

b. 1825

d. After 1882

m. \_\_\_\_\_ Vick; 1855

b.

d.

109

Joseph John<sup>6</sup>

b. 1829

d. 1900

m. Anneliza Bone; Jun 29, 1859

b.

d.

110

Temperance<sup>6</sup> "Tempy"

b. 1831

d. After 1860

m. Josiah Parker; Mar 11, 1851

b.

d.

+74 Isaac<sup>5</sup> and Charity (Polland) Vick's Children

+113

Henry<sup>6</sup>

b. 1810

d. 1870

m. Edith "Edy" Batchelor; Aug 25, 1829

b. 1806

d. 1860/1867



- Daughter of John and Elizabeth (Rackley) Batchelor
- 114 Sarah<sup>6</sup> "Sallie" b. Jan 29, 1813 d. Apr 19, 1868  
m. Elisha Henry Cockrell; Feb 26, 1833
- 115 Mary "Polly" Harriet<sup>6</sup> b. Apr 6, 1811 d. Jul 15, 1900  
m. Joel Barnes; Dec 4, 1834 d. After 1850  
b. 1811 d.
- Son of Jacob John, Sr., and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes
- +116 John M.<sup>6</sup> b. 1817 d. Before 1858  
m. Elizabeth Batchelor; Jun 3, 1835  
b. 1790 d. Before 1858
- Daughter of John and Elizabeth (Rackley) Batchelor
- +84 John<sup>5</sup>, Sr., and Mary "Polly" (White) Vick's Children
- +111 John<sup>6</sup>, Jr. b. d.  
m. Martha "Patsey" \_\_\_\_\_;  
b. d.
- 112 Elijah<sup>6</sup> "Eli" b. d.
- 91 Matthew<sup>5</sup> and (1) Patience (Ricks)/(2) Unity (Joiner) Vick's Children
- 117 James<sup>6</sup> "Jim" H. b. 1826 d.  
m. Piety Hilliard Bone; Jan 20, 1845
- 118 Sally H.<sup>6</sup> b. 1824 d.  
b. 1830 d. After 1900  
Boyfriend killed in Civil War
- +119 William "Billy" Henry<sup>6</sup>  
b. 1837 d. May 11, 1862 (CW)  
m. (1) Harriet Jane Barnes; Sep 12, 1855  
b. 1838 d. c 1859  
Father: Joel Barnes b. 1811  
Mother: Mary "Polly" Harriet Barnes Dec 4, 1834. Mary was the daughter of Isaac and  
Charity (Pouland) Vick  
m. (2) Aquilla Barnes; Nov 15, 1859  
b. Apr 24, 1840 d. Believed alive in 1880  
Daughter of Joel and Mary "Polly" Harriet Barnes
- Josiah Joseph<sup>5</sup> and Martha "Patsy" (Whitehead) Vick's Children
- John Henry<sup>6</sup> b. bef 1820 d.  
Benjamin<sup>6</sup> b. bef 1820 d. bef 1859  
Louisa C.<sup>6</sup> b. 1825 d.  
m. William A. Odum; Mar 1, 1842
- + Josiah<sup>6</sup> b. Oct 19, 1826 d. Jan 18, 1886  
m. Mary A. W. Manning; Dec 20, 1849  
b. 1831 d.

## SEVENTH GENERATION

- +105 Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Vick) and Joseph Poland's Children
- 120 Granberry<sup>7</sup> b. 1830 d.  
121 Martha<sup>7</sup> b. 1833 d.  
122 W. James<sup>7</sup> b. 1835 d.  
123 Elmira<sup>7</sup> b. 1835 d.



- 124 Mahalah L.<sup>7</sup> b. 1846 d.
- +111 John<sup>6</sup>, Jr., and Martha "Patsey" Vick's Children
- 132 William Richard<sup>7</sup> b. Aug 13, 1820 d. Dec 11, 1857  
 m. (1) Temperance Bone;  
 b. c 1810 d. Prior to 1848  
 Daughter of Willie and Mourning (Pridgen) Bone  
 m. (2) Sarah Ann "Sallie" \_\_\_\_\_;  
 b. d.
- 133 Orpaline Emily<sup>7</sup> b. d.  
 m. Jessie Minshew; Wayne County
- 134 Charity<sup>8</sup> b. d.
- +113 Henry<sup>6</sup> and Edith "Edy" (Batchelor) Vick's Children
- 125 Sarah A. C.<sup>7</sup> b. 1831/1832 d.  
 m. Drewey H. Bone; Feb 24, 1847  
 b. 1823 d.  
 Son of Willie and Mourning (Pridgen) Bone
- 126 Martha<sup>7</sup> b. 1833 d.
- 127 Lucinda<sup>7</sup> b. 1834 d.
- 128 Margaret W.<sup>7</sup> b. 1836 d.
- 129 Benjamin H.<sup>7</sup> b. 1838 d. After 1867 Fought in 30<sup>th</sup> NCV  
 m. Nannie Battle; May 1, 1854  
 b. d.
- 130 Isaac H.<sup>7</sup> b. 1842 d. After 1867
- +116 John M.<sup>6</sup> and Elizabeth (Rackley) Vick's Children
- 131 Joseph J.<sup>7</sup> b. 1839 d. Jun 27, 1862
- +119 William "Billy" Henry<sup>6</sup> and Aquilla (Barnes) Vick's Children
- 135 William Dorsey Dossie<sup>7</sup> "Pap"  
 b. Feb 10, 1860 d. Apr 4, 1947  
 m. Margaret Frances Smith; Mar 15, 1898  
 b. Feb 20, 1877 d. Aug 1965
- 136 James Henry<sup>7</sup> b. Oct 17, 1861 d. Dec 10, 1949  
 m. (1) Fannie Sidney Pridgen; Dec 31, 1886  
 b. c 1865 d.  
 m. (2) Amanda "Mandy" Joyner; Jan 8, 1896  
 b. d.
- Wiley Iredell<sup>7</sup> b. Apr 24, 1865 d.
- Matilda Jane<sup>7</sup> b. Aug 26, 1869 d.
- Wilson German "George"<sup>7</sup>  
 b. Nov 21, 1872 d.  
 m. Louisiana "Lou" Pridgen;  
 b. d.
- Sue C.<sup>7</sup> b. Aug 27, 1876 d.
- Josiah<sup>6</sup> and Mary "Ann" (Manning) Vick's Children
- Martha Francis<sup>7</sup> b. Aug 27, 1850 d. Nov 27, 1891  
 m. Jefferson Cobb



John Richard <sup>7</sup>	b. 1851	d. Jul, 1892
m. Temperance "Tempie" Jane Jones;		
Jessie Benjamin <sup>7</sup>	b. Feb 2, 1853	d. Dec 25, 1941
m. Mary Eliza Ward;		
William Thomas <sup>7</sup>	b. Oct 3, 1857	d. Mar 13, 1932
m. Natalia Coggin;		
Mary Elizabeth <sup>7</sup>	b. Sept 14, 1860	d. Oct 9, 1936
m. Alexander J. Coggin;		
Josiah <sup>7</sup>	b. Jan 17, 1863	d. Sept 3, 1924
m. Lucy T. Manning or Abernathy?;		
Lucian Lycurgas <sup>7</sup>	b. Jul 19, 1865	d. Feb 8, 1928
m. (1) Olevanza Coggin;		
	b.	d.
m. (2) Sallie Braswell;		
	b.	d.

## EIGHTH GENERATION

### +135 William Dorsey<sup>7</sup> and Margaret Frances (Smith) Vick's Children

Maggie Pearl <sup>8</sup>	b. Feb 22, 1901	d. Feb 15, 1993
m. (1) Joseph Williams; Aug 24, 1919		
	b.	d.
m. (2) Lloyd Nance; Jan 16, 1946		

+137 James Dorsey <sup>8</sup>	b. Dec 6, 1906	d. Mar 23, 1993
m. Jo Reaby Catherine Taylor; Dec 6, 1926		

138 John Henry <sup>8</sup>	b. Nov 10, 1912	d.
	b.	d.

## NINTH GENERATION

### +137 James Dorsey<sup>8</sup> and Jo Reaby Catherine (Taylor) Vick's Children

139 Joseph Clinton <sup>9</sup>	b. Jun 6, 1931	d.
m. Nancy Jane Harper; Dec 24, 1952		
	b. Jan 10, 1935	d.

## TENTH GENERATION

### +139 Joseph Clinton<sup>9</sup>, Sr., and Nancy Jane (Harper) Vick's Children

140 Joseph Clinton <sup>10</sup> , Jr.	b. Feb 10, 1956	d.
m. Donna Gail Price; Sep 9, 1979		
	b. Feb 26, 1956	d.



## ELEVENTH GENERATION

140     Joseph Clinton<sup>10</sup>, Jr. and Donna Gail (Price) Vick's Children

Christopher "Chris" Taylor<sup>11</sup>

b. Oct 8, 1982                      d.

Jordan Tyler<sup>11</sup>                      b. Nov 19, 1986                      d.

Caroline Elizabeth<sup>11</sup>                b. Oct 30, 1989                      d.



### THE MERCER FAMILY

**1<sup>st</sup> GENERATION:**

**Christopher**                      b. 1612 England                      d. Dec 6, 1671 Barbados, West Indies  
Christopher was a cooper by profession.  
m. (1) Mary Simson; Nov 3, 1644, Holy Trinity Church, London, England. Was in Barbados, WI  
by May 12, 1654  
  b.    d.  
m. (2) Elizabeth Souter; Dec 2, 1667, Barbados, WI  
  b.    d.

### Christopher and Mary (Simson) Mercer's Children

Thomas	b.	Mar 13, 1647	d.	c 1718
Joseph	b.	1645	d.	
John J.	b.	1649	d.	
Mary	b.	1651	d.	

## 2<sup>nd</sup> GENERATION

Thomas                      b. Mar 13, 1648                      d. Spring, 1718, Norfolk, VA  
Stepney, London, England

m. Katherine Biggs; 1671

                                b. 1655, Norfolk, VA                      d. 1727, Norfolk, VA

Daughter of John and Johanna (Sawyer) Biggs

### Thomas and Katherine (Biggs) Mercer's Children

John, Sr.	b. 1690	d. 1777
Christopher	b. 1672	d. 1711
Joseph	b. 1680	d. 1735
Thomas	b. 1685	d. Sept, 1759
Mary	b. 1681	d.

### 3<sup>rd</sup> GENERATION

John, Sr.	b. 1690, Norfolk, VA	d. Spring, 1777, Norfolk, VA
m. (1) Constant Casewell; c 1712		
	b. 1695/97	d. Nov 16, 1739
	Norfolk, VA	
	Daughter of Mathew and Elizabeth Casewell	
m. (2) Martha Condon; 1745		
	b.	d. May, 1777
	Daughter of James and Sarah Condon	
m. (3) Ruth Suggs;		
	b.	d.

John, Sr., and (1) Constant (Casewell) (2) Martha (Condon) (3) Ruth (Suggs) Mercer's Children

Christopher	b.	1711	d.	1751
Solomon	b.	1715	d.	
John, Jr.	b.	1729	d.	Dec. 1771
Rachael	b.	Aug 22, 1743	d.	
m. James Oswell;		Jul 8, 1766		
	b.		d.	



Mary	b. 1745	d. Sept 13, 1764
m. (1) Joseph Manning;		
	b.	d.
m. (2) Olprian Thompson;		
	b.	d.
m. (3) Charles Wilkins;		
	b.	d.
Malachi	b. 1747	d. 1790
Fanny	b. 1749	d.
Sally	b. 1751	d.
Margaret	b.	d.

#### **4<sup>th</sup> GENERATION**

John, Jr.	b. c 1729, Norfolk, VA	d. Dec, 1771, Norfolk, VA
m. Mary Poyner; 1751		
	b.	d.

#### **John, Jr., and Mary (Poyner) Mercer's Children**

James	b. 1752	d. 1778
Nancy	b. 1754	d. 1812
m. William Wilkins; 1772		
	b.	d. Dec 20, 1815
Thomas	b. 1756	d. 1792
John	b. 1758	d.
Mary	b. 1762	d. 1799
m. John Wilson; 1780		
	b. 1760	d.
Constance	b. Aug 20, 1766	d. May 23, 1845
m. (1) Barnabas Barron; Sept 26, 1781		
	b. Apr 26, 1759	d. Oct 26, 17
m. (2) Josiah Askew;		
	b.	d. 1818
Abba	b. May 10, 1768	d. May 26, 1860
m. Ruffin Deloach; Oct 17, 1783		
	b. 1764	d. 1835

#### **5<sup>th</sup> GENERATION**

James	b. 1752, Norfolk, VA	d. 1778, Nash Co., NC
m. Unknown;		
	b.	d.

#### **James and Unknown Mercer's Children**

Eli	b. 1770	d. Aug, 1832
-----	---------	--------------

\* \* \*



## 6<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Eli	b. 1770/1774 Edgecombe County, NC	d. Aug, 1832 Nash County, NC
m. (1) Barsheba Nicholson; 1798	b.	d.
m. (2) Christian Farmer; 1809	b.	d.
	Daughter of Isaac and Christian (Barnes) Farmer	
m. (3) Margaret "Peggy" Gardner; Mar 3, 1823	b.	d.

### Eli and (1) Barsheba (Nicholson) (2) Christian (Farmer) (3) Margaret (Gardner) Mercer's Children

John Nicholson	b. Dec 31, 1798	d. 1841
m. (1) Esther Pitt; Dec 23, 1826	b.	d.
m. (2)	b.	d.
Mary	b. 1806	d.
m. _____ Gardner; 1832	b.	d.
Sarah "Sally"	b. Jan 24, 1810	d. After 1880
m. Isaac Williamson; c Mar, 1828; filed for divorce Mar 22, 1853	b. 1808	d. 1854
Nancy	b. 1812	d.
m. (1) John C. Thorn; Oct 29, 1833	b.	d. 1835
m. (2) Crawford Baker; Dec 25, 1838	b.	d.
James Farmer	b. 1814	d.
m. (1) Celia Selah Crowell; Dec 12, 1838	b.	d.
	Daughter of John C. and Zilpah (Williams) Crowell	
m. (2) Edith Boykin; Oct 12, 1874	b.	d.
Abby	b. 1816	d.
Thomas	b. 1819	d.
m. (1) Rhoda Bone; Dec 15, 1840	b. 1818	d.
m. (2) Mahaly "Mahala" Biggs; Sept 10, 1874	b. c 1830	d.

\* \* \*

## 7<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

### Thomas and Rhoda (Bone) Mercer's Children

Eliza Jane	b. 1841	d.
Temperance "Tempie"	b. 1843	d.
William Henry	b. Nov 17, 1844	d. Dec 3, 1924
m. Mary Jane Lamm; Jun 16, 1872	b. Feb, 1856	d. Feb 9, 1924
Aquilla	b. 1846	d.



Mourning  
Elihu  
Mahala

b. 1848  
b. 1852  
b. 1854

d.  
d.  
d.



## THE PRIDGEN FAMILY

The family was first referenced when George White of Chowan Precinct and Frances his wife to Edward Williams of Chowan Precinct, 7 Oct. 1707 for a good and valuable consideration 438 acres on the Chowan River in Rochahock Neck, joining Thomas Gilbert, Francis Pridgin and the River.

Again:

Francis Prygeon of North Carolina and Mary his wife to Thomas Bray of North Carolina 12 Jan 1714, 40 good and lawful money of North Carolina, 540 acres called Pridgeons Point on the Chowan River at ye mouth of ye Indian Town Creek as by ye patent for ye same. Reg. 24 Jan 1714.

Francis witnessed deeds on 22 Dec. 1714, his mark was F P; on 15 April 1717, 26 Jan 1720, and May 1721.

Francis Pridgeon was on a jury in two cases in a "Generle court of Oyer and Terminer and genell goal delivery" held at the home of William Branch in Chowan Precinct on Aug 1, 1716 (NCSR, Vol II, PG 262-63).

Francis Pridgeon on May 14, 1723, bought from Edward Chitty 90 acres on Yauriah Swamp in Bertie County, (Book A, Page 88). On Aug 24, 1740 he sold the land to Robert Lassiter for 15 cows and calves, 1 horse, 1 mare, 1 buggy and 1 pair of blankets. (Book F, Page 243).

A further note - In a deed from John Sutton to Andrew Irving on Oct. 24, 1739. 96 pds. for 100A on NS Cuttautsky Meadow at the dividing line between John Dickason and Francis Pridgeon adjacent Hugh Morton. Wit. George Downing, John Speir, Mary Downing, Jurat: February Court 1739.

Francis married Mary, and could possibly be the father of:

- |   |           |                          |
|---|-----------|--------------------------|
| 1. William  | b. c 1710 | d. prior to May 11, 1762 |
| m. (1) Martha Horn;   | b.        | d.                       |
| m. (2) Mourning Thomas Pope;  | b.        | d.                       |
| 2. Matthew, who patented 300 acres in New Hanover County, North Carolina on Oct 2, 1750 (NCCR, Vol. IV, PG 1050). |           |                          |
| 3. Hardy  |           |                          |

William Pridgen was born c 1710 in Edgecombe County, NC? Possibly the son of Francis and Mary Pridgeon. William married (1) Martha Horn, and finally (2) Mourning Thomas Pope; Nov 13, 1761. He died prior to May 11, 1762.

William Pridgen patented 150 acres in Edgecombe County at a court held at Edenton, North Carolina on March 16, 1743 (NCCR, V IV, PG 626-7). On Feb 19, 1744 Michell Dorman of Edgecombe County sold William 108 acres on the south side of the Tar River for 17 pounds, 10 shillings, joining Staney, Wit: John Porter (x) his mark, Richard Sessums. Registered Edgecombe County Feb Court 1744. R. Forter C.C.CT.

In 1745 he sold John Stevens 150 acres south side Toisnot Swamp which sale was proven at the February Court. (DB 5, Page 437, Edgecombe Precinct, Edgecombe Co., N.C.)

William married Mouring Thomas on Nov 13, 1761. She was the daughter of Joseph and Mourning Grudup, the granddaughter of John Thomas.

---

\* The Colonial assembly established in the Province a Court of Oyer and Terminer, to be presided over by the Chief Justice and two other justices of the Province. This court was given general jurisdiction to try all matters and to hear appeals from other courts.



William in his will dated May 11, 1762 mentions his wife Mouring and nine children, so certainly there was a former wife or wives.

William was a member of the "Militia of the County of Edgecombe" in the 1750's (Mil. Tr. 1-12).

\* \* \*

William Pridgeon, will proved by the oaths of Duncan Lamon and Daniel Wills, with John Lislie as a third witness, June Ct. 1762. (Ct. Min.) Thomas Horn was appointed guardian to orphans Sarah and Elizabeth Pridgeon; Thomas Pridgeon was appointed guardian to David Pridgeon, Sara Pridgeon, Jesse Pridgeon, Wm. Pridgeon, and Drury Pridgeon, June Ct. 1762. (Ct. Min.) Ordered that the perishable estate be sold on the 20th of July next, June Ct. 1762. (Ct. Min.) Ordered that the exr., Thomas Pridgeon, pay money to the widow, Mourning, as directed in the will, Sept. Ct. 1762. (Ct. Min.) Account of sale returned by Edward Moore, the former Sheriff, April Ct. 1764. (Ct. Min.) Account current with the exr., April Ct. 1764. (Ct. Min.) Account of sale returned by the Sheriff, July Ct. 1764. (Ct. Min.) Division of estate ordered agreeable to the will, July Ct. 1764. (Ct. Min.) Orphan accounts of David, Salah, Jesse, William, and Drury Pridgeon returned to the Court, July Ct. 1764. (Ct. Min.) Ordered that the perishable parts of the estates of the orphans, Jesse, William, Drury, and Elizabeth Pridgeon be sold by the guardian, Oct. Ct. 1764. (Ct. Min.) Account of sale of estate belonging to the orphans, namely, Jesse, Wm., Eliza., and Drury Pridgeon, Feb. 2, 1765, April Ct. 1765. Estate records of Edgecombe County, N.C. 1730-1820.

\* \* \*

William Pridgen, Saint Mary's Parish

May 11, 1762. No Probate date. Wife: Mourning Pope Pridgen, all that part of my estate that belonged to her before her marriage, provided she makes up money "dew" to her chil, left them by their father, out of her part; sons & exrs: Thomas, 100 A S side Tar River, purchased of William Gainey, 1 negro, black cattle, in Jonathan Weaver's care, 2 pewter dishes, 2 basons and 4 plates; Son & Exr: David, negro, horse, cattle in William Daffnel's (illegible) care; likewise 2 dishes, 2 basons, and 4 plates; sons: Jesse, 250 A purchased of John Lawhorn (?), 1 negro, 1 dish, bason and 4 plates; William, 180 A plantation whereon I live with all apurtenances belonging thereto, also 2 basons, 1 dish and 4 plates; Son, Drewery, still, L 30 Proc. money; daus: Mary, feathers sufficient to make 1 bed; Selah, 1 negro, 2 dishes, basons and 4 plates; Levi, L 33 6 S 8 pence Proc. money, 2 small basons, 2 dishes and 4 plates; Elizabeth, L 33 6 S 8 p Proc. money, 2 small basons, 2 dishes and 4 plates; gr. daus; daus of Mary Whibley (Whitley), to wit: Margaret, Mary and Rodice (?) L 11 Proc. money when 18, or at their marriage. With: Duncan Lamon, Daniel Wills, John Leslie (?)

\* \* \*

#### William and Martha (Horn) & Mourning (Thomas) Pridgen's Children

Thomas	b. after 1740	d. after 1816
m. Martha Ruffin; June 15, 1763.		
	b.	d. after Feb, 1796
	Daughter of Samuel and Sarah Lamon McWilliams Ruffin	
David	b. c 1741	d. between to May 26, 1814 – Jun 29, 1814
m. (1) Amey "Amy" Evans; June 26, 1763		
	b.	d. before Feb 28, 1766
	Daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Evans	
m. (2) Mary Manning; by 1769		
	b.	d.
	Daughter of Matthias and Margaret Manning	
m. (3) Pinkey Lewis; at death May 26, 1814		



Jessie	b. after 1744	d. after Feb 1, 1816
m. Mary Batchelor;	between 1766 - 1769	
	b. c 1752	d. 1824
	Norfolk Co., VA	Nash Co., NC
	Daughter of Stephen and Mary (Manning) Batchelor	
William	b. c 1744	d.
m. Sophia Waller;	Dec 20, 1780	
	b. c 1769?	d.
	Daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Strawbridge) Waller	
Drewry	b. c 1757	d. prior to Jan 29, 1835
m. Sarah Creekmore;	c 1783/84	
	b.	d.
	Daughter of Edmond and Mary Creekmore	
Mary	b. c 1732	d. c 1824
m. Nathan Whitley		
Selah "Salah" "Sala"	b. after 1741	d.
m. (1) Matthias Manning, Jr.;	by 1770	
	b.	d. before Mar 20, 1782
	Son of Matthias and Margaret Manning	
m. (2) Francis Rackley;	before Feb, 1789	
	b.	d.
Leva "Levi" "Lucy"	b. after 1741	d. her will was written by Nov 30, 1794
m. John Manning;	c 1770	
	b.	d. before Mar 20, 1782
	Son of Matthias and Margaret Manning	
Elizabeth	b. after 1744	d.
m. Rudduck Mendenhall;		
	b.	d.

#### Notes on the Children of William and Martha Pridgen's Children

##### THOMAS

Thomas Pridgen served in the Revolutionary War. In Clark's State Records... Major Hardy Murfree's Company in 2<sup>nd</sup> NC Battalion, commanded by Col. John Patton... Thomas Patton

##### DAVID

David was a Justice of the Peace 1795-96. David was one of five men representing Nash County, N.C. at Hillsborough, N.C. in pursuance of a resolution of the last general assembly, for the purpose of deliberating and determining on the proposed plan of federal government, and for fixing the unalterable seat of government of this state on July 25, 1778 (NCSR, Vol. 22, PG. 3).

David's will is recorded in Nash County Will Book 1, Page 275 probated May 26, 1814.

##### DAVID'S WILL

P. 275. May 26, 1814 - Aug. Ct. 1816. Wife: Pinkey Lewis Pridgen - 150 A. whereon I live, it being the land my father bought of Benjamin Flowers, also 140 A., it being the land bought of Joseph Harrwood and wife Sarah, also 25 A. bought of Solomon Wells; reversion to my sons. Sons: 1. Hardy - 330 A. on Sappony Swamp, bought of John Atkinson, 2. Abijah - 175 A. on north side Tar R., bought of Hardy Pridgen. Daus: 1. Piety Tisdale, 2. Cloah Atkinson - 158 1/2 A. on north side Tar R., bought of James Prim and wife Mary, also 141 A. on north side Tar R., bought of James Prim and wife Mary, 3. Ateshia Harper, 4. Primmy Lamkin, 5. Polly Harriet Pridgen (minor) - 150 A. adjoining Drewry Pridgen, bought of Rhoda Allen, also 150 A. bought of Elizabeth Allen and 320 A. bought of Joseph Selah, Jr. Gr. son: William Hutson Tisdale, Philander Tisdale, Alexander Henry



Tisdale, sons of William Tisdale and wife Piety. Gr. dau: Mourning Tisdale. Ex: Son Abijah Pridgen, Benjamin Atkinson. Wit: John Vick, Jacob Barnes, Nancy B. Bottoms.

### JESSIE

Jesse was a constable in 1787. Jessie's will is recorded in Nash County Will Book 1, Page 312 probated Feb 1, 1816.

P. 312. Feb. 1, 1816 - Aug. Ct. 1823. Wife: Mary. Sons:

Patrick - 125 A. lower end of old plantation

Colen (Cullen?) E. - 125 A. at upper end of old plantation

Jesse - 250 A. whereon he lives. Reversion of 250 A. whereon I live to be divided between sons at death of mother. "All my children" - names no daus. Ex: Drewry Pridgen, Hardy Pridgen. Wit: Sam W. W. Vick, David Winstead, John Wells.

### WILLIAM

William served in the Revolutionary War; the Army account of the North Carolina line, 053, Warrenton list him as number 776, receiving £105, 18, 10. The roster of North Carolina soldiers lists: Pridgeon, William, privt. #1219. There are other listings of No. 393, William Pridgen, Halifax District, and No. 976 William Pridgen. William Pridgeon, private was a Revolutionary War pensioner N.C. - S8982.

Drewry was born c 1757. The son of William and Martha Horn Pridgen. Upon his fathers death c. 1762, he was willed a still and all thereto belonging and 30 lbs; of proclamation money by my executors when of age. Drewry brother Thomas Pridgeon was appointed his guardian in June Court 1762.

Drewry married Sarah Creekmore c 1783/84. Drewry died prior to Jan 29, 1835.

### Drewry and Sarah (Creekmore) Pridgen's Children

Mourning	b. c 1789	d. after 1880
m. Willie Bone; prior 1810		
	b. 1784-1790	d. prior to Aug 1, 1848
Son of John "Jack" and Elizabeth (Winstead) Bone		
Piety Hilliard	b. c 1789	d. prior to Sept 29, 1853
m. Joseph Jacob Cockrell; c 1810		
	b. 1773/1783	d. before Sept 8, 1819
Son of John C. and Nancy Ann (Winstead) Cockrell		
Rachel	b. c 1790	d. before 1835
m. (1) Joel Taylor; c 1804		
	b. c 1780	d. prior to Feb 6, 1808
Son of Drewry and Rosamond (Jackson) Taylor		
m. (2) Dempsey Langley; Oct 30, 1810		
	b.	d.
Dana "Dinah"	b. c 1791	
Elizabeth	b. c 1794	d.
m. Vincent "Vinson" Cockrell; Mar 21, 1815		
	b. c 1793	d. before Summer of 1835
Son of John C. and Nancy Anne (Winstead) Cockrell		
Sarah "Selah"	b. c 1795	d.
m. Archibald "Baldy" Cockrell; March 15, 1815, moved to Mississippi		
	b. c 1795	d.
Son of John C. and Nancy Anne (Winstead) Cockrell		



William Asbury "Buck"

b. c 1804

d.

m. Martha "Patsey" Lindsey; April 17, 1824

b. c 1805

d.

Daughter of Jephtha Lindsey

Nancy W. "Patsy"

b. c 1807

d. prior to Summer of 1835

m. William Bennett Lindsey; Nov 21, 1823

b.

d. by March Term, 1837 Court

Son of Jephtha Lindsey

Mary C. "Polly"

b. Jan 8, 1826

d. Jun 29, 1891

m. William Irvin Carter;

b. Apr 12, 1818

d. May 14, 1894

Drewry's will is recorded in Nash County Will Book 1, page 409 probated Jan 29, 1835.

P. 409. Jan. 29, 1835 – May Ct. 1835. Wife: Sarah. Son: William A. Pridgen. Daus: 1. Piety Cockrell – the Allen tract, 2. Mourning Bone – 100 A. near Tom Allen, 3. Dana Pridgen – 88½ A. bought of Samuel Lampkin and wife, 4. Sarah Cockrell, 5. Elizabeth Cockrell, 6. Nancy Lindsey – 100 A. west of the Allen tract, 7. Mary Carter – 100 A. northeast of the Allen tract. Gr. Son: John C. Taylor – 100 A. Ex: Sam. W. W. Vick, son William A. Pridgen. Wit: O. D. Barnes, W. T. Barnes.

\* \* \*

The following interesting document was necessary to the equal division of "All" of Drewry Pridgen's property.

State of North Carolina ) January 30th day 1838

Nash County )

Then recd of Josiah Vick the Sum of Eighty Seven Dollars and 50/100 c in full payment of five Negros, and their increase by the names of Fill, Fanny, Pherby and her two children Easter & Offy, which five Negros. I Willie Bone is entitled to one Eight part of the said five named Negros and Increase in wright of my wife Morning the daughter of Drewery Pridgen from the will of said Drewery Pridgen died after the death of said Pridgen widow Sarah Pridgen on her widowhood and we Willie Bone and Morning Bone do warrant and find our selve and heirs for ever to defend our wright and title as above stated in the five named negros and there increase to the said Josiah Vick his heirs and assigns forever and we do further find our selves and each of us our heirs Exrs. admn and assigns forever to defend the Eight Part of the above five named negros and increase to the said Josiah Vick his heirs Exs. admn. and assigns forever as witness our hands and seals the day and date above written signed sealed and acknowledged in the \_\_\_\_\_ of us

Jethro Harnell Wilie Bone (Seal)

Marcum H. Deary

her

Mourning X Bone (Seal)

mark

State of North Carolina Court of Pleas & quarters

Nash County August Term 1840

The above Bill of Sale was duly proven in open court by the auth of Marcus H. Deary one of the subscribing witnesses thereto & ordered to be signed.

Attest B. H. Blount bbb



William Asberry "Buck" Pridgen was born c. 1804, son of Drewry and Sarah Creekmore Pridgen. William A. Pridgen married Patsey Lindsey, April 17, 1824. Patsey "Martha" was the daughter of Jephtha Lindsey, Sr. and \_\_\_\_\_.

William Asberry "Buck" and Patsey (Lindsey) Pridgen's Children

- |   |                  |   |
|---|------------------|---|
| 1. Elizabeth  | b. Feb, 1825     | d.  |
| m. William Burd Joyner; Mar 17, 1846                  | b. c. 1823       | d.  |
| Son of Jonas Joiner                                   |                  |   |
| 2. Drewry   | b. July 8, 1829  | d. Feb 27, 1911 Buried Cedar Grove Cemetary, Wilson, NC |
| m. (1) Aquilla Davis, Feb 20, 1850                    | b. 1829          | d. Jan 5, 1891  |
| m. (2) Louise C. Wells                                | b. July 15, 1856 | d. Dec 19, 1940   |
| 3. Sarah "Sallie"                                     | b. July 8, 1829  | d. Jun 22, 1902   |
| m. Amos D. Davis, Aug 25, 1848                        | b. Apr 12, 1812  | d. Oct 18, 1886   |
| 4. Tabitha  | b. Dec, 1834     | d.  |
| m. William J. Batts Dec., 26, 1859                    | b. c. 1832       | d.  |
| 5. Josiah Joseph "Joe"                                | b. 1837          | d. Nov 26, 1863 (C.W.)                                  |
| m. Mary Wells; Oct 21, 1860                           | b.               | d.  |
| 6. Zillah   | b. Jun 18, 1841  | d. Sept 3, 1913   |
| m. John Wesley Bone; Jan 8, 1868                      | b. Nov 7, 1842   | d. Apr 7, 1936  |
| Son of David and Dinah Armitite (Poland) Bone         |                  |   |
| 7. Martha   | b. c. 1843       | d.  |
| m. David M. Winstead, April 28, 1864                  | b. Mar 27, 1834  | Enlisted in C.W. from Wilson Co.                        |
| Son of James W. and Elizabeth (Deans) Winstead        |                  |   |
| 8. John David   | b. Dec 25, 1843  | d. Nov 10, 1911   |
| m. (1) Julie Ann Cockrell; June 17, 1866              | b. Oct 12, 1845  | d. Jan, 1893  |
| Daughter of William and Mary Elbert (Sutton) Cockrell |                  |   |
| m. (2) Eliser Ann Izard; Nov 15, 1893                 | b. c 1849        | d. Dec 18, 1917   |
| 9. William Haywood                                    | b. Dec 6, 1844   | d. Sept 5, 1913   |
| m. Margaret "Mag" F. Wallace; Feb 8 1866              | b. Apr 6, 1844   | d. Oct 3, 1927  |
| Daughter of Tom and Betsy Wallace                     |                  |   |

Mourning Pridgen was born in Nash County, North Carolina in 1789 she was the daughter of Drewery and Sarah Creekmore Pridgen. Mourning married Wilie Bone prior to 1810, he was the son of John "Jack" and Elizabeth Winstead Bone, born between 1784-1790. Wilie died prior to Nov. 1847.

Mourning Pridgen Bone lived to be quite old, dying sometime after the Federal Census of 1880.



## Mourning (Pridgen) and Wilie Bone's Children

Temperance	b. 1800-1810	d.
m. William Richard Vick; Sept 3, 1838		
	b. Aug 13, 1820	d. Dec 11, 1857
Son of John and Martha Vick, Jr.		
Lucinda "Lucy" H.	b. Nov 10, 1810	d. Nov 10, 1883
m. John T. Barnes; April 2, 1839		
	b. Jan 29, 1810	d. Oct 2, 1875
Son of Jacob John and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes		
Pheriby F. "Piley"	b. 1817	d.
m. William Hinesberry Sealey; May 21, 1842		
	b. 1819	d.
Philemon "Phil" Bennett		
	b. 1817	d. 1867
m. (1) Elizabeth Barnes; Dec 14, 1839		
	b. c 1817	d.
Daughter of Jacob John and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes		
m. (2) Adalina Elizabeth Baker; Mar 17, 1867		
	b.	d.
Daughter of Duncan and Zelphia (Poland) Baker		
Drewry Hilliard	b. c 1820	d.
m. Sarah "Sally" A. Vick; Feb 24, 1847		
	b. c 1831/32	d.
Daughter of Henry and Edith "Edy" (Batchelor) Vick		
Elizabeth	b. 1824	d. Before Nov 29, 1877
m. Vincent Barnes; Aug 19, 1846		
	b.	d.
Son of Jacob John and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes		
	b. c 1826	d.
Piety Hilliard	b. 1824	d.
m. James H. Vick; Jan 20, 1845		
	b. c 1826	d.
Son of Matthew and Unity (Joyner) Vick		
Nancy W.	b. 1827	d. c 1899
m. Vincent F. Batchelor; July 22, 1852		
	b. 1825	d. Dec 6, 1862 (C.W.)
Son of Daniel and Hulda/Huldy (Vaughan) Batchelor		
Mourning "Mamie"	b. c 1831	d.
m. Latimore Bottoms; Aug 7, 1847		
	b. C 1821	d.
Hardy H.	b. 1832	d. Nov 18, 1862 (C.W.)
m. Sally Ann Proctor; Mar 27, 1855		
	b. c 1838	d.
Daughter of Henry and Sally (Boon) Proctor		
married her (2) John Bissette; Jun 6, 1864		

\* \* \*



# Wiley Bone's Will

Willie Bone Feb. 20, 1848 wife: Mourning – tract of land adjoining Jacob's Swamp, Matthew Jones, and David Bone. Sons: 1. Phillamon B. Bone – tract on east side Jacob's Swamp 2. Hardy – 215A on west side Jacob's Swamp. Dau. Nancy W. Bone ex: Wm Joiner wit: \_\_\_\_\_ Bone

<u>DEED</u>	<u>BOOK</u>	<u>PAGE</u>	<u>YEAR</u>
Mourning Bone, Willie Bone Est. by Jury Nov. 1848, 1/3 land 133 acres	14	474	1848

3  
399

20 Dec 1848

## Jessie and Mary (Batchelor) Pridgen's Children

Elizabeth m. Jordan Joiner; c 1793	b. c 1775	d.
Peter W. m. Unity Joiner?;	b. c 1776	d. prior to Aug ct. 1847 d. c 1818
Patience m. Thomas Dixon, Jr.;	b. c 1778	d.
Jesse m. Elizabeth Flood;	b. c 1785	d. Apr. 1812
Cullen Edward m. Nancy _____;	b. c 1794 b. c 1785	d. after 1860 census d. before 1850 census
Rhoda "Rhody" m. John Pittman;	b. c 1801 b. c 1786	d. after 1850 d. after May 28, 1848
Patrick Henry m. Lucretia Joiner;	b. c 1786 b. c 1790	d. c 1856 d. before Feb 15, 1832
Daughter of William and _____ Joiner	b. c 1800	d. after 1860 census
Annis m. (1) Samuel Boggins Williams, II; c 1815	b. c 1800	d. before 1870
m. (2) Joel Joiner; Nov 3, 1825	b. c 1798	d. before Nov 3, 1825
Son of William and _____ Joiner		d. after 1870

## Jessie and Elizabeth (Flood) Pridgen's Children

William W. m. Harriett Hubbard; Jan 24, 1837	b. c 1811	d.
Anna m. Henry Davis; Jan 23, 1836	b. c 1819 b. 1814	d. before 1873
David m. Nancy Teat; Sept 13, 1843	b. c 1817 b. c 1820	d. 1875 d. before Jun 14, 1888
Arcadia "Cadie"	b. c 1819 b. c 1825	d. after Jun 14, 1888 d.



Elizabeth	b. 1830	d.
Henry H.	b. Feb, 1832	d.
m. Sally Ann Joyner;	Dec 16, 1852	
	b. c 1834	d.
Olive Ellen Emma	b. Jun, 1836	d. 1920
m. Alfred Joiner;	Jan 16, 1870	
	b.	d.
Son of Drewey and Delilah Joyner		
Sallie K.	b. 1837	d. before 1860
m. Willis Eason;	Aug 10, 1857	
	b. 1838	d.
Harriet Elizabeth	b. c 1840	d.
m. William Dawes Joiner;	Dec 20, 1852	
	b. 1831	d. before 1870 Census
Son of Alford and Primmy (Batchelor) Joyner		

#### Henry H. and Sally Ann (Joyner) Pridgen's Children

Lucy Ann	b. c 1851 or 1854	d.
m. David Mack Smith;	Jul 15, 1873	
	b. 1854	d.
Son of Abraham H. and Bathsheba (Pridgen) Smith		
John William	b. c Jan, 1856	d.
m. (1) Sarah D. Smith;	Nov 23, 1875	
	b. 1854	d.
m. (2) Ester Pittman;	Apr 25, 1899	
	b.	d.
Charity Ann	b. 1857	d. May 30, 1891
m. Nelson Bone;	Sept 18, 1877	
	b. Dec 4, 1850	d. Mar 29, 1902
Son of William and Lucinda (Ricks) Bone		
Jordan Henry	b. c 1860	d.
m. (1) Dillie E. Joyner;	Feb 11, 1879	
	b. Oct, 1862	d. Dec 2, 1915
Daughter of Lemon and Piety (Dauhtridge) Joyner		
m. (2) Matie Winbourne;	Dec 6, 1916	
	b.	d.
Eli G. H.	b. c 1867	d.
m. Mary J. Smith;	Nov 29, 1885	
	b. c 1862	d.
Columbus	b. c 1870	d.



## THE RICKS FAMILY

The ancestral home of the family was believed to be at Brancaster Castle, Norfolk County, England, certainly as early as 1525, the time of Henry the VIII. The coat of arms of the family is laid in Mosaic in the pavement of the Castle Church and can be seen to-day.

The first one of the name of this branch of the family was Isaac Ricks, and a tradition exists that he came from England and landed at Jamestown, Virginia, and settled in Warrasguyeake, one of the eight shires of Virginia, which was changed in 1737, to Isle of Wight County, which included the present counties of Nansemond and Southampton.

Isaac Ricks was a Quaker, and was a member of the Quaker Church, located at a place called Chuckatuck, situated on the western branch of the Nansemond River, in what is now Nansemond County. At this point, about ten miles from Suffolk and near the line of Isle of Wight County, was the Quaker Church built by Robert and Abraham Ricks in 1702.

### Generation Number 1

1. Isaac Rickesis, was born in England in 1638; died Nov. 3, 1732; married Kathren, who died Aug. 11, 1717. It is not know with any degree of certainty where their children were born, possibly some were born in England and others born in Virginia. Their births are all recorded on the books of the Quaker Church at Chuckatuck, Va.

The stigma of this time (1663) was the merciless intolerance towards the Friends or Quakers. Here as elsewhere in America. they were treated with harshness which disgraced the epoch. They were denounced as a turbulent people, teaching lies, miracles, false doctrines and prophecies, disorganizers and enemies of society.

They were fined for non-attendance on the services of the Established Church. They were not allowed to attend their own conventicles, and no ship master was to bring them into the Colony. No person was allowed to enter their houses, and finely the poor Quakers were to go out of the state, and no more were to come in, and if they insisted on returning, they were treated as felons.

Many of the poor Quakers left the state, while others either renounced their religion or braved it out and remained.

### Isaac's Children.

Isaac	b. June 17, 1669	d. Oct 28, 1748
m. Sarah McKinnie;		
	b. c 1677	d. 1717
William	b. Aug. 5, 1670	d. July 11, 1694
John	b. Oct. 30, 1672	d. WP Sept 8, 1711
Abraham	b. Oct. 3, 1674	d. WP Jul 10, 1746
m. Mary Belson;		
	b.	d.
Jacob	b. Jan. 17, 1677	d. Jul 5, 1704
m. Mary Exum; Dec 14, 1699		
	b.	d.
Robert	b. Oct. 14, 1679	d. Mar. 23, 1743.
Benjamin	b. Nov. 17, 1684	d. WP Nov 30, 1721
m. Sarah _____;		
Katherine	b. Oct 20, 1683	d. Sept 3, 1684
Richard	b. Oct 30, 1685	d. Sept 29, 1703
Jean	b. Jun 30, 1687	d.
m. John Sallaway;		
	b.	d.



James

b. Jan 17, 1690

d. WP Jul 27, 1730

Generation Number 2

2. Isaac Ricks was born June 17, 1669; died in 1748; married Sarah McKinnie. He lived in Isle of Wight Co., now Nansemond Co., Va. We learn from the land records of North Carolina that Sarah, wife of Isaac Ricks, was the daughter of Barnaby McKinnie.

Barnaby McKinne of Chowan Co., N.C., conveyed by gift to his son-in-law, Isaac Ricks, Mar. 28, 1722, 100 acres of land in Chaledona Woods, called Napin Work, patented by Nathanel Holly.

Barnabee or Barnaby McKinne appeared first in the Colony in 1720, and settled in Caledony Woods, at or near Coneconary Swamp, then in Chowan Precinct, and after 1722, in Bertie Precinct, and after 1741 in Edgecombe County, then in Halifax.

The name of Barnaby McKinne does not appear on the old Quaker Books of Chuckatuck.

On the land records of Edenton, the county seat of Chowan, can be found several deeds running to Barnaby McKinne from 1710 to 1722. Isaac Ricks, executed his will in Edgecombe Co., Mar. 11, 1748, was probated Oct. 28, 1748. In it he mentions his wife Sarah, daughters Mary Pope and Martha, sons Abraham, Robert, John and Richard.

The recording of this will has not been found.

Isaac and Sarah (McKinnie) Ricks' Children

William	b. July 15, 1698	d. 1771
m. Ester Kirby;		
Isaac	b. Dec. 27, 1702	d. 1760
m. Sarah Burke		
Jacob	b. Feb. 11, 1705	d. After 1758
John	b. 1706	d. WW May 5, 1774
Benjamin	b. about 1707	d. WP Apr 19, 1775
m. Patience Helty;		
Robert	b. c 1710	
Richard	b. _____	d. _____
Abraham	b. _____	d. _____
Alice	b. _____	d. _____
m. Col. Benjamin Sherrod.		
Elizabeth	b. _____	d. _____
m. Rice Pierce;		
	b. _____	d. _____

Generation Number 3

3. Benjamin was born near Chuckatuck, Va., about 1707; married Patience Helty, b. c 1710. He bought in Lundenburg County, Va., 400 acres of land of King George II, for 40 shillings, deed recorded in Richmond. He removed to North Carolina about 1752, or a little after, and bought a large tract of land of his brother William, in Edgecombe County, and about seven miles from the present town of Rocky Mount. He had good property, but was not wealthy.



## Benjamin and Patience (Helty) Ricks' Children

Jacob	b. 1745	d. c Sept 1830
m. Bedie Whitefield;	b.	d.
Joel	b. 1746	d. c May, 1824
m. Mary Bunn;	b.	d.
Daughter of Abraham and Rachel (Bunn) Ricks		
Lewis	b. 1747	d. March 15, 1781 at the Battle of Guilford Church, NC
m. Nancy Ann Joiner; c 1768/69		
Benjamin	b. 1748	d. Feb. 19, 1779
Was Sergeant Major in the 10th N.C. Regent Continental troop in General Washington's Army.		
Mary	b.	d.
Thomas	b. 1750	d. Sept 13, 1789
m. Priscilla Williams;	b.	d.
Daughter of Rowland and _____ Williams		
William	b. 1751	d. Jun 10, 1832
m. Lydia Brantley;	b. 1760	d. Jul 18, 1835
Revolutionary soldier at the Battle of Guilford Court House, NC, Mar 15, 1781.		
Josiah	b. Aug 12, 1755	d. 1781
Meredith	b. 1757	d. 1780
John	b. 1758	d. Sept 1787
m. Sarah Whitfield;	b.	d.
Daughter of Israel Whitfield		
Abraham	b. 1760	d. 1835
m. Rachel Bunn;	b.	d.
Sarah	b. 1762	d.
m. Nathan Joiner;	b.	d.
Patience	b. 1764	d.
m. William Joiner;	b.	d.

\*\*\*

## Nash County and the American Revolution

A list of men from Gnash County now present at Kingstown March 26, 1780.

Wm. Merritt Leut	Wm Floyd
Nathan Atkins	Harry Drury
Joel Wiggons	Jno Eathon
Sollomon Hill	Francis V. Landingham
Wm. Hooks	Tho Richardson
William Thackney	Henry Dun
Wm Adkinson	Wm. Mannin(g)
Jesse Lane - Abst	Sam Bachelor
Francis Hamilton	Ephraim Phillips - Abst
Burwell Ross	John Row
Joseph Jones	George Goodson



Henry West  
Isam Conner  
Jonah Winburn  
Wm Cooper  
Tho Mill  
James Ward

Abraham Rix (Ricks)  
Wm Rix (Ricks)  
Jno Rix (Ricks)  
Jno Rix (Ricks)  
Josiah Rix (Ricks)  
John Melton

\* \* \*

#### Generation Number 4 (1)

4. Jacob Ricks, was born in Edgecombe Co., N.C. in 1735; married Bedie Whitefield.

#### Jacob and Bedie (Whitefield) Ricks' Children

Josiah	b. 1785	d.
Esther	b. 1788	d. 1850; never married.
Rachel	b. 1790	d. 1817; never married.
Archibald	b. 1792	d. 1860; never married
Marmaduke	b. 1802	d. 1890
m. Nicey Finch; March 8, 1825		
Micajah	b. 1795	d. 1853; Millie Williams
Wilson	b. 1802	d.
moved to Georgia.		
Mary	b. 1789	d. After census of 1860
m. (1) Henry H. Poland (Poland);		
	b. c 1788	d. July, 1819
Son of William and Dinah (Williams) Poland		
m. (2) Sparlin B. Lewis;		
	b. c 1792	d.
Rufin	b. 1804	d. 1870
m. Mary Polly Barnes, 16 Oct 1827, had several children all died in infancy, she died in 1885.		
Patience	b. _____	d. 1861; never married.

#### Generation Number 4 (2)

#### Joel and Mary (Bunn) Ricks' Children

Temperance	b.	d.
Martha	b.	d.
David B.	b. 1813	d.
Amos	b.	d.
m. Martha Hill Ricks;		
	b.	d.
Daughter of Isabell Ricks		

\* \* \*



## Generation Number 5

### Amos and Martha Hill Ricks' Children

Henrietta Corina	b. Aug 26, 1859	d. Jan 6, 1926
m. Tinah Armile (Armaleigh) Bone;		
	b. Apr 15, 1854	d. Oct 4, 1942

5. Mary Ricks, married first, Henry H. Polin; second Sparlin B. Lewis. Sparlin b. c. 1792.

### Children by First Husband

Roland Polin	b. 1811 (moved to Caddo Co. Louisiana)	
William Wesley Polin	b. 1814 (moved to Irwin Co. Georgia)	
Tinah H. Polin	b. 1815 (moved to Green Co., Alabama)	
Dinah Armitte Polin	b. Nov 9, *1817	
m. David Bone, son of Nelson and Mourning (Ballard) Bone, and they had a son Tinah Armelee Bone, who married Henrietta Ricks, daughter of Amos and Martha Hill Ricks.		

### Children by Second Husband

John A. Lewis	b. 1829	d. July 28, 1864 while serving CO I, 30 Reg. N.C. Inf in Civil War.
m. Delia Poland, Jan 20, 1851		
	b.	d.
Joshua	b.	d.
Mariah	b.	d.

## Generation Number 6

6. Dinah Armitte (Armitite) Polin (Poland) was born in Nash County, North Carolina on November 9, 1817 the daughter of Henry H. and Mary Ricks Poland (Polin). Dinah married David Bone on May 19, 1841. Dinah died on Dec. 30, 1888.\*

### Children

See Bone family - Fourth Generation



## THE TURNER FAMILY

Robert Turner was born in the late 1700's in Nash County, North Carolina, married Sallie Walker. He died in 1858. Sallie Walker was born in the late 1700's in Edgecomb County, North Carolina. Land purchase Feb 22, 1834, Page 329; sold Dec 12, 1879.

### Robert and Sallie Walker Turner's Children

Martha Ann	b. c 1818 In Edgecombe Co., NC	d. July 30, 1889 Nashville, NC
m. "Duke" W. Mason; Feb 21, 1849, Edgecombe Co., NC		
Marion	b. c 1812 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. c 1891 Pitt Co., NC
John H.	b. Edgecombe Co., NC	d. Wilmington, New Hanover Co., NC
Henrietta	b. Edgecombe Co., NC	d. Pinetops, Pitt Co., NC
m. James A. Pitt; Sept 15, 1856		
Mary Frances	b. Dec 31, 1839 Edgecombe Co., NC	d. July 14, 1928
Alexander	b.	d.

### Martha Ann Turner and "Duke" W. Mason's Children

See the Mason Family



## THE MASON FAMILY

### 1<sup>st</sup> GENERATION

Ralph Mason	b. Bef 1674	d.
m. Sarah _____;	Bertie Co., NC	
	b. Bef 1678	d.
	Bertie Co., NC	

### 2<sup>nd</sup> GENERATION

Ralph Mason	b. 1700	d. 1747
m. Hannah _____;	Bertie Co., NC	Bertie Co., NC
	b. 1704	d.
	Bertie Co., NC	

### 3<sup>rd</sup> GENERATION

Ralph Mason	b. 1740	d.
m. Elizabeth Strickland;	Bertie Co., NC	
	b. Bef 1744	d.
	Bertie Co., NC	

### 4<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Marmaduke "Duke" W. Mason	b. 1770	d. 1828
m. Rebecca D. Harris;	Edgecombe Co., NC	Nash Co., NC
	b. 1782	d. 1851
	Southampton Co., VA	Nash Co., NC
Daughter of Randolph and Mary (Seward) Mason		

Rebecca Mason bought 175 acres from Little Berry Pope, for \$500 on Jan 9, 1836 as recorded on Book 16, Page 46 with Marmaduke "Duke" W. Mason as witness.

#### *Marmaduke "Duke" W. and Rebecca D. (Harris) Mason's Children*

Coffield	b.	d.
m. Sarah "Sally" Taylor; Dec 6, 1848		
	b.	d.
Marmaduke "Duke" W.	b. 1812	d. 1891
m. Martha Ann Turner; Feb 21, 1849		
	b. 1818	d. Jul 30, 1889
Daughter of Robert and Sallie (Walker) Turner		
Rebecca	b.	d.
Willie	b.	d.
Little Berry	b.	d.
Henry	b.	d.



## 5<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Marmaduke "Duke" W. Mason was born in Edgecombe County, North Carolina in 1812. "Duke" married Martha Ann Turner Feb 21, 1849 with his brother Coffield as bondman and Wm. H. Smith as witness. "Duke" died in 1891. Martha Ann was born in 1818 the daughter of Robert and Sallie Walker Turner, she died July 30, 1889.

### Marmaduke "Duke" W. Mason's Children

Sallie Ann Walker	b. 1849/1850	d. Aug 31, 1930
m. John West	Dec 23, 1867	
	b. May, 1845	d. 1905
Margaret Jane	b. May 26, 1851	d. Sept 4, 1884
m. George W. Coley		
	b.	d.
Henry C. Mason	b. Sept 17, 1853	d. April 10, 1934
m. Mourning Cherry Bone;	Oct 1, 1890	
	b. Nov 12, 1860	d. Oct 9, 1955
Mary Elizabeth	b. Sept 3, 1855	d. 1939
m. William Bellamy Stewart;		
	b. July 26, 1844	d. Oct 28, 1922
Pattie Mason	b. Dec 22, 1856	d. Dec 27, 1935
Did not marry		
Ella Elizabeth	b. Aug 20, 1859	d. Sept 10, 1943
m. Josiah Nelson Bone;	Jan 6, 1886	
	b. Feb 16, 1852	d. April 10, 1937

## 6<sup>th</sup> GENERATION

Ella Elizabeth Mason, the daughter of "Duke" W. and Martha Ann Turner Mason was born in Edgecombe County, North Carolina on August 20, 1859. Ella married Josiah Nelson Bone on January 6, 1886. He was the son of David and Dinah Poland Bone of Nash County, North Carolina. Ella died in Nashville, North Carolina on Sept 10, 1943. Josiah was born Feb 16, 1852 in Nash County, North Carolina and died April 10, 1937 in Nash County, North Carolina.



## THE ROBERSON, (ROBASON, ROBINSON) FAMILY

There is an obscure family myth that the first Henry Roberson was born in England in 1710 and was brought to America; first settling in Southampton County - Chesapeake Bay area of Virginia.

Henry Roberson, Sr., came to North Carolina and settled in the Crossroads vicinity of Martin County.

\* \* \*

The oldest members of this family appear in the deed books of Bertie County, North Carolina, although the first reference is somewhat obscure. I believe it represents the earliest verifiable roots of the family.

Bertie County deeds, Book A, Page 422 James Blount and wife Catherine to Samual Woodard July 30, 1716.

Witness: John Roberson, for 200A on 55 Chowan River Adj. "William Mauls corner tree, Blunt's Spring Branch."

Certainly by 1729, the family was living in what was to become Martin County, North Carolina. Again from Bertie County deeds, Book C, Page 111.

Edmond Smithwick to William Robinson and wife Mary. April 25, 1729 (May 5, 1729). 100 acres for love and affection unto William Robinson and wife Mary during their lives (then) to William Robinson, Jun, my godson, "That plantation where the Robinsons now live on SS Morrattuck (Roanoke) River and Devil's Gut Swamp. Wit: John Marden, John Duggan May court 1729.

I must comment on all of the coincidences, seen in this one entry. The largest family of Robason's was known to have lived on Smithwick Creek. From this entry we see why, the two families were linked by strong bonds of friendship.

John Duggan, William Robason, and Henry Robason served in the same militia unit.

Duggan in the same surname of Millicent Chloe Duggan who married James, the brother of Henry Robason.

Appearing, also in the Bertie County deeds, Book D, Page 61.

William Willson of Cashia to Duke Robinson, April 13, 1734. "some mony" for 50A on SS Cashy Swamp. Wit: John Swenny, Jurat, John Grant. May court 1734. John Wynns D c/c.

Little is known of Marmeduke "Duke" Robason, except his listing among taxables in 1755 and his will that follows:

In the name of God amen the second day of November 1760 I Marmeduke Robason of Tyrell County and Province of North Carolina planter being very sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefore calling unto mind the mortal city of my body and knowing that it is apointed for all men on to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of almighty God that gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in decent Christian burial at the discretion of my executors nothing doubting but at the general resurection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God and touching such mortely estate there here with it has pleased God to bless me in this life give devise and dispose of these in the following manner and form imprimis I give and bequeath to my son Mark my plantation my wife haveing her lifetime on it and one feather bed and furniture I also give to my daughter Ann two cows and calves and all the rest of my estate to be equally devided after my wifes deceas among my five children I do hereby uterly disallow reverse and disanull all and every other former testamont wills legacies and bequests by me in any ways before named will and bequeathed ratifying and



confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament I also constitute for executor and executrix John Bonnet and my wife Ann Robason in witness where of I have hereunto set my and seal the day and year above written.

Signed sealed published Pronounced and Declared By the said Marmeduke Robason as his last will and testament in the presence of us the subscribers

William Robason  
George Goodward  
Her  
Martha ( ) Robason  
mark

his  
Marmeduke ( ) Robason  
mark  
found at North Carolina  
State Archives  
Raleigh, North Carolina

The next members of this family appear within a year and a half of each other in the deed books of Tyrrell County, North Carolina in close proximity to each other on Smithwick Creek.

Henry Robason (Robinson) was granted 400 acres on March 25, 1743 in Tyrrell County, N.C.

George the Second \_\_\_\_\_ know ye \_\_\_\_\_ that we \_\_\_\_\_ have given unto Henry Robinson\* four hundred acres of land in Tyrrell County on the south side of Smithwicks Creek it being the plantation he now lives on begining at the creek at a red oak and white oak, runing east 200 polls to an oak, thence north 29 each 260 poles to Martin Grffins line, thence along his line north 30 west 160 poles to a pine in Keepers Branch, then along the branch south 74 west 245 poles to the creek, then the various courses of the creek to the first station 440 poles.

To hold \_\_\_\_\_ dated the 25th of March 1743.

(signed) Gab Johnston

\*Although the name Robinson is referenced here, Roberson is referenced in Vol. IV, Page 631, the Colonial Records of North Carolina.

On Sept 4, 1744, Higason King in consideration of 112 pounds, 17 shillings paid by Henry Robason Juner, Cooper\*\* a tract of land in the fork of Smithwick Creek. James Swains ajoing property. The deed speaks of the southwest branch. The parcel contained an estimated 75 acres of land.

On Feb 8, 1746, Henry Robbinson Senior, Cooper, in consideration of good will and affection for my sons Daniel and John Robison give a tract of land beginning at the mouth of Keepers Branch, running up Smithwick Creek, a full compliment of three hundred acres.

His mark was HR

On Dec 18, 1756, Henry Robason, plantor in consideration of 20 pounds paid by Charles Hardison, sold a tract of land estimated to contain 100 acres, bounded on the east side by Smithwick Creek and other boundaries -- undecernable

His mark was

On May 13, 1752, Charles Manning in consideration of five pounds of proclamation money paid by Henry Robason, gave a tract of 300 acres on the south side of Smithwick Creek. Within this deed the surname is spelled Robinson and Robenson.

---

\* Sometimes a yonger person, not always a son over 21 years of age, with a living father with the same name.

\*\* A maker or repairer of barrels or casks.



November 7, 1755: Joseph Daniel of Edgecombe County sold, for 10 pounds current money of Virginia, to Robert Daniel 100 acres in Tyrrell County in the fork of Smithwick Creek known by the name of Poplar Neck, being part of a tract of land that Robert Daniel was living on at the time witnesses were Samuel Burrance, Henry Roberson, and Hardy Daniel.

The Robanson family represented by six of its sons were enrolled as were a body of other citizens in the militia for periodic instruction, discipline, and drill. In Colonial North Carolina, it included all able-bodied male citizens between eighteen and forty-five.

A list of part of the regiment in Tyrrel County under Colonel James Blount and commanded by John Hardison as follows, Joseph Dwight Lietenant, Jehu Nicheels Insign, James Coupper, Robert Daniel, John Jorden and John Lincare sericants.

Privet Men	John Duggan
Benemian Corey	John Bennett
Richard Hardison	William Ray
Caleb Corey	Solloman Smith
Edmond Moress	Samuel Smithwick
John Browning	Samuel Smithwick Jun
Francis Browning	Thomas Holleday
John Pagett	Samuel Holleday
Robert Moss	James Leggett
John Seales	William Joanes
Christefer Butterey	Higason King
William Carkeet	William King
John Daley	Thomas Little
Joseph Hardison	William Mizell
Joseph Hudson	Mark Mizell
Bedford Phagan	Daniel Robenson
William Hobbs	William Robanson
James Dwight	John Robanson
John Smithwick	Marmeduke Robanson
Luke Mizell	John Robanson
John Hinson	John Griffen Sen
William Hinsin	John Griffen Jun
Edward Coupper	James Ozborn
Edward Griffen	Henry Robanson
Moress More	John Corey
Joshua Hardison	Abelom Willard
William Willins	Thomas Benett Jun
Smithwick Gardner	Thomas Benett Sen
Thomas Ames	William Benett
Isaac Gardner	John Hareson
Thoman Gardner	James Hareson
William Seales	Abelom Bryan
Joshua Sutton	John Manning
Edmond Son John Smithwick	Joseph Daniel
John Mizell	Henry Ray
William Mizell	Thomas Hardison
John Swain	74
John Ross	Tested William Hardison Clark
William Ross	

Tyrrell Co. "A list of part of the regiment in Tyrrell County under Colonel James Blount and Commanded by Capt. John Hardison.



Mil Tr. 1-50, 1754  
North Carolina State Archives  
Archives and Records Section  
Raleigh, N.C. 27611

According to tax records dated January 15, 1756 there were four families of Robersons in Tyrrel County.

"A list of taxable persons in the County Tyrrel for the year 1755"

		<u>White</u>	<u>Black</u>
Roberson	Henry Sen	5	
Roberson	Henry	5	
Roberson	Marmeduke	2	
Roberson	William	2	

Dated January 15, 1756

Tyrrell County Tax List

1755 T.O. 105

Some twenty-seven years later a perhaps incomplete record said"

Amount of taxable property for Tyrrel County 1782 Henry Robason

1 Negro	80	
1 Do	20	
2 Head of horses	40	140

CR 96.701.1

Again, turning to the deed books of Tyrrell County we see:

\* \* \*

On Sept 13, 1763, Henry Robason to John Robason, 300 acres in the fork of Smithwick Creek beginning on the Biver Dam thense courses of the Biverdam Branch to the Middle Pocopon, thense ye courses of the Pocopon thru Rooty Branch.

Also mentioned Henry Robason Junior and his son John Robason.

Ref: Vol. IV. Page 323

\* \* \*

On Sept 19, 1763, John Roberson to William Roberson, 150 acres for 95 pounds

Mentioned is the line between Maramuduke and John Roberson.

Witnessed by Henry Roberson

Ref: Vol. IV. Page 376

\* \* \*



September 28, 1765: Thomas Roberson of Southampton County, VA., planter, deeded to William Griffin for 20 pounds proclamation money 100 acres on the east side of Smithwick Creek adjoining William Gardner and Henry Roberson. Witnesses were Char. Hodgson, Martin Griffin, and Henry Robes (Roberson).

\* \* \*

On Aug 15, 1772, Edmund Smithwick to John Robinson \_\_\_\_\_ pounds.

Witnessed by: Henry Robinson  
David Robinson  
Henry Robason  
Ref: Vol. V. Page 211

\* \* \*

#### REVOLUTION IN NORTH CAROLINA

Daniel Robason Sen. of the County of Marten and State of North Carolina being sworn on the Holy Evangelist of almighty God disposeth and sayeth as follows:

I was born in the county of Marten and have resided in the same to the time - I have no record of my age but form my own calculation since I was released by my father at which time I was twenty-one years old I am now about seventy-four years old. I performed service in the Revolutionary War about nine months. The circumstances attending the same are these. I volunteered under Capt. Michael Little and was stationed at Wilmington in this state at the time when independence was declared - here I remained for three months. The other officers commanding at this place I cannot name with certainty. I was drafted for my second tour from the regiment of this county marched to Guilford Court House and was present at the Battle of that place. The company to which I was attached was commanded by Capt. Benjamin Hardison, Leut. Robin Daniel - the regiment was under the command of Col. \_\_\_\_\_ Hill, Col. Kenneth McKensie, Major John Everitt. The whole army was under the command of General Greene. We had not been in the camp long before the battle. Upon the engagement our forces were dispersed and we had to retreat to the iron works where all the militia were ordered. Here we remained a few days and then marched in the rear of the enemy until we encamped on Haw River at Ramsay's Mills. Where I remained until my term of service expired and I was discharged in my third tour I volunteered under Capt Cone and was marched to Halifax in this state. Here sixty of us were taken out and put under the command of Col. Coleman who marched us beyond the Cape Fear River to Suborn and arrest Toris. In this service we were much exposed and succeeded in arresting many of the Toris; we were engaged in this service when peace was proclaimed upon which we were discharged. The term of three months for which I enlisted was not quite expired when I was discharged. I received regular discharge at the termination of each tour but I have either lost or mislaid them not estimating them as of much importance after peace. I know of no person living who can prove my service at Wilmington and under Col. Coleman. I am not now apprised of any other person in who speak with certainty of my service at Guilford except Isiah Lilley Senr. who's affidavit is hereunto annexed I refer to the annexed affidavits for evidence of my character for veracity.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at this court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions held for the county of Martin at the Court House in Williamston on 8th day of October 1832.

his  
Daniel X Robason Sr.  
Mark

Larence Cherry Chairman

\* \* \*



As read previously Daniel Robason was a member of the North Carolin Militia at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, North Carolina about 160 miles due west of his home in Marten County, North Carolina.

An account of that battle, follows for the knowledge of my readers, from the pages of the National Geographic.

"While the British army waned, Green's waxed. Reinforcements arrived from Virginia. And though most of his 4,500 men were untested militia--less than one-fourth veterans of any combat--Greene still felt strong enough to stand his ground at Guilford Courthouse, North Carolina.

That ground was uneven: scrabble farmland scored by a deep ravine and tangled woods. Across it, Greene disposed his troops in three lines like Morgan's at Cowpens--but with much more distance between them.

Greatly outnumbered, Lord Cornwallis brought up some 2,000 troops about midday on a clear March 15. He pushed against the first of Greene's three lines. It gave way. The second line held longer, but again the militia scattered. Now the third American line came up for test; crack Continental, they held firm. The 1st Maryland even counter attacked. Cornwallis himself entered the fray, borrowing a dragoon's horse when his own was shot, and bravely rallying his veterans. Finally, as the battle stood in doubt, Cornwallis gave the cruel, essential order for his artillery to fire grapeshot at the Continentals--and at his own men fighting at close quarters. The patriots reeled backward.

With one more try--new cavalry charge perhaps--Greene might have won the day. Or lost his army. He avoided the risk, let well enough alone, and eased away from the field of battle, which Cornwallis enjoyed as the victor's symbolic campsite. But of his 2,000 troops, Cornwallis had lost 535 killed, wounded, or missing--and with them, his power to take the offensive.

General Sir Henry Clinton commented grimly that Cornwallis's action at Guilford Courthouse and afterward caused "the ruin of a fine army and the ultimate loss of an opulent and important province."

But Cornwallis believed that "until Virginia is in a manner subdued, our hold of the Carolinas must be difficult if not precarious." So, with his 1,500 survivors, Cornwallis moved to the Old Dominion, leaving the able young Lord Rawdon with a precarious hold in the Carolinas.

\* \* \*

Henry Robertson served as a patriot soldier in the Revolutionary War in the Continental Line from the Halifax District, North Carolina. There are no other known details of his service other than the payment of ninety pounds, twelve shillings, and ten pence as authorized by an act of the North Carolina Assembly, passed in May, 1784 -- No. 726\*

\* \* \*

- \* Revolutionary vouchers  
North Carolina State Archives  
Archives and Records Section  
Raleigh, North Carolina

Henry Robason executed his will on January 28, 1785. It was probated March Court 1794 as recorded on Page 199, Book 1, Clerk of Superior Court, Martin County, Williamston, North Carolina.

#### "Henry Robason's Will

In the name of God amen this twenty eight day of January one thousand and seven hundred and eighty-five. I Henry Robason Sen. of Martin County and State of No. Carolina being vary sick and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God for it therefore calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing



that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it and my body I recommend to be buried in a decent like and Christian mannor at the discrecion of my executors nothing doubting but at the General conviction\_ I shall twice the same again by the might power of God and touching such worldly estate where with it hath pleased God to bless me in this life I give and dispose of it in the following mannor. Viz: first I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Joshua Robason my mannor plantation whereon I now live with two hundred and eighty five acres land to the same belonging to him and his heirs forever I also give to my son Joshua aforesaid my crist mill with the land belonging to her which I bought of John Hardison deceased with one feather bed and furniture I also give to my son Joshua one negro boy named Demsey on the condition that the said Joshua pay to my son James Robason fifty barrells of corn that is five barrells per year for ten years on which condition I give the said negro to him the said Joshua and his heirs. I also give to my son Joshua one linnen wheel and woolen ditto it being the largest linnen wheel and the smallest woolen wheel and one large \_\_\_\_\_ table and one small trunk one church bible to him the said Joshua and his heirs - - - -

I give to my beloved son David Robason one set black smiths tools which he now has in his possession and one large book called Fleaville I give to my two sons Luke Robason and Henry Robason a balance due from them to me of about thirty or forty pounds in money it being due on account of a negro I gave to my daughter Cloahnah Griffen one wollen wheel item I will that all the rest of my estate that is not already mentioned be equally divided among my children that is to say Joshua Robason, David Robason, Henry Robason, Luke Robason, James Robason, and Cloanah Griffen and hereby constitute and appoint my two sons Henry Robason and Josh Robason executors to this last will and testament and do hereby revoke and disannull all and every other will or wills by me heretofore made ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and date before mentioned Signed Sealed

Published and declared by me the said Henry Robason to be my last will and testament in the presence of

Benjamin Hardison  
Joshua Hardifson Jurat

Henry Robason and Seal

Martin County March Court 1794 the beforegoing instrument of writing was proven in open court to be the last will and testament of Henry Robason dec'd by the oath of Joshua Hardifson on motion ordered recorded.

Tho S. Hunter CCC

Book 1, Page 199 recorded with clerk of Superior Court, Williamston, N.C.

\*\*\*\*\*

## GENERATION NUMBER 1

Henry Robason, Sr. was born at a place unknown in Circ 1710. He married Martha, c 1740. Henry executed his will on January 28, 1785. It was probated March Court 1794 as recorded on Page 199, Book 1, Clerk of Superior Court, Martin County, Williamston, North Carolina.

## HENRY ROBASON'S CHILDREN

Joshua	b.	d.
m.		
	b.	d.
James	b. 1742	d. Oct 4, 1811
m. Millicent Chloe Duggan;		
	b.	d.
David	b.	d.
Luke	b.	d.



Henry	b. August 12, 1745	d. April 18, 1828
m. (1) Sally Ann Collins;	b.	d.
m. (2) Winefred Caroline Baker;	b.	d.
Cloahnah	b.	d.
m. _____ Griffen;	b.	d.
Phereby	b.	d.
Daniel	b. c 1758	d. August 9, 1835
m. Elizabeth Griffin; Nov 24, 1785	b.	d.

## GENERATION NUMBER 2

Henry Robason was born in Martin County, formerly Tyrrell County, North Carolina on August 12, 1745. The son of Henry Robason. Martin County was formed in 1774 from Halifax and Tyrrell. Henry married Sally Collins on June 25, 1783 with T. Mackey as bondsman and witness. Sally died February 16, 1793 at Buncombe Hall, Washington County, near Roper, North Carolina.

Henry married a second time, to Winefred Caroline Baker, who died October 24, 1825 in Martin County.

North Carolina State Census

Martin County

"A list of the inhabitants in District No. 5, taken Pr. Micajah Mayo. List of inhabitants to June Ct. 1787."

Henry Robason	1	Wm 21-60 yrs
	2	Wm under 21 and above 60
	1	Wf all ages
	2	blacks 12-50
	5	blacks under 12; above 50

\* \* \*

The United States Census of 1790 lists:

Henry Robason,	3	Wm 16 and above
	3	Wm under 16
	2	Wf
	9	Slaves

\* \* \*



The United States Census of 1800 lists:

Henry Robason	2	Wm 0-10
	2	WMm10-16
	1	Wm 26-45
	1	Wm 45+
	2	Wf 16-26
	1	Wf 45+
	9	Slaves

\* \* \*

### GRIFFINS TOWNSHIP CHURCHES

#### Smithwick's Creek Primitive Baptist Church

Smithwick's Creek Primitive Baptist Church dates back to the year 1801, when Elder Joseph Biggs, from the church at Skewarkey, would go out into the neighborhood of Smithwick's Creek and preach about twice a year.

In the spring of 1801, after Elder Biggs had finished addressing a congregation at the home of Hardy Stallings, James Daniel came forward and related his experiences to Elder Biggs and was received as a member of Skewarkey. After more preaching by Elder Biggs, more and more were converted. Elder Biggs soon requested from Skewarkey that conferences be held for these members in the Smithwick's Creek neighborhood. Soon Elder Biggs began preaching two days quarterly.

Living at so great a distance, the members soon petitioned for a dismissal from Skewarkey in order to become a constituted church to themselves. This was granted.

On the Saturday before the fourth Sunday in November, 1802, Elder Biggs preached at the home of Joshua Robason. At this time a covenant on their confession of faith and a decorum, or rules of conference was drawn up by Elder Biggs at the request of those members who had been dismissed from Skewarkey. The members then went into conference and chose Elder Joseph Biggs as moderator and Kader Biggs to act as clerk. It was agreed to call Elder Biggs to attend them as an occasional pastor and that all future conferences would be held on the fourth Saturday and Sunday in each month.

The December conference (1803) was held in the home of John Peal. At this time it was resolved that the church be known and distinguished in the future by the name of "Smithwick's Creek Church."

The first deacons to serve the church were Hardy Stallings and Noah Perry. They were elected in January, 1804. At this time Abram Tice was given a certificate by Elder Biggs and was assigned as an occasional pastor.

At the conference held in March, 1804, at Hardy Stallings' home, it was agreed that in the future all conferences would be held at the meeting house on Swain's Branch and would be known as the Smithwick's Creek Meeting House.

Some of the first members of the church were: Abram Tice, Hardy Stallings, Noah Perry, Jesse Stallings, Henry Robason, William Perry, William Campbell, Nancy Perry and Nancy Lanier.

In May, 1804, it was agreed that all of the churches that composed the Flat Swamp union meeting would correspond by letter and delegate with each other at all regular meetings on the Friday before their yearly meeting. The churches in the union were: Smithwick's Creek, Flat Swamp, Cross Roads, Morattock, Conoho, Little Conetoe, Skewarkey, Tranter's Creek and Great Swamp.

Micajah Perry and Humphrey Stallings were ordained to preach in June, 1832.



Fifteen feet were built on the south end of the meeting house and all the seats were backed in May, 1853. Also in this month a resolution was made that the Smithwick's Creek meeting House belonged to the Old School Baptists and no other denominations would be allowed to preach there.

\* \* \*

Henry Robason executed his will on December 17, 1827. It was probated June Court, 1828 as recorded on Page 138-139, Book 2, Clerk of Superior Court, Martin County, Williamston, North Carolina.

In the Name of God amen I Henry Robason Sr. of Martin County being of sound and perfect mind and memory blessed be God do this seventeenth day of December in the year of our Lord 1827 make and publish this my last will and testament in the manner following that is to say first my soul to God who gave it and my body to be buried at the discretion of my executors -- Item I give my son Henry Robason the sum of five dollars with all the property he has heretofore received of me to him and his heirs forever. -- Item I give unto my son Collins Robason the sum of five dollars with all the property that he has heretofore received of me to him and his heirs forever -- Item I give unto my son William Robason the sum of five dollars with all the property that he has herefore received of me to him and his heirs forever -- Item I give unto my grandson James Barker Robason my negro boy Alford my feather bed and furniture that I now lie on to him and his heirs forever -- Item I give unto my granddaughter Sally Collins Robason my negro girl Mary to her heirs forever -- Item I give unto my grandson Thomas Robason my tract of land known by the name of the Horse Pen Branch to him and his heirs forever -- Item I give unto my three grandsons Harry and Charles and McGilbra all my land and plantation to be equally divided after the youngest comes to the years of twenty one of their mothers life time to them and their heirs forever -- Item I give unto all my grandchildren of my son Charles Robason my negro man George and also my negro man David for the use of raising and supporting of them until the youngest coming to the age of twenty one years or their mothers life time and also including my three horse for the same use also all my farming tools for the same use -- Item I give my granddaughter Margaret Rhods Robason one feather bed and furniture to her and her heirs forever.

My will is that my negro woman Ether has the choice of chosing which of my four sons she will live with, but the first choise shall govern her forever and I bind that child she makes choies of to take good care of her as long shale live. -- Item I leave my negro woman Martilla to be sold to pay my debts and funeral expenses at the descretion of my exector and I hereby make and ordain my friend James Singleton and my son Charles Robason exectors of this my last will and testament -- in witness where of I the said Henry Robason have to this my last will and testament set my hand and seal the day and year above written. Signed, Sealed and published and witnessed in the presence of us.

W. Gurganus

A. Ruth H. Robason (Seal)

State of N Carolina    )    Court of Please and Quarter

Martin County        )    Sessions June Term 1828

)

The above will was exhibited in open court in manner in due form of law and C. Robason as exc there in named came in and qualified to execute the same.

F. W. Wallis CCC

Source: Martin County, N.C. Will Book 2; Pages 138 and 139. Probated June Term of Court 1828.



## HENRY ROBASON'S CHILDREN

Henry	b. January 3, 1785	d. Feb 25, 1872
m. Nancy Ann Baker;	b.	d.
Collins	b. September 30, 1786	d. After 1840
m. Polly Baker;	b.	d.
William	b. September 8, 1790	d. May 11, 1845
m. Sallie Wynne	b.	d.
Charles	b. February 4, 1793	d. before 1850
m. Elizabeth Caroline Baker	b. Oct 31, 1792	d. Oct 8, 1872
;		

## GENERATION NUMBER 3

Elder Henry Robason, the son of Henry and Sally Collins Robason, was born at Buncombe Hall, Washington County, North Carolina. Henry married "Nancy" Ann Baker, born November 29, 1791 in Gates County, on March 20, 1814 also in Gates County. "Nancy" Ann died September 4, 1874, age 82, in Martin County, North Carolina. (Nancy) was the daughter of James Abraham and Absilla Jane Trotman Baker of Gates County. (Nancy) Ann as the sister of Elizabeth Caroline Baker, the wife of Henry's brother Charles Robason.

"Elder Henry Robason must have been a very influential person throughout his life. His name and two of his sons names, Henry Baker and Edwin B. Robason, were included in the handwritten list of Judge Asa Biggs, (who was one of Martin County and North Carolinas most distinguished citizen of the 19th century) In 1833 he became a charter member of the Oak Grove Church (the Oak Grove Church was a primitive Baptist Church the first 14 years of its existence) which was organized during that year. He was appointed 1st clerk of this new church and three years later in November 1836 he was ordained to the ministry. He must have been a hard working, caretaking man for in 1850 census he had property value of \$1000 and was considered well off. He was also listed as "Baptist Minister", 17 years after his ordination which proved that he had spent those years in Christian service to his church and fellowmen. In the 1860 census of Martin County he had \$1000 real estate and \$6000 personal property. At that time he was a very wealthy man. As late as 1910 evidence of his wealth could be seen in the home of his granddaughter, Lydia Roberson Jenkins who inherited the home from her father James Redding Roberson.

At his death on February 25, 1872, a friend said of him "He was full of grace, a ripe sheaf ready for the garner, this can be interpreted as meaning that -- Elder Henry Robason had lived and spent a useful, Christian life throughout his 87 years.

This following letter was copied from the collection of the J.R. Robason letters that are in Duke University Library, Durham N.C. It was written to James Redding Robason, youngest son of Elder Henry Robason, about his father's death.

\* \* \*

Goldsboro

Bentonville N.C.

July 4th 1872

My dear Bro. Robason

---

\* This list is in Martin Memorial Library at Williamston N.C.



Yours of the 17th is just received and its interesting contents carefully read. I assure you that I was highly grateful to hear from one who I love in the faith. I deeply sympathize with you and your dear companion in your ill health, and I hope it will be of short duration for I number upon both among my best friends.

"I had expected years ago to hear of the departure of dear father Robason for he was well stricken in years and full of grace, a ripe sheaf ready for the garner, and I have heard him say he was ready for the summons. He is not dead, but sleepth in the dust and doubtless in the first resurrection will awaken to everlasting life. Till then, age worn soldier! farewell!

In Hope,

J. J. Harper.

J. J. Harper was one of the early ministers of the Oak Grove Church.

#### (ELDER) HENRY ROBERSON'S CHILDREN

Sally Ann Collins	b. Dec 27, 1814	d.
m. Thomas Holliday Roebuck;	April 4, 1839	
	b.	d.
Stanley Baker	b. May 18, 1817	d. October 15, 1824
(4) Henry Baker	b. May 24, 1819	d. May 12, 1893
m. Gatsy Ann Rogers;	Dec 27, 1842	
	b.	d.
Harvey Baker	b. Jan 23, 1820	d. March 22, 1852
m. Emeline Leggett		
	b.	d.
Julia Baker	b. 1822	d.
m. ;		
	b.	d.
Martha Curtis	b. Oct 11, 1824	d. Nov 9, 1887
m. James S. Taylor		
	b.	d.
Edwin Baker	b. Oct 26, 1826	d. Nov 25, 1878
m. Mary Andrews;		
	b.	d.
William Albert	b. Sept 19, 1828	d. Feb 2, 1907 or 9
m. Jane Baker,		
	b.	d.
Nancy Ann	b. May 20, 1831	d. Oct 20, 1892
m. John Fleming;	Jan 26, 1881	
	b.	d.
James Redding	b. April 20, 1835	d. June 24, 1914
m. Ann Elizabeth "Betty" Smith;		
	b.	d.

#### GENERATION NUMBER 4

Henry Baker Roberson, the son of Elder Henry and Nancy Ann Baker Robason, was born May 23, 1819 in Martin County, and died March 12, 1893 in Martin County.

Henry married Gatsy Ann Rogers, December 27, 1842. She was born June 6, 1823 in Martin County and died August 21, 1893 in Martin County. Gatsy was the daughter of Pompey William "Billy" and Dollie Coburn Rogers.



The 1850 census of Martin County listed: Henry B. Robason, 31, farmer (\$300). Gatsy 28; G. D. 5; Ann M. 3; David F. 2: The 1860 census of Martin County listed: Robason H.B., 41 farmer \$1000 real estate, \$3500 personal property, Gatsy 36; wife; George, 17 in school; Ann 15 in school; David 13 in school; I Lewis 9 in school; James T.; Timothy 5; Licurcus 3; William 1; 4 slaves. The 1880 census of Robersonville N.C.Township, Martin County listed: Roberson, Henry B. 59, farmer; Gatsy 58; Ann M. 34; Rufus L. 24 in school; William E. 21 in school; Susan A., 17; Archibald S. 14 in school.

Henry Baker Roberson gave all his sons a farm when they were ready to marry and leave home. His two daughters never married and died young, 2 sons also died young. The old Berry House farm (now in possession of Mrs. Sold House) was the farm and home of Henry Baker and Gatsy Ann Rogers Roberson.

Henry Baker Robason executed his will on April 24, 1890. It was probated March 20, 1893.

\* \* \*

April the 24th AD. 1890  
I H. B. Roberson of the  
County of Martin  
And State of North Carolina

Being of sound mind and memory but considering the uncertinty of my earthly existince do make and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say.

Item the 1st

I lend to my wife Gatsey A. Roberson all the land on the opisite side of the rodd from my hose to the rail road all my buildings and the land to the big ditch from raiols line to the Washington Rodd. Having accept to my woodling land for fire wood and rail timber

Her lifetime in lieu of her dower. I also give her three hundred dollars in lieu of her dower on my personal estate.

Item the 2nd

I give to my son W. E. Roberson all the land on the north side of Willaimston road and all ont he west side of the road leading to James Rosses subject to his mother's dower. At one thousand dollars to which he is to account for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 3rd

I give my son A.S. Roberson all the land on the south side of the Williamston road and east side of the Washington Rodd including my buildings subject to his mother's dower at one thousand dollars. Which he is to account for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 4th

I give to my son G.D. Roberson one thousand and ninety nine dollars and twenty cents for which I hold his receipts to be accounted for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 5th

I give to my son D.F. Roberson twelve hundred dollars for which I hold his receipts to be accounted for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 6th



I give my son L.H. Roberson's heirs six hundred and fifty two dollars and fifty cents for which I hold his receipts to be accounted for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 7th

I give to my son G.L. Roberson on eight hundred dollars for which I hold his receipts to be accounted for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 8th

I give to my son T.W. Roberson eight hundred dollars for which I hold his receipts to be accounted for in settlement of my estate.

Item the 9th

I give to my son R.L. Roberson five hundred and twenty eight dollars for which I hold his receipt and note to be accounted for in settlement of my estate and also one lot in Robersonville with the buildings complete known as the Hargrove and Daniel lot on the corner at one thousand dollars which he is also to account for in settlement of my estate and if this amount to wit fifteen hundred and twenty eight dollars is more than an equal share with the other heirs in settlement of my personal estate he is to pay over to the other so as to make all equal.

Item the 10th

I give to my son Wm E. Roberson ninety two dollars and fifty cents for which I hold his receipt to be accounted for in settlement of my estate. Lastly I constitute and appoint all my sons Nameley G.D.R. = D.F.R. = J.L.R. = T.W.R. = R.L.R. = W.E.R. = and A.S. Roberson to fulfil and carry out the above instrument as exicutors to my estate.

Witness J. H. Grimes Henry B. Roberson (Seal)

Witness J. T. Hareless John B. \_\_\_\_\_

Probated March 20, 1893

#### HENRY BAKER ROBERSON'S CHILDREN

George Daniel	b. Nov 13, 1843	d. June 19, 1911
m. (1) Margaret Louvenia Smith;	Oct 6, 1870	
	b.	d.
m. (2) Sarah "Sack" Jane Smith;	Jan 23, 1889	
	b.	d.
Ann Margaret Miriah (Mariah)		
	b. Jan 21, 1846	d. Sept 15, 1884
m. ?		
David Franklin	b. Nov 27, 1847	d. Dec 11, 1935
m. Julia F. Smith;	March 20, 1873	
	b.	d.
Joseph John	b. Sept 22, 1849	d. Dec 30, 1849
Lewis Henry	b. Dec 26, 1850	d. June 6, 1884
m. Mary Ross;		
	b.	d.
James Lawrence	b. Aug 4, 1852	d. March 9, 1937
m. (1) Mandy Ross;		
	b.	d.
m. (2) Mary Cooper		
	b.	d.



Timothy Walton	b. July 29, 1854	d. April 18, 1947
m. Harriett Ann Everett;	March 2, 1879	
	b. Feb 28, 1856	d. Dec 14, 1908
Rufus Licurgus "Kirk"	b. April ? 6, 1857	d. Feb 20, 1914
m. (1) Dela M. Smith;	May 4, 1887	
	b.	d.
m. (2) Monettie Cora Ayers;	Nov 17, 1891	
	b.	d.
William Edwin	b. April 3, 1859	d. Dec 25, 1938
m. Mary Caroline Keel;	Jan 16, 1889	
	b.	d.
Susan Adelaide	b. Aug 15, 1861	d. Aug 27, 1883
m.		
	b.	d.
Julius Quniton	b. Jan 10, 1864	d. Oct 3, 1876
Archibald Stanton	b. May 3, 1866	d. Nov 3, 1955
m. Betty Purvis;		
	b. Nov. 5, 1872	d. Oct 26, 1946

The reference for religious affiliation was: Page 46-47, 81, 152.

Religion and Education in Martin County, 1774-1974

By Francis M. Manning

W. H. Booker

277.5645, M283r

## HAMILTON TOWNSHIP CHURCHES

### Spring Green Primitive Church

Other than that recorded in Hassells' "Church History" during its first 74 years, many of the Spring Green Primitive Baptist Church minutes were destroyed by fire during the first year of the Civil War and the records for other periods are thought to be in the possession of a man now living in Virginia.

Elders C.B. Hassell and his son, Sylvester, in their history, said about Spring Green:

"This church was constituted in the year 1811 with about seventeen members, who were dismissed from some of the adjacent churches. Her house of worship is situated on the road leading from Williamston to Tarborough, about nine miles from Williamston. Shortly after her constitution she called on Elder William Hyman, whose membership was at Cross Roads (Edgecombe County), to serve her as pastor, which call he accepted, and continued to serve her until John Tice moved into the neighborhood and became a member thereof. He was received a member of this church upon a letter of dismission from Skewarkey; and, after uniting with the church at Spring Green, he was ordained, and she called him to the pastoral care. After his removal in 1828 the church received the services of Elders William Hyman, Luke Ward and Joseph Biggs. Elder Blount Cooper preached for this church for several years, more or less uniformly, until perhaps about the year 1856. She has been blessed with preaching pretty much ever since she was organized, but up to 1880 had but one ordained minister who was raised upon in her midst, and he was soon cut off from her communion and never resorted. One of her members, Brother George D. Roberson, after being licensed for several years, was ordained to the ministry in 1880. He is quite promising, and bids fair to become a useful minister and a satisfactory expounder of the word.

"About the year 1840 Elder C.B. Hassell commenced visiting this church, and till the spring of 1845 was frequently at her meetings. Most of the years 1845 and 1846 he was absent from the county, but about the first of 1847 began again to serve her regularly and with very little exception until his death in April, 1880. He was her pastor for a long number of years. He baptized into her communion one hundred and twenty person.



"Ministers visiting this church, besides those named, have been William W. K. Philpot, Luke Ward, David House, William A. Ross, John L. Ross, Clayton Moore, William F. Bell, Edward Cox, John H. Daniel, P.D. Gold, R.H. Harris, John W. Purvis, Jordan W. Johnson, Henry Peal and Joseph E. Adams. This church sows signs of prosperity. Her membership is warm, and much devoted to the cause of her Lord and Master.

"Her present deacons are S.W. Outterbridge and R.D. Matthews. S.W. Outterbridge was ordained in February, 1870, and R.D. Matthews in November, 1871. Bennett was ordained long before (in 1852). Bryant Bennett, a most loyal and exemplary Baptist, was clerk and deacon of this church for many years. He took great interest in the success of this history. He was most painfully afflicted with a cancer on his face about half of his life, and bore his sufferings with Christ-like resignation, and entered into rest in 1884. Outterbridge has served as clerk since 1868.

"This church is a member of the Skewarkey Union. Her monthly meetings are held on the fourth Sunday and Saturday previous; and her membership now (1885) is one hundred and three."

Other records show that three deeds were issued to the church trustees in 1811, 1851, and 1878. The first deed record is not to be found, but the original building was located southeast across the road from the present house of worship. Alton White, the present clerk, explained that first structure was a small log building with dirt floors, one front door and one window back of the pulpit.

Apparently the congregation used the little log building until about 1851, when J.B. Griffin deeded a site to Spring Green Primitive Baptist Church trustees. The description of the land is on pages missing from the record books in the office of the register of deeds.

The second building was burned in 1861, and the early records were lost. Some are of the opinion the church was rebuilt soon after the war, but nothing is to be found in the official records until December 14, 1878, when Frank Taylor and wife deeded to S. W. Outterbridge and R.D. Matthews, deacons and trustees of the Old School Primitive Baptist Church at Spring Green, five acres of land. Just where the congregation worshiped from 1861 to 1878 cannot be determined. Other records show that the Spring Green Primitive Baptists started construction of "a large new house of worship" soon after the site was purchased in 1878. It is thought the second church was built on the site where the first one burned, and the congregation moved across the road and built the present church.

Declaring he was against using Black (Back) Swamp bridge area for baptisms, William Nelson recommended a place farther up the stream called Harrell's Crossing. Apparently a change was made, the minutes showing that a baptismal service was held at Black Swamp near William Jones's in August, 1870. In November 187\_\_\_ Sylvester Hassel was granted permission to exercise his gifts in a public place "whenever and wherever he thinks proper." He was ordained to the ministry the second Sunday in August, 1874, by a presbytery composed of Elders William Whitaker, C.B. Hassell and David House.

Apparently the church was without a regular pastor following Elder C.B. Hassell's death on April 11, 1880, until early 1882. His son, Sylvester, was called in February, 1882, and he accepted in March, 1883. It is fairly certain that he occupied the pulpit much of the time following his father's death.

James Edwin Moore, prominent county lawyer who moved from Jamesville to Willaimston, was granted permission in April, 1886, to exercise his gifts in public.

The church grounds were enlarged in July, 1887, when William Slade was directed to buy additional ground from Mrs. Short and a Mr. Mizelle.

Despite the withdrawals over the years when other churches were being formed and when other denominations were increasing in numbers, Skewarkey possibly had its most prosperous peak in September, 1887. Eighty-six members were on the roll there at the time. The colored withdrawals were hardly noticeable, for 25 of the race were listed on the rolls. The membership then included:



Sylvester Hassell, pastor; Milton Bennett and William Slade, deacons; Joseph D. Biggs, clerk; John D. Price, John H. Brown, Noah Gurganus, James A. Mizelle, Eli Taylor, Warner G. Briley, James E. Moore, Ashley D. Mizelle, Henry Jones, Levi S. Jones, John W. Mizelle, Martha M. Hassell, Peggy Cherry, Margaret Brown, Sally Ray, Sally Burroughs, Marina Harrell, Mary Lanier, Mary E. Cherry, Celia Jane Bailey, Henrietta Lloyd, Elizabeth Bennett, Mary Hardy, Frances Smith, Harriet Hadley, Mary Turner, Winifred Roberson, Matilda Bowen, Sally Roberson, Catherine Biggs, Lizzie Culfer, Louisa Manning, Dorothea Burroughs, Cordelia Slade, Matilda Bennett, Sarah Swanner, Mary E. Cook, Harriet Ann Price, Martha C. Crawford, Jennie Moore, Neetie Ewell, Sarah Jane Reddick, Winifred Cobb, Nancy Rogerson, Crissy Jones, Mosella Lilley, Ellen Whitaker, Mary Ann Mizelle, Roxana Cowan, Patsy Mizelle, Betty Mizelle, Arnice Keel, Susan Nicholson, Sarah Peal, Sally E. Barfield;

Colored: Lewis Slade, James Gilliam, Daniel Moore, Bryant Gurganus, Isaac Randal, Lizziny Moore, Polly Cotanch, Tempy Hassell, Maris Respass, Flora Slade, Sarah Cherry, Tempy Simmons, Suckey Hardison, Rilly Slade, Jane Wilsin, Wennie Latham, Siley Battle, Sarah Manning, Sabra Skiles, Luisa Respass, Delha Rogerson, Amanda Slade, Liley Latham, Rosa Yarrell and Sophia Latham.

In 1880 the members contributed \$31.30 for the erection of a baptismal house at Leggett's (Sweet Water Creek) Bridge, and \$40 was raised for painting the church. At the September, 1892, conference the members voted to remove the baptismal house to Black Swamp, and Levi Jones was appointed to keep the keys.

Ashley D. Mizelle, occupying pulpits on previous occasions, was licensed to "exercise his gifts whenever called on" by Skewarkey Church in July, 1895.

Living near the church, Hosea Harrington, was relieved of caring for the meeting house, and Levi Jones succeeded him.

In the year of 1899, Elder Sylvester Hassell moderated every conference. Eli Taylor was clerk.

Assisting Elder Hassell in 1900 were: A.J. Moore, George Roberson, Walter White, with Eli Taylor as clerk.

During the next 27 years or more Elder Hassell moderated the conferences with others at intervals. They were Ashley D. Mizelle, A. J. Moore, George Roberson, Walter White, F. Smith, H.D. Jenkins, W. B. Harrington, John M. Rogerson, L. H. Hardy, Edward C. Stone, J.S. Corbitt, B.S. Sowin, R.E. Adams, and Elders Bland and Lawrence. Following Eli Taylor's death, John H. Mizelle succeeded him as clerk.

#### GENERATION NUMBER 5

George Daniel Roberson, the son of Henry Baker and Gatsy Ann Rogers Roberson was born November 13, 1843 in Martin County, North Carolina and died June 10, 1911 in Martin County.

George married:

- 1) Margaret Louvenia Smith; Oct 6, 1870  
b. Sept 28, 1847 d. Aug 29, 1887  
Margaret was the daughter of Malachi Roderick and Louisa J. Shivers Smith.
- 2) Sarah Jane Smith; Jan 23, 1889  
b. Aug 2, 1844 d. April 11, 1916  
in Martin County. in Martin County

Sarah was the daughter of Roderick Baker and Eliza Everett Smith.



## The Civil War

George D. Roberson enlisted in Martin County at age 18 in Company E 17th Regiment N.C. Troops (2nd Organization) on March 10, 1862, for the duration of the war. He was present or accounted for through October, 1864.

Kirkland's Brigade, Army of Tennessee, of which this regiment was a part, was disbanded at Center church, Randolph County, North Carolina, on May 2, 1865.

\* \* \*

### **Life Sketch Of County Pastor - Veteran of War**

#### Elder Geo. D. Roberson

#### Preached in 8 States

A life sketch of Elder George D. Roberson, member of a prominent Robersonville family and pastor of three Primitive baptist Churches soon after the Civil War, appears in Pittman's "Biographical History of the Primitive Baptist or Old School Baptist, Ministers of the United States." Elder Roberson served in the Civil War.

A copy of the giographical history is now owned by Mrs. A. B. Ayers, Jr., of Bear Grass.

The sketch follows:

Elder George D. Roberson, of Robersonville, N.C. was born November 13, 1843 and is of Scotch descent. Being the first born of twelve children and raised on a farm he grew up at hard labor without much education and imbibed, from his father, the idea of self-support; living at home, and durin his life has followed farming and merchandising when not in the work of the ministry. Though, as a boy, he had a serious impression of death and eternity, yet not until he had, at the age of eighteen, entered the Southern army in '62 and realized the providential care of God amid the clash of arms and the carnage of death, was he brought down in felling to pray for God's continued mercy and care, and on his return home from the war he felt that though he was saved from the death he was not saved from hell. So he tried to prepare himself or heaven-promised the Lord to do beter and made promises only to break them. But God who brought him to see his needs supplied them in Jesus and gave him faith to look and be healed and in 1869 he united with the Primitive Baptist at Spring Green Church, Martin County, N.C., and was baptized by Elder C. B. Hassell. Soon he was impressed with the duty of preaching, and for four years was disobedient and greatly tried. He felt he could not preach--that he was committing a great sin--that if it was the Lord's work he was committing a sin in not complying, and if it was not, he was committing a sin in thinking about it. But the Lord made him willing and opened the way, and he was ordained in 1800 by Elders A.N. Hall, R.H. Harris and Levi Rogerson. Elder Roberson is now serving three churches, has traveled and preached in eight states and has been favorably received. He is an entertaining speaker, is especially fitted in dissecting and explaining a subject and applying the literal truths of Scripture to the experience of God's children and thus bringing water from the rock. Calm, deliberate and lucid in style \_\_\_\_\_  
richer in \_\_\_\_\_ the Lord has blessed his \_\_\_\_\_.

\* \* \*

From: "Martin County during the Civil War" by James H. McCallum M.D. published 1971.

Elder George D. Roberson is buried at the Spring Creek Cemetery, Hamilton Township, Martin County, N.C. with the following inscription on his stone:

Nov 13, 1843 - June 10, 1911

Preached 5th Month, 1st Day



## 1904 Colossians 3rd Chapter

3rd and 4th Verse.

Buried near him are his two wives and son - Henry A. Roberson.

\* \* \*

U.S. Census, 1880 Martin County, Crossroads Township listed: Roberson, George D. 36, farmer, Margaret L., 33, Mary L. 9, in school; Henry A. 7, in school; Ira D. 5; Leona, 3.

### George Daniel Roberson Children

Mary Allena "Allie"	b. Aug 8, 1871	d. Sept 25, 1961
m. (1) John Clay Robertson;	1891	
	b. Sept 6, 1860	d. Oct 4, 1912
m. (2) Billy Page;	December 1, 1920	
	b.	d.
Henry Alonza	b. April 30, 1873	d. July 27, 1894
m. never married		
Ira Daniel	b. June 4, 1875	d. Dec. 6, 1929
m. Ella Virginia Keel;	Dec 2, 1903	
	b. Nov 24, 1874	d. April 16, 1967
Leona Adelaide	b. March 2, 1877	d. Dec 31, 1962
m. Robert Edward Grimes;	June 6, 1905	
	b. November 19, 1873	d. Dec. 2, 1931
George Malachi	b. July 3, 1881	d. May 2, 1965
m. Sophia Ophelia Morton;	April 20, 1905	
	b. Nov 3, 1883	d. June 12, 1968

### GENERATION NUMBER 6

Ira Daniel Roberson, the son of George Daniel and Margaret Louvenia Smith Roberson was born June 4, 1875 in Martin County, North Carolina and died Dec 6, 1929 in Martin County.

Ira married Ella Virginia Keel Dec 2, 1903. She was born November 24, 1874 in Edgecombe County, North Carolina, and died April 16, 1967 in Rocky Mount, North Carolina. Ella Virginia Keel was the daughter of Ashley and Louvenia Elizabeth Jenkins Keel.

Ira D. Roberson and Ella Virginia Keel Roberson are buried at the Robersonville town cemetery, Robersonville, North Carolina.

Buried in the same plot are

her uncle, Benjamin R. Jenkins

May 18, 1845 - Oct 27, 1929

her sister, Susan E. Keel

Feb 28, 1873 - Sept 1, 1958

her mother, Elizabeth Keel

Oct 18, 1849 - Feb 26, 1934



Observed August 15, 1980

Ira Daniel Roberson Children

Mary Margaret Elizabeth

b. March 12, 1905	d. Dec 29, 1983
m. Kenneth Early Bone; August 14, 1942	
b. March 6, 1888	d. Feb 28, 1982
Valeria Victoria b. Sept 10, 1911	d. March 14, 1986
m. Paul Cover Wildman; August 30, 1927	
b. August 27, 1908	d. January 10, 1976

**GENERATION NUMBER 7-I**

Mary Margaret Elizabeth, the daughter of Ira Daniel and Ella Virginia Keel was born March 12, 1905 in Martin County, North Carolina. She died December 29, 1983.

Margaret married Kenneth Early Bone August 14, 1942. He was born March 6, 1888 in Nash County, North Carolina. Kenneth Early Bone was the son of Josiah Nelson and Ella Elizabeth Mason Bone. He died February 28, 1982.

Margaret Roberson Bone's Children

Ella Margaret Bone	b. June 24, 1943	d.
m. Frederick Holmes Cron; June 18, 1966		
	b. August 2, 1941	d.

Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson Bone

Born March 12, 1905, was the daughter of Ira Daniel Roberson and Ella Virginia Keel Roberson. She was educated in the Robersonville, North Carolina schools, graduating from Robersonville High School in 1921. Margaret received a normal (two years) teaching degree from East Carolina Teachers College, Greenville, North Carolina. She received her Bachelor of Arts degree from East Carolina Teachers College on August 26, 1939.

Margaret R. Bone taught elementary school for eighteen years in the communities of Spring Hope, Aycock, Townsville, and West Edgecombe.

Margaret married Kenneth Early Bone on August 14, 1942 in Rocky Mount, North Carolina, at the home of officiating minister, Rev. L.C. Larkin. Kenneth E. Bone was the son of Josiah Nelson Bone and Ella Mason Bone of Nash County, North Carolina.

Ella Margaret Bone Cron, their only child was born June 24, 1943; and two grandchildren Diane Virginia Cron born February 21, 1971 and Frederick Michael Cron born October 4, 1973.

Margaret was a member of the Nashville Methodist Church since 1954. Margaret was active in her community as a 4-H Leader, Home Demonstration Club member, and Oak Level School P.T.A. president.

Margaret R. Bone died on December 19, 1983 from cerebral vascular thrombosis, secondary from the condition of Parkinson's disease. She is interred with her husband in the family plot at Forest Hill Cemetery, Nashville, North Carolina.



## GENERATION NUMBER 7-II

Valeria Victoria Roberson. (Ella Margaret Bone Cron's aunt) the daughter of Ira Daniel and Ella Virginia Keel was born September 10, 1911 in Martin County, North Carolina. She died March 14, 1986 in Norfolk, Virginia.

Valeria married Paul Cover Wildman in Emporia, Virginia on August 30, 1927. He was born August 27, 1908 in Cedartown, Georgia. Paul was the son of John Thomas Wildman born June 29, 1875 in New York State; Dying May 3, 1958 in High Point, North Carolina; and Josephine Erickson Wildman born October 2, 1876 in Stockholm, Sweden; dying September 5, 1945 in Oxford, North Carolina. Paul died January 10, 1976 in Norfolk, Virginia.

### Valeria Roberson Wildman's Children

#### Louise Ramona Wildman

b. June 21, 1928 d.  
at Robersonville, N.C.  
m. Peter Cubilla; April 8, 1949, Portsmouth, VA  
b. Dec 5, 1927 d.  
at Peekskill, NY

Paul Daniel Wildman b. May 5, 1930 d.  
at Parmele, N.C.  
m. Joan Rogers; Oct 8, 1954, Norfolk, VA  
b. Jan 15, 1934 d.

James Cecil "Pete" Wildman b. Feb 6, 1935 d. June 2, 1989  
at Parmele, N.C.  
m. Sarah Ann Bowen; May 5, 1957 at Plymouth, N.C.; Divorced June 13, 1978  
b. Feb 8, 1936 d.

Virginia Darnell Wildman b. July 26, 1940 d.  
at Parmele, N.C.  
m. Donald Shannon Stovall; August 22, 1959  
b. Nov 5, 1940 d.  
at Norfolk, VA

## GENERATION NUMBER 8

### Louise Ramona Wildman Cubilla's Children

Paul McCail Cubilla b. Sept 6, 1952 d.  
at Norfolk, VA  
m. (1) Linnie Wood; March 31, 1972 at Norfolk, VA; Divorced August, 1975  
b. d.  
m. (2) Theresia Breden; Feb, 1986; Divorced July, 1987  
b. d.  
m. (3) Vanessa McIntyre; March 19, 1989  
b. March 5, 1962 d.  
Larry Peter Cubilla b. Oct 18, 1957 d.  
at Norfolk, VA  
m. Joanne McIntosh; May 14, 1993  
b. Sept 7, 1962 d.



Paul Daniel Wildman's Children

Deborah Wildman      b.    July 24, 1956      d.  
    at Norfolk, VA  
      m.    Donald M. Williamson, Jr.; Oct 18, 1980 at Virginia Beach, VA  
    b.      d.

James Cecil Wildman's Children

James Cecil, Jr.      b.    Jan 30, 1960      d.  
      m.      b.      d.  
      Sarah Elizabeth      b.    March 18, 1958      d.  
      m.      b.      d.  
      Donna Ann      b.    January 24, 1963      d.  
      m.    Archie Raymond Revels  
      March 15, 1986  
                                  b.      d.

Virginia Wildman Stovall's Children

Donald Shannon Stovall, Jr.  
                                  b.    April 8, 1964      d  
                                  at Portsmouth, VA  
      m.  
                                  b.      d.  
      Christopher Allen Stovall b.    July 25, 1967      d.  
                                  at Richmond, VA  
      m.    Laura \_\_\_\_\_;  
                                  b.      d.

Deborah Wildman Williamson's Children

Ashton Danielle      b.    Nov 26, 1987      d.  
      Chelsea Ann      b.    Nov 5, 1990

Donna Ann Wildman Revels' Children

Joanna Elizabeth      b.    March 11, 1997      d.

Christopher Allen Stovall's Children

Hannah Elizabeth      b.    Aug 25, 1997      d.

DEMOGRAPHY

	<u>Husband</u>			<u>Wife</u>	
	Age	Age		Age	Age
	At	At		At	At
	Marriage	Death		Marriage	Death
Henry Senior	30	84	Martha	-	-
Henry Junior	37	82	Sally Ann	-	-
Elder Henry	29	87	Nancy Ann	22	82
Henry Baker	23	73	Gatsy Ann	19	70



George Daniel	36	67	Margaret	33	39
Ira Daniel	28	54	Ella Virginia	29	93
Kenneth E. Bone	54	93	Margaret	37	78
Frederick H. Cron	24	-	Ella Margaret	22	-
Average	33	77		27	72



## THE KEEL FAMILY

Hardy Keel was born in Bertie Co., NC. He was married to Rachel \_\_\_\_\_.

### Hardy, Sr., and Rachel \_\_\_\_\_ Keel's Children

Ezekiel	b.	d.
m. Mary _____;		
	b.	d.
Hardy	b.	d. 1786
m. Margaret _____;		
	b.	d.

\* \* \*

### Hardy, Jr. and Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ Keel's Children

Jesse	b. 1779	d. c 1846
m. Priscilla Whitaker;	c 1800	
	b.	d.
Limon	b.	d.
Willey	b. 1780	d. before May 28, 1819
m. Rebecca Stallings;		
	b.	d. before Oct 24, 1835
Daughter of Job and Mary (Alston) Stallings		

\* \* \*

Wiley Keel was born in 1780 in Edgecombe Co., NC. He died before May 28, 1819. He married Rebecca Stallings, daughter of Job and Mary (Alston) Stallings.

### Wiley and Rebecca (Stallings) Keel's Children

Henry	b. c 1798	d.
George Willey	b. 1803	d. Died between 1860-1870
m. Delphia Elizabeth Kelly;	June 30, 1830	
	b. c 1804	d. Prior to 1860 census
Litha	b. Edgecombe Cty, NC	d.
m. George Harris;		
	b.	d.
Tabitha	b.	d.

\* \* \*

George Willey Keel was born c 1803, believed to have been the son of Wiley Keel and Rebecca Stallings of Edgecombe County, NC. Married Delphia Elizabeth Kelly (Keel) on June 30, 1830. Delphia was born c 1804, died prior to the Federal Census of 1860. George died c 1869.

\* \* \*

George Willey Keel and his wife, Delphia Elizabeth Kelly Keel, were married in Edgecombe County, NC by William C. R. Sumerrell on June 30, 1830. They apparently made their home in Edgecombe County because the Federal Census of 1850 for that county lists the following information:



Wiley Keel (M) age 47, farmer; Delphia (F) age 46; Cynthia (F) age 19; W. G. (M) age 18; J. H. (M) age 16; A. (M) age 14; J. C. (M) age 12; R. (M) age 5; Mary (F) age 2; and L. B. Keel (F) age 8 months.

No other records concerning Wiley Keel could be found until he bought a tract of land in Martin County, N. C. on January 26, 1853 from Samuel Hyman for \$900.00 which contained approximately 310 acres (Deed Book P-page 351). Later this same tract was divided among the children of Wiley Keel at his death and was sold for \$800.00 to two of his sons, James Oliver Keel and Robert Lorenzo Keel, on February 25, 1869 (Deed Book T-page 518). Wiley Keel was listed as living in Martin County in the Federal Census of 1860 with the following in his household: Cynthia, Ashley, James O., Robert L., and Mary Keel. It is assumed that by this time his wife, Delphia, and youngest daughter, L. B. Keel, had died. Census records show later that Wiley's oldest son, William Gray Keel, lived in Edgecombe County and that his next son, Joseph Hunter Keel, lived in Pitt County.

#### George Wiley and Delphia Elizabeth (Kelly) Keel's Children

Cynthia	b. c 1831	d.
m. William D. Glisson;	c 1865	
	b. c 1834	d.
William Gray	b. c 1832	d.
m. Emma Ann Ward;		
	b. May 5, 1841	d. Feb 6, 1918
Daughter of Lanier and Elizabeth (Rogers) Ward		
Joseph Hunter	b. c 1834	d.
m. Mary Benjamin Ward;		
	b. Jan 30, 1849	d.
Daughter of Lanier and Elizabeth (Rogers) Ward		
Ashley	b. c 1836	d. 1877
m. Susan Louvenia Elizabeth "Betty" Jenkins;	c 1870	
	b. Oct, 1849	d. Feb 26, 1934
Daughter of William and Susan (Roebuck) Jenkins		
James Oliver	b. July 4, 1838	d. Jan 9, 1918
m. Sarah Dinah House;	Aug 15, 1867	
	b. Sept 2, 1848	d. May 1, 1919
Daughter of Berry Ashley and Nancy (Andrew) House		
Robert Lorenzo	b. Aug 3, 1844	d. Oct 5, 1920
m. Virginia Ann Caroline Ward;	Dec 28, 1865	
	b. June 16, 1847	d. Feb 10, 1929
Daughter of Lanier and Elizabeth (Rogers) Ward		
Mary	b. c 1847	d. c 1877
L. B. (Daughter)	b. c 1849	d. before Federal Census of 1860

#### A LITTLE FAMILY BACKGROUND

Cynthia Keel, the oldest child of Wiley and Delphia Keel, helped rear her younger brothers and sister after her mother's death. She did not marry until late in life, but did have two children, which died very young.

It is interesting to note that three of Wiley and Delphia Keel's sons married sisters. William Gray Keel married Emma Ann Ward. Joseph Hunter Keel married Mary B. Ward. Robert Lorenzo Keel married Virginia Ann Caroline Ward. These women were the daughters of Lanier Ward and Betsy Rogers Ward.

Ashley Keel married Louvenia Elizabeth Jenkins and settled in the Mayo's Crossroads area of Edgecombe County. He died in 1877 from injuries received from being dragged by a runaway horse. His widow was left with four small children to support. She moved back to the Robersonville area to be near her father, William Jenkins. An unmarried brother, Benjamin Jenkins, helped her rear her children.



James Oliver Keel married Sarah Dinah House and settled on land that was part of the original tract his father bought when he moved to Martin County. It was located near the community of Gold Point.

Mary Keel, the youngest daughter of Wiley and Delphia Keel, never married. It has been said that she was a talented artist and seamstress. She died at about age 30 with tuberculosis.

The Civil War roster of Confederate troops gives the following information regarding Wiley and Delphia Keel's five sons and son-in-law:

William Gray Keel, Private, was a member of Company B, 7<sup>th</sup> Battalion. He enlisted in Edgecombe County.

Joseph Hunter Keel, Sargeant – Company G, 13<sup>th</sup> Regiment – N. C. troops C.S.A. – resided in Edgecombe County and was by occupation a farmer prior to enlisting in Edgecombe County at age 27, May 8, 1861. Mustered in as Corporal and promoted to Sargeant on April 26, 1862. Present or accounted for until wounded in left hand and/or elbow at Gettysburg, Pa., July 1, 1863. Little finger was amputated. Reported absent wounded until he returned to duty in Nov.-Dec., 1863. Present or accounted for until paroled at Appamattox Court House, Va., on April 9, 1865.

Ashley Keel, Private – Company G, 17<sup>th</sup> Regiment – N. C. troops C.S.A. (1<sup>st</sup> Organization) – resided in Martin County where he enlisted on May 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until captured at Ft. Hatteras on August 29, 1861. Confined in Ft. Columbus, New York harbor, and at Ft. Warren, Boston harbor until paroled on or about Dec. 11, 1861, and transferred for exchange. Declared exchanged on Feb. 20, 1862. Present or accounted for until company disbanded on or about Mar. 20, 1862. Later served in Company E, 17<sup>th</sup> Regiment (2<sup>nd</sup> Organization). Enlisted in this company at age 24, Mar. 10, 1862 for war. Present or accounted for until hospitalized at Raleigh on March 10, 1865 with gunshot wound of right arm. Reported in hospital at Raleigh through March 19, 1865.

James Oliver Keel, Private – Company G, 17<sup>th</sup> Regiment – N. C. troops C.S.A. – (1<sup>st</sup> Organization) – resided in Martin County where he enlisted on May 10, 1861. Present or accounted for until captured at Ft. Hatteras on August 29, 1861. Confined at Ft. Columbus, New York harbor, and at Ft. Warren, Boston harbor, until paroled on December 11, 1861, and transferred for exchange. Declared exchanged on February 20, 1862. Present or accounted for until company disbanded on or about Mar. 20, 1862. Later served in Company E, 17<sup>th</sup> Regiment – (2<sup>nd</sup> Organization). Enlisted in this company at age 23, March 10, 1862 for war. Present or accounted through Nov. 12, 1864.

Robert Lorenzo Keel, Private – Company H, 17<sup>th</sup> Regiment – N. C. troops C.S.A. – enlisted at Camp Vance at age 19, February 4, 1863 for war. Present or accounted for until hospitalized at Richmond, Va. July 3, 1864 with a gunshot wound (left leg). Reported absent wounded until Sept.-Oct., 1864. (It has been said that he ran away from home at the outbreak of the war to join the Confederate Army, but his father had him brought back because he was too young.)

William D. Glisson (husband of Cynthia Keel Glisson), Corporal – Company F, 17<sup>th</sup> Regiment – N. C. troops C.S.A. (2<sup>nd</sup> Organization) – born in Edgecombe County and was by occupation a mechanic prior to enlisting in Edgecombe County at age 28, May 1, 1862, for the war. Mustered in as private and promoted to corporal in March-August, 1864. Present or accounted for through October, 1864.

\* \* \*

Ashley Keel was born in Edgecombe County, North Carolina about 1836. He was the son of George Wiley and Delphia Elizabeth Kelly Keel. Ashley married Susan Louvenia Elizabeth "Betty" Jenkins. She was born Oct, 1849, and died February 26, 1934. Ashley died in 1877 from injuries received from being dragged by a runaway horse.



Ashley and Susan Louvenia Elizabeth "Betty" (Jenkins) Keel's Children

William Wiley	b. June 9, 1871	d. July 11, 1924
m. Lucy Cordella; c 1915		
	b. Oct 8, 1885	d. Feb 29, 1948
Susan Elizabeth	b. Feb 28, 1873	d. Sept 1, 1958
Ella Virginia b.	Nov 24, 1874	d. April 16, 1967
m. Ira Daniel Roberson; Dec 2, 1903		
	b. June 4, 1875	d. Dec 6, 1929
Mary Ashley "Accie"	b. March 7, 1877	d. Sept 4, 1964
m. Cicero Arthur Roberson; Dec 17, 1902		
	b. Jun 27, 1877	d. Aug 27, 1949
Son of George Outler and Drupina (Andrews) Roberson		

Ella Virginia Keel and Ira Daniel Roberson's Children

Mary Margaret Elizabeth		
	b. Mar 12, 1905	d. Dec 29, 1983
m. Kenneth Early Bone; August 14, 1942		
	b. Mar 6, 1888	d. Feb 28, 1982
Valeria Victoria	b. Sept 10, 1911	d. Mar 14, 1986
m. Paul Cover Wildman; Aug 30, 1927		
	b. Aug 27, 1908	d. Jan 10, 1976

Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson and Kenneth Early Bone's Children

Ella Margaret Bone	b. Jun 24, 1943	d.
m. Frederick Holmes Cron; June 18, 1966		
	b. Aug 2, 1941	d.

Ella Margaret Bone and Frederick Holmes Cron's Children

Diane Virginia Cron	b. Feb 21, 1971	d.
m. Scott Nishwitz; Dec 28, 1995		
	b. Mar 22, 1971	d.
Frederick (Rick) Cron	b. Oct 4, 1973	d.



## THE CRON FAMILY

### First Generation

Johann Michael Cron was born c 1762, married Maria Elizabeth (Elisabetha) Meyer born c 1779. Johann was a Burger and Master saddler of Erfurt. The record of their deaths are found in the register of deaths of the Roman Catholic parish church of St. Launentius in Erfurt, Germany. Michael aged 65 years, died in Erfurt January 2, 1828. Elisabeth, (or Elisabetha) died on July 11, 1823 at age 44.

### SECOND GENERATION

Casper Anton Cron was born September 23, 1806 at Elberfeld, Duchy of Berg, Germany son of Johann Michael Cron and Maria Elisabeth Meyer Cron. Anton was married at the Protestant Garrison Parish at Erfurt, Germany on July 5, 1829 while a corporal in the 9th Company, 31st Infantry Regiment of the Line; to Johanna Maria Sperber, Protestant, virgin, age 19 years. The bride's parents were Johann Carl Sperber, Burger and Master glovemaker of Erfurt, and Maria Emerentia Topf Sperber, of Erfurt. Johanna was born April 7, 1810 at Erfurt, Prussia. She died May 1, 1873 being interred in the Union Cemetery, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Anton died June 2, 1880 at Milwaukee and is interred in the Union Cemetery, Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

We know little of Anton Cron's parents, his family or his early life. From about 1829 to the early 1840's Anton lived in Erfurt, and his three children were born there.

About 1842 Anton Cron emigrated to the United States with his wife and the two youngest children, leaving the eldest son, Carl with his uncle, Carl a priest, to be educated for the priesthood. However, the boy became so homesick for his parents that he was later sent to New York in the care of another emigrant family. Shortly after young Carl's arrival Anton left the Catholic Church, reportedly over a disagreement between himself and his parish priest over an incident of the voyage.

The exact date of Anton's arrival in the United States has not been established by documentary proof. However, his presence in New York City on March 11, 1844 is confirmed by his initiation into the Masons on that date. Doggett's New York Directory published July 11, 1844 lists "Cron, Anton, upholsterer res 39 Rivington," and he is also listed in the directories for the years 1845-46, 1846-47, 1847-48, and 1848-49. He does not appear in the directories for the years 1839 to 1843, although this would not necessarily prove that he was not in the City during those years. It is probable that he arrived from Germany in 1842 or 1843.

In 1846 Anton Cron purchased 160 acres of Government land in Wisconsin Territory, paying the statutory price of \$1.25 per acre. This land was in Addison Township, Washington County, about 7 miles west of West Bend, the county seat. Here he moved his family in 1849, but did a little farming. He opened a small general store and continued to do upholstering on the side.

In July 1852 he was appointed as the first postmaster of Aurora, Wisconsin, probably one of the few post offices to be named after a Masonic lodge.

In 1854 or 1855 Anton moved to Milwaukee where he set up as an upholsterer and where he was later employed for 20 years or more as upholstery foreman in the A.O. Seaman & Co. factory.

Apparently, Anton divided the Addison farm among his children, for in 1858 there is a record that his son Frederick Wilhelm sold one quarter of it to his sister Maria for \$400.

From the date of his initiation into Trinity Lodge No. 12, F. and A.M., New York City, on March 11, 1844, Anton Casper Cron was a dedicated and active Mason. He served as Secretary of Trinity Lodge in 1845, Senior Warden in 1846 and 1847, and as Worshipful Master in 1848. He founded Aurora Lodge No. 30, Milwaukee, in 1850 and became its first Worshipful Master, walking to meetings twice a month, taking 2 days for the round trip, (33 miles each way). He was Senior Deacon of Aurora Lodge 1857 to 1862, and Honorary Member



from 1873 until his death. Both Trinity and Aurora were German-speaking lodges in Anton Casper's day, and Aurora still is -- reputedly the only one remaining in the United States.

#### Children of Casper Anton Cron and Johanna Maria Sperber:

Carl Anton	b. December 22, 1830	d. Oct 3, 1862
m. Maria Joeckel;	March 6, 1852	
	b. May 26, 1832	d. Oct. 8, 1899
Frederick Wilhelm	b. 1835	d. May 20, 1903
m. Barbara Motzer;	unknown	
	b. August 25, 1842	d. Dec 1, 1901
Maria Agner	b. August 4, 1836	d. August 30, 1891
m. Wendel Mauer;	March 5, 1857	
	b. August 27, 1833	d. May 2, 1886

#### THIRD GENERATION

Carl Anton Cron was born December 22, 1830 at Erfurt, Prussia. Son of Casper Anton Cron and Johanna Maria Sperber Cron. Carl married Maria Joeckel on March 6, 1852 at Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Carl died at West Bend, Wisconsin on October 3, 1862 and is interred at West Bend.

Carl Cron operated the family farm at Addison for a few years. Shortly after his marriage to Maria Joeckel, his father-in-law, Ludwig Joeckel, then treasurer of Washington County, made him his clerk. He served as Justice of the Peace in 1859. Legal papers on record in West Bend show that Carl Cron (he called himself "Charles") wrote a firm legible hand. He was elected sheriff of Washington County, probably in 1860, and died in office in 1862. Carl Cron was a member of his father's Masonic Lodge, Aurora 30 of Milwaukee. Carl's sudden death from "apoplexy" left Maria Cron in straitened circumstances with five children to support. In 1873 she moved to Milwaukee, where the 1873-74 edition of the Milwaukee Directory lists her as "Cron, Maria, widow, res rear 558 14th St." In 1879 she acquired a small grocery store at 1701 Cherry St., living in an apartment over the store until her death in 1899.

#### Children of Carl Anton Cron and Maria Joeckel Cron

Elizabeth	b. December 30, 1853	d. January 18, 1926
m. John Van Cresap;	c. 1882	
	b. May 20, 1841	d. June 22, 1911
Frederick William, II	b. December 7, 1854	d. July 9, 1945
m. (1) Emma Utech;	December 8, 1877	
	b. July 20, 1859	d. December 31, 1888
m. (2) Amalie Spuhler;	March 5, 1890	
	b. Dec 13, 1861	d. March 8, 1917
m. (3) Mary Nelson;	September 27, 1927	
	b. 1859	d. April 27, 1936
Christian	b. December 22, 1856	d. March 9, 1943
m. Rose Scheppoerle;	June, 1879	
	b. May 15, 1861	d. June 25, 1932
Carl Anton, II	b. December 16, 1859	d. March 13, 1890
m. Louisa Hamrich;	Oct 31, 1885	
	b. Oct 14, 1865	d. Sept 2, 1922
Louis	b. September 4, 1861	d. March 11, 1934
m. Mary Ronayne;		
	b. July 22, 1859	d. April 11, 1918

#### FOURTH GENERATION



Frederick William Cron, II, was born December 7, 1854 at Jackson, Wisconsin. Son of Carl Anton Cron and Maria Joeckel Cron. Fred married Emma Utech December 8, 1877 at Milwaukee. Married Amalie Spuhler March 5, 1890 at Milwaukee. Married Mary Nelson September 27, 1927 at Manistee, Michigan. Fred is interred at the Oak Grove Cemetery, Manistee, Michigan.

Fred was only 8 years old when his father died. From 1869 to 1874 he lived with his grandfather in Milwaukee, and worked for \$7.50 per week as an upholsterer in the shop of A.D. Seaman and Co., where Anton Casper Cron was a foreman. In 1874 he obtained a job as carpet layer with J. Goldsmith at \$12.00 per week, and he remained with that firm until 1882 when he was earning \$17.50 per week.

In 1882 the family moved to Manistee, Mich., then a booming lumber town, where Fred opened a small upholstery shop. The family lived in the basement of the shop. Within a year Fred was joined by his brother Christian, and they were partners for many years thereafter. Due to inexperience, their business failed in 1884, but with hard work and financial assistance from friends they built it back into a successful business, eventually branching out into furniture and undertaking. The brothers dissolved partnership in the early 1890's, Chris going to Wisconsin, while Fred remained in Manistee. In the 1930's Fred retired to Florida where he dabbled in real estate until his death.

Frederick William Cron, II, was a hard-working and thrifty man, a stern father and an inflexible task master. His children had no time for juvenile delinquency. Poorly educated because of his father's untimely death, he nevertheless managed to build a prosperous small business, and through great sacrifice gave his children some of the advantages he had missed as a child.

Fred Cron was an ardent Freemason from his election to Aurora Lodge No. 30 in Milwaukee until his death. He retained membership in Aurora until 1891 when he was demitted to Manistee Lodge No. 228. He rose to the 32nd Degree in that Lodge and retained membership there until his death.

#### Children of Frederick William Cron, II, and Emma Utech

Anton Caesar	b. Oct 31, 1878	d. June 10, 1961
m. Nina Rosamond Nash;	Jan 20, 1906	
	b. April 28, 1882	d. November 22, 1946
Edward David	b. June 16, 1880	d.
m. Marguerite Hartman;	Nov 24, 1903	
	b. Dec 12, 1880	d. Oct 12, 1958
Alma Dolly	b. April 29, 1882	d. January 25, 1931
m. Henry Slaymaker Smith;	Feb 18, 1920	
	b. Feb 28, 1871	d. February 17, 1950
Frederick Rudolph	b. Oct 2, 1883	d. February 21, 1944
m. did not marry		
Carl Byron	b. May 29, 1885	d.
m. Leona Elizabeth Galbraith;	June 19, 1919	
	b. Sept 13	d.
Robert Burt	b. May 17, 1887	d.
m. Jennie Shepard;	June 19, 1912	
	b. July 6, 1889	d.
Emma	b. December 29, 1888	d. November 1, 1889

#### Children of Frederick William Cron, II, and Amalie Spuhler

Roland Spuhler	b. May 19, 1892	d.
m. Florence Schroeder;	November 14, 1925	
	b. June 7, 1899	d.



Eda Marguerite  
m. did not marry

b. Sept 29, 1894

d.

## FIFTH GENERATION

Anton Caesar Cron was born October 31, 1878 at Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Son of Frederick William Cron, II, and Emma Utech. Anton married Nina Rosamond Nash on January 20, 1906 at Spokane, Washington. Anton died on June 10, 1961 at Washington, D.C. His wife had predeceased him on November 22, 1946. They are both buried at Arlington National Cemetery, Arlington, Virginia.

Anton Cron was raised in Manistee, Michigan where his father was a furniture dealer and undertaker. He graduated from Manistee High School, and from Bethel Military Academy, Warrenton, Virginia. He attended the U.S. Military Academy at West Point 1899-1901. While a cadet, he suffered an accidental injury, and lost so much time in consequence that he failed in mathematics and was discharged from the Academy. In July 1901 he enlisted in the 27th Infantry for service in the Philippines, where he participated under the then Captain Jack Pershing in several campaigns against the Mindanao Moros.

In 1903 he returned to the States to attend the Officers Candidate School at Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas. He was discharged from the 27th Infantry in June 1904 to accept a commission as 2nd Lieutenant of Infantry, U.S. Army. As a new 2nd Lieutenant, he joined the Tenth Infantry at Ft. George Wright, Spokane, Washington. He served with the Tenth in Alaska, Indiana and the Canal Zone from 1904 to 1917, except for a detail as Professor of Military Science at Michigan Agricultural College 1911-1913.

In 1917 he was detailed as an instructor to the Officer's Candidate School at Ft. Benj. Harrison, Indiana. In June 1918 he sailed for France with the 83rd Division, where he participated in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives, and was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel. In July 1919 he was assigned as Professor of Military Science and Tactics at the University of Montana. Subsequently, he attended the Infantry School, the Command and General Staff School, the Tank School and the Army War College. In 1926-27 he was assigned to Ft. Schuyler, N.Y. as commanding officer. He returned to Washington in 1927 for a four-year assignment with the War Department General Staff and was then assigned as executive officer of the 27th Infantry in Hawaii, the same outfit in which he served as an enlisted man in 1901-04. He was promoted to Colonel in 1935. His last assignment was as Commander, Southern District, Civilian Conservation Corps, Richmond, Virginia from 1935 until his retirement for physical disability on October 31, 1939.

Colonel Cron was a member of Aurora Lodge No. 30 F. and A.M. Milwaukee, Wisconsin, a German speaking Masonic lodge founded by his great-grandfather in 1850, from 1904 until his death. He also participated in Masonic activities through the National Sojourners, an organization of Masons in military service.

Nina Rosamond Nash Cron was born at Spokane Falls, Washington Territory on April 28, 1882. She was the daughter of Lucius Bradish Nash and Laura Linebaugh Nash.

Nina Nash was educated at Miss Mills Academy in California. As a girl, she was intensely interested in art, and although she had very little formal instruction, she became a competent painter and illustrator before her marriage. In Alaska, 1907-08, she painted over 100 water color studies of Eskimos, for which she found immediate sale upon her return to the States. In 1915 she went to New York and studied miniature painting under Elsie Dodge Pattee, Mabel Welch and Amelia Fuller. She continued to paint miniatures most of her life and exhibited her work in New York City, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Memphis, Baltimore, Washington, Detroit and Honolulu. Two of her miniatures are in the National Fine Arts Collection of the Smithsonian Institution in Washington. She also painted landscapes in oil, and in 1927 graduated from the Meyer Both School of Commercial Art in Chicago.

One critic described Nina Cron's work as follows:

"Mrs. Cron's miniatures have been pronounced by critics as superlatively fine. They have been acclaimed not only for their fineness of feature and delicacy of coloring, but for the beauty



of texture her skin tints convey, the artist's genius transferring to the ivory a marvelous lifelike resemblance to nature... Her miniatures have also been shown in Baltimore and at the Crocoran Art Gallery in Washington, D.C., where, during her residence there, Mrs. Cron not only gained the reputation of being considered one of today's famous miniature painters, but she was credited with being one of its fairest critics."

She was a member of the American Miniature Society and the League of American Pen Women.

#### Children of Anton Caesar Cron and Nina Rosamond Nash Cron

Frederick William Cron	b. August 28, 1906	d. April 19, 1982
m. Isabel Josephine Thorpe;	April 20, 1929	
	b. January 17, 1905	d. April 26, 1993
Lucuis Nash Cron	b. June 17, 1908	d. August 15, 1994
m. Wilhelmina Laird Craighill;	June 17, 1931	
	b. April 5, 1912	d. Feb. 7, 1987
Robert Nash Cron	b. April 6, 1912	d. Feb 28, 1998
m. Mary Louise Holmes;	Sept 9, 1939	
	b. May 26, 1907	d.

#### SIXTH GENERATION

Robert Nash Cron was born April 6, 1912 at East Lansing, Michigan. Son of Anton Caesar Cron and Nina Rosamond Nash Cron. Robert married Mary Louise Holmes (Cron) on September 9, 1939 at Williamsburg, Virginia.

Bob attended the University of Hawaii 1932 to 1934 and graduated from the University of Pennsylvania's Wharton School in 1936 with a Bachelor of Science degree in Economics. In 1937 he was called to active duty, and from 1937 to 1941 he was assigned to the Civilian Conservation Corps as company officer and camp commander. During World War II he served in the American Theater with the Ordnance Corps, U.S. Army. He returned to the Reserve in 1946 with the rank of Major. He is was Lieut Col, Medical Administrative Corp, United States Army retired.

He was administrative assistant for the Veterans Administration 1946-1957, and claims representative for the Social Security Administration from 1957 until his retirement from Government service in 1967 after 30 years of service of which 9 years were with the Army.

Bob was a member of Sigma Pi, and an amateur landscape painter. He spoke Spanish fluently and has traveled widely in Central and South America. He has also been a part-time English instructor for Spanish-speaking immigrants. Robert was buried at the Fort Logan National Cemetery, Denver, Colorado.

The following words were spoken at his funeral on March 24<sup>th</sup> by Ella Margaret Cron.

Thirty years ago when Pop retired from civil service and the Army Reserve as a Lt. Col. At age 55, I wondered if he'd be bored and if it was a good idea. You see my Dad had waited until age 85 to retire. Boy was I wrong. Since most of my memory of Pop was during retirement that's what I'd like to talk about.

He enjoyed working in his yard in Florida and gardening along with his two swims a day. Early on he worked at the Edison Home giving tours and later as he learned Spanish doing occasional tours in that language.

The study of the Spanish language gave him new interest, a challenge and opportunity for travel to practice. Those that speak the language told us he was quite good. It involved him in a city to city exchange between Ft. Myers, FL and Ebegay, Columbia.



He enjoyed reading many types of books from novels to books on antique cars and especially history. Since he served during WWII that topic had special interest.

Writing was another pleasure, as a way to share and educate others. He contributed to magazines and had regular articles in the Johnson Center's Town Crier. He enjoyed exploring the meaning of words especially those that were unusual, writing about childhood stories as an "Army Brat" and humorous antidotes.

To me these things contributed to a very meaningful and interesting life both for him and those around him.

Audrey, the administrator at the Johnson Living Center said in her card to Mom that she would miss Pop's "top of the morning to you". Well, I say today as a farewell, "top of the morning to you, Pop!"

\* \* \*

We are here today to celebrate the life of Robert Nash Cron: husband, father, grandfather, uncle, great-uncle, friend.

Above my fathers desk at his retirement apartment was hung the following poem entitled:

In Flanders Field

In Flanders field the poppies blow  
Between the crosses, row on row  
That mark our place, and in the sky,  
The larks, still bravely singing, fly  
Scarce heard amid the guns below

We are the dead. Short days ago  
We lived, felt dawn, saw sunset glow,  
Loved, and were loved, and now we lie  
In Flanders fields.

Take up our quarrel with the foe:  
To you from failing hands we throw  
The torch, be yours to hold it high.  
If you break faith with us who die  
We shall not sleep, though poppies  
Grow in Flanders fields.

So that is our living challenge, to keep the faith, so others can sleep in this and other fields.

\* \* \*

Mary Louise Holmes Cron born May 26, 1907 at Williamsburg, Virginia. Daughter of George William Holmes and Louise Ellis.

Mary Holmes was educated in the public schools of Williamsburg, Va. and later attended the College of William and Mary in Williamsburg. In 1933, she was employed as switchboard operator by Southern Bell before the days of automatic switchboards, and eventually became supervisor of the Williamsburg switchboards.

Mary was an expert gardener, specializing in tropical plants. She is retired, now living near her son in Littleton, Colorado.



The Children of Robert Nash Cron and Mary Louise Holmes Cron

Frederick Holmes Cron	b.	August 2, 1941	d.
m. Ella Margaret Bone;		June 18, 1966	
	b.	June 24, 1943	d.

For additional details see "about the author"



## THE GAINES FAMILY

William Henry Gaines b. in Virginia about 1708. Son of Richard Gaines and \_\_\_\_\_. Occupation: farmer. m. Isabella Pendleton about 1732. D. Culpeper Co., Va., July, 1796.

BIOGRAPHICAL: William Gaines' great-grandfather, Thomas Gaines was the son of Sir John Gaines of Newton, Breconshire, Wales. Thomas came to Virginia before 1650. He had 4 sons: Daniel, Robert, Thomas and James, and possibly other children. Name of his wife unknown.

Richard, son of James Gaines, was born in Virginia about 1685 and died in Culpeper Co., Va. About 1755. He had 8 known children: Thomas, Francis, Richard, James, William Henry, John, Mary and Roger. (1)

ISABELLA PENDLETON GAINES b. in Virginia about 1710. Daughter of Henry Pendleton and Mary Taylor Pendleton. Wife of William Henry Gaines. Occupation: housewife. d. about 1784 in Culpeper County, Va. Isabella was the sister of Judge Edmund Pendleton.

### Children of William Henry Gaines and Isabella Pendleton Gaines

Richard Gaines*	b. about 1733 in King and Queen Co., Va.	d. Culpeper Co., Va., February 1805.
Henry Gaines	b. about 1735 place unknown	d. about 1811, place unknown
Benjamin Gaines	b. about 1737 place unknown	d. about 1823, place unknown
Robert Gaines	b. about 1739, place unknown.	Date and place of death unknown.
Thomas Gaines	b. about 1741 place unknown	d. about 1811, place unknown.
Ann Gaines	– Dates and place of birth and death unknown.	
James Gaines	– Twin of Ann Gaines	
Isabella Gaines	b. about 1745, place unknown.	Date and place of death unknown.
Philip Gaines	b. about 1747, place unknown.	Date and place of death unknown.

### SECOND GENERATION

RICHARD GAINES b. about 1733 in King and Queen County, Va. Son of William Henry Gaines and Isabella Pendleton Gaines. Occupation: farmer. m. Ann Cornelius, date and place unknown. She died between 1760 and 1765. Later, Richard married Gemima Pendleton, probably in Culpeper County, date unknown. Richard died in Culpeper County, Va., February 1805. (2)

BIOGRAPHICAL: We have little information about Richard Gaines. Apparently, he was a farmer in modest circumstances. His will, written July 2, 1802 left the farm to his wife, Gemima, together with "a Negro man named Steven, and one Negro woman called Rachel, two work horses, two feather beds and furniture, also two hundred dollars for the purpose of laying in the necessary cattle, household and kitchen furniture, and farming implements during her natural life." (2)

ANN CORNELIUS GAINES Date and place of birth unknown. Daughter of Rowland Cornelius (or Cornelious) and Rebekah Cornelius. First wife of Richard Gaines. Occupation: housewife. d. probably in Culpeper Co., Va., between 1760 and 1765. (3)

### Children of Richard Gaines and Ann Cornelius Gaines

Rowland Gaines*	b. Culpeper Co., Va. about 1758.	d. Frederick Co., Va., September 4, 1805.
-----------------	----------------------------------	---

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Richard Gaines.

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Rowland Gaines.



Lucy Gaines	b. Culpeper Co., Va., date unknown. Date and place of death unknown.
William Henry Gaines	b. Culpeper Co., Va., about 1764
	d. about 1819, place unknown.

GEMIMA PENDLETON GAINES Date and place of birth and names of parents unknown. Second wife of Richard Gaines. Occupation: housewife. Date and place of death unknown.

Children of Richard Gaines and Gemima Pendleton Gaines

Gemima Gaines  
 Benjamin Gaines  
 Nathaniel Gaines  
 James Gaines  
 Judith Gaines  
 Ann Gaines  
 John Cook Gaines  
 Elizabeth Gaines

The above children were probably born in Culpeper County, Va., but the dates of birth and place and date of death are not available.

THIRD GENERATION

ROWLAND GAINES b. Culpeper Co., Va., about 1758. Son of Richard Gaines and Ann Cornelius Gaines. Occupation: farmer. Married Elizabeth Prince about 1784. d. in Frederick County, Va., September 4, 1805..

BIOGRAPHICAL: Rowland Gaines was a Revolutionary soldier, but practically all the information on his military service comes from his son, Herbert Gaines. In 1827, Herbert filed a claim with the Virginia Auditor's Office for 2,666 <sup>2</sup>/<sub>3</sub> acres of bounty lands in Ohio due him as the heir of a Revolutionary veteran. As set forth in this claim, Rowland Gaines enlisted in the Virginia militia in 1775 when he was 16 years old and served until the end of the war. Herbert attached to his claim a statement from the Auditor's Office as follows:

"Auditors Office  
 "14 December 1826

"I Certify, it appears from a list of such of the names of the soldiers of the Virginia State line on Continental establishment, as received Certificates for the balance of their full pay agreeably to the Act of Assembly passed the November Session 1781, that a certificate issued on the 22d. December 1784 in the name of Rowland Gaines, a corporal of infantry, for £63-1-4 – and that the same was received by this soldier"

Herbert Gaines claimed that his father actually served as a quartermaster with the rank of lieutenant in the last years of the war. Rowland Gaines was in the Battles of Brandywine, Germantown, and possibly others. (6) However, Herbert Gaines' claim was disallowed.

Rowland Gaines was a taxpayer in Prince William County, Va. from 1787 through 1802, and in Frederick County, Va. from 1803 until his death in 1805 at the age of 47.

ELIZABETH PRINCE GAINES b. in Virginia about 1764, exact date and place unknown. Daughter of John Prince and Mary Botts Prince of Stafford County, Va. wife of Rowland Gaines, and later of Richard Griffith, of Montgomery County, Ky. d. probably at Mt. Sterling, Montgomery County, Ky., sometime after 1849. (7)

Children of Rowland Gaines and Elizabeth Prince Gaines

*Herbert P. Gaines	b. about 1785 in Culpeper Co., Va.
--------------------	------------------------------------

---

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Herbert P. Baines.



- |                     |  |  |
|---------------------|--|--|
| Richard Gaines      | b. probably in Prince William Co., Va., date unknown.                                  | d. Cincinnati, Ohio, September 16, 1849. |
| 1860.               |  | d. Montgomery Co., Ky., about January    |
| Thomas Gaines       | b. probably in Prince William Co., Va., date unknown. Date and place of death unknown. |  |
| Rowland Gaines, Jr. | b. probably in Prince William Co., Va.   | d. Montgomery Co., Ky., January, 1817.   |

#### FOURTH GENERATION

HERBERT P. (PRINCE?) GAINES b. about 1785 in Culpeper County, Va. Son of Rowland Gaines and Elizabeth Prince Gaines. Occupation: educator, lawyer. M. Sarah Ann Crutchfield in Bath County, Va., May 4, 1815. D. Cincinnati, Ohio, Sept. 16, 1849. Buried in cemetery of Christ Episcopal Church, Cincinnati.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Herbert Gaines attended William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va., although this cannot be proved from the college records, which are fragmentary (In his later years he was acknowledged to be a graduate of William and Mary, and was so described in his obituary). Shortly after their marriage Herbert and Sarah Ann moved to Charleston, Kanawha County, Va. (now in West Virginia), probably for him to accept employment as a teacher in Mercer Academy and in 1824 he edited Charleston's first newspaper, The Kanawha Spectator, which ran about 2 years. He began the practice of law about 1824 in Charleston. About 1828 Herbert Gaines moved his family to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he opened a law office. He was a member of the bar of Ohio, Tennessee and Kentucky.

SARAH ANN CRUTCHFIELD GAINES b. probably in Bath County, Va., date unknown. Daughter of the Rev. Francis Crutchfield and Jane \_\_\_\_ Crutchfield. Wife of Herbert P. Gaines. Died, probably in Covington, Ky., date not available, but prior to 1839 (8).

One of Sarah Ann's brothers, Peter Tinsley Crutchfield (b. Bath County, Va., August 18, 1803) moved to Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas Territory in 1827. He was appointed County Judge for Pulaski County, September 28, 1830. In 1834 he married Elizabeth Field, daughter of William Field and a niece of General Winfield Scott, in Hempstead County, Arkansas. After Arkansas became a State in 1836, Peter Crutchfield was appointed Receiver of Public Moneys in Little Rock. During the Mexican War he was paymaster of the army in Mexico from 1847 to the establishment of peace. He was again appointed Receiver of Public Moneys in 1854 and held this position until his death on January 12, 1861. (9)

After the death of his sister, Sarah Ann, Peter Crutchfield received her daughter, Francisca Gaines, and possibly her sons, Edmund and Nathaniel into his household.

#### Children of Herbert P. Gaines and Sarah Ann Crutchfield Gaines

- |                            |   |   |
|----------------------------|---|---|
| Edmund P. Gaines           | b. January 14, 1817 in Charleston, Kanawha, Va.           | d. June 10, 1880 in Little Rock, Arkansas.  |
| Nathaniel T. Gaines        | b. May 1820 in Charleston, Kanawha County, Virginia       | d. Victoria County, Texas in 1864.          |
| *Francisa Elizabeth Gaines | b. June 19, 1822 in Charleston, Kanawha County, Virginia  | d. June 17, 1903 in Little Rock, Arkansas.  |
| William Nelson Gaines      | b. August 3, 1825 in Charleston, Kanawha County, Virginia | d. in Victoria County, Texas, July 7, 1872. |

Some notes on the Sons of Herbert P. Gaines:

On July 12, 1845 according to a letter by Herbert Gaines written from Cincinnati to his daughter, Francisca, William Gaines was a bookseller in Piqua, Ohio. Francisca and her brothers, Edmund and Nathaniel were living in Little Rock, Arkansas.

---

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Francisca Elizabeth Gaines



Edmund apparently lived most of his life in Little Rock, where he was enumerated in the Census of 1850 as a carpenter, married, with two small girls. He died in Little Rock, June 10, 1880.

Nathaniel T. Gaines on June 9, 1846 enrolled for 12 months service as First Sergeant, Company B, Arkansas Mounted Volunteers. This regiment was mustered into Federal service for the Mexican War July 2, 1846 and participated in the Battle of Buena Vista in which its commander, Col. Archibald Yell was killed. Lieutenant Nathaniel Gaines returned the body of Colonel Yell to Arkansas July 1847. After the war, Nathaniel settled in Victoria County, Texas where he was enumerated as District Clerk in the Census of 1850, and where he died about 1864.

After leaving Piqua, Ohio, William N. Gaines lived for a time in Lexington, Kentucky – we don't know why – and then moved on to Victoria County, Texas, where he was enumerated as a "physician" in the Census of 1860. He married Rosena Ellen Brett in 1860, and they had 5 children, one of whom, Charles Rowland Gaines, was the father of Ethel Gaines Wiede to whom I am indebted for most of the data on the Gaines family. William Gaines died in Victoria, Texas 1872.

FRANCISA ELIZABETH GAINES LINEBAUGH HUTT b. June 19, 1822 in Charleston, Kanawha County, Va. Daughter of Herbert P. Gaines and Sarah Ann Crutchfield Gaines. Occupation: housewife., m. Benjamin Linebaugh in Little Rock, Arkansas in 1840. After his death she married André J. Hutt in Little Rock on April 27, 1847. d. Little Rock June 17, 1903. Interred Mt. Holly Cemetery, Little Rock.

BIOGRAPHICAL: According to family tradition, Francisa was living in Covington, Kentucky, when her mother died. Herbert Gaines then sent Francisa and possibly her brothers, Edmund and Nathaniel, to Little Rock to live with their uncle, Peter Crutchfield (this could have been about 1839, since Francisa wrote her grandmother in 1849 that she had not been back to Kentucky for 10 years) (10). The exact date of Francisa's marriage to Benjamin Linebaugh is not available, but the family tradition is that she was 18 years old, which would place the marriage in 1840.

BENJAMIN LINEBAUGH b. in Kentucky, date and place and names of parents unknown. Occupation: merchant (jeweler). First husband of Francisa Elizabeth Gaines. d. Little Rock, Arkansas October 5, 1845 (11). Place of Interment not definitely known, but probably in Little Rock.

BIOGRAPHICAL: The information on Benjamin Linebaugh is very scanty. He is not listed in the 1830 census for Arkansas.

The only Linebaughs enumerated in the Federal Censuses of Kentucky for the years 1810, 1820, 1830, and 1840 lived in the town of Russellville, in Logan County. It is just possible that Benjamin Linebaugh came from this family, but it will require further research to establish this.

In 1833, B. and H. W. Linebaugh placed an advertisement for their jewelry business in the Arkansas Gazette (see below). B. Linebaugh's household was enumerated in the 1840 Federal census. It consisted of 3 males, one each in the 20 to 30, 30 to 40 and 40 to 50 age brackets (no females). We don't know for sure which was Benjamin. According to the Pulaski County tax records, B. Linebaugh paid poll and property taxes from 1835 to 1845 (12).

#### Children of Benjamin Linebaugh and Francisa Gaines Linebaugh

Sarah Ellen Linebaugh	b. in Little Rock, Arkansas, 1842	d. in Little Rock, 1859.
*Laura Linebaugh	b. Little Rock April 7, 1844	d. Spokane, Washington June 2, 1913. Interred in Greenwood Cemetery, Spokane.

---

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Laura Linebaugh.



ANDRE JOSEPH HUTT b. Charleston, Kanawha County, Va., Feb. 15, 1815. Son of William Spence Hutt and Constance Eugenie Etienne Villars. Second husband of Francisa Elizabeth Gaines, whom he married in Little Rock April 27, 1847 (13). Occupation: merchant. d. Little Rock, July 10, 1885. Interred in Mt. Holly Cemetery, Little Rock.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Andre Hutt came to Arkansas from Pittsburgh, Penna. About 1837. He established a successful mercantile business in Little Rock, selling dry goods, groceries and Queensware. He was elected Sheriff of Pulaski County 1846 to 1848. In 1852 he was one of the original stockholders of the Cairo and Fulton Railroad. Andre Hutt was elected Commissioner of the Little Rock schools May 25, 1854, and on May 5, 1856 he was elected President of the State Council of The Know Nothing Party. During the Civil War he was a Lieutenant Colonel of Calvary in the Confederate Army but we don't have much information on his military service.

Children of Andre Joseph Hutt and Francisa Gaines Hutt

William Spence Hutt	b. Little Rock _____, 1848	d. Little Rock May 30, 1901.
Mollie Hutt	b. Little Rock _____, 1851	d. Little Rock April 21, 1922.

REFERENCES, PART 2

- (1) This information supplied by Mrs. Wiede from her extensive research.
- (2) Richard Gaines' will was probated in Culpeper County, February 18, 1805.
- (3) On November 12, 1760 Rowland Cornelius, father of Ann Cornelius Gaines, deeded certain property to Richard and Ann Gaines. (Deeds of Culpeper County) Rowland Cornelius' will dated January 22, 1765 and probated in Amelia County, Va. mentions his living children by name but does not include Ann. From these documents, we can assume that Ann was living in 1760 but not in 1765. It is possible that she died of complications following the birth of her third child in 1764.
- (4) Virginia State Archives.
- (5) Rejected Claim of Herbert P. Gaines in Virginia State Library.
- (6) Affidavit of Thomas Chilton made May 21, 1827 in Kanawha County, Virginia and attached to Herbert P. Gaines' claim, above. Chilton stated that he had known Rowland Gaines for over 40 years and that he had heard General John Blackwell, Capt. James Wright and Capt. Thomas Ransdell speak of Rowland Gaines in the Battle of Brandywine, Germantown and others.
- (7) Rowland Gaines' widow, Elizabeth, married Richard Griffith prior to January 26, 1817. On that date her son, Rowland Gaines, Jr., of Montgomery county, Kentucky made her the beneficiary of his will. Rowland Gaines, Jr., never married and was probably living with his mother and step-father in Montgomery County, Kentucky when he died. Elizabeth Griffith was alive on October 28, 1849 when her grand-daughter, Francisa Gaines, notified her of her son Herbert's death in Cincinnati. Elizabeth must have been close to 85 years old at that time.
- (8) Francis Crutchfield moved to Marion County, Missouri, where he died in February or March, 1839. At that time, according to the sworn statement of his son. John McDowell Crutchfield in Marion county probate court, Francis was survived by his second wife, Elizabeth and five children, John McDowell, Francisa, Peter T. William, and Benjamin. His sixth child, Sarah Gaines, was deceased, leaving four children, Edmund, Nathaniel, Francisa and William Gaines.
- (9) Arkansas Gazette September 28, 1830. Also Hempstead's History of Arkansas, p. 773.
- (10) Letter from Francisa Hutt her mother, Elizabeth Griffith, dated October 28, 1849.
- (11) Obituary notice in Arkansas Gazette, October 6, 1845.



- (12) The Pulaski County Tax lists show that B. and H. W. Linebaugh paid taxes on 7 lots in 1835 and 1836. B. Linebaugh paid taxes on 7 lots in 1837 and 1838. B. Linebaugh paid poll tax and property tax on 40 acres in Section 5, T1, R12W in 1839. For the years 1841 to 1845 he paid the poll and taxes on 450 acres valued at \$2,545. For the years 1846 and 1847 Frances Linebaugh paid the taxes on the same property plus 7 city lots and slaves.

- (13) Arkansas Democrat April 30, 1847, p. 3.



## THE NASH FAMILY

**FRANCIS NASH.** Date and place of birth and names of parents unknown. Occupation: farmer. His first marriage was to Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, date and place of marriage unknown. After Elizabeth's death, Francis married Mary Purchas Niles, on April 5, 1697. He died at Braintree, Massachusetts, August 3, 1713.

**BIOGRAPHICAL:** Francis Nash lived at Braintree, about 10 miles south of Boston. His home was on what is now called Liberty Street, near Grove Street above Pratt's landing (1). We don't know whether he was born in England or Massachusetts Colony.

In June 1675, Metacomet, second son of the famous chieftan Massasoit, and known to the English settlers as King Philip, led an Indian uprising against English rule. During the winter of 1675-1676, the eastern colonies raised 1000 men to put down the rebellion. Among these was the company of Captain Isaac Johnson of Roxbury, Massachusetts, totaling 75 men from Roxbury, Dorchester, Milton, Braintree, Weymouth, Hingham and Hull. Francis Nash, of Braintree, was a member of Captain Johnson's Company, and was paid 2 pounds and 14 shillings for his services. (2)

The war ended September 1677 in total defeat for the Indians. We don't know when Francis Nash was mustered out of service, but it was probably in 1676. He probably married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ shortly thereafter, as their first child, Elizabeth Nash, was born in September 1677.

On March 4, 1693, Francis Nash bought 100 acres of land from Samuel and Mary White for 100 pounds (1).

Francis Nash died August 3, 1713 at Braintree. "His will is recorded in the Probate Records at Boston, Book 18, page 150, his widow being named executrix. A total valuation of 345 pounds was put on his estate." (1)

**ELIZABETH \_\_\_\_\_ NASH** First wife of Francis Nash. The date and place of birth and the names of her parents are unknown; also the date and place of her death.

**MARY PURCHAS NILES NASH** b. at Boston, Massachusetts, February 3, 1660. Daughter of John Purchas of Boston and \_\_\_\_\_. Second wife of Francis Nash. Occupation: housewife  
d. at Braintree April 16, 1735.  
e.

**BIOGRAPHICAL:** Mary was the widow of Increase Niles whom she married April 10, 1677 and who died September 1, 1693.

### Children of Francis Nash and Elizabeth Nash

Elizabeth Nash	b. Braintree, September 7, 1677. Date and place of death unknown.
Samuel Nash	b. Braintree, date unknown. He died 1740 or 1742, probably at Braintree.
Thomas Nash	b. Braintree, August 1, 1681. He died 1740 or 1742, probably at Braintree.
John Nash*	b. Braintree, date unknown d. at Braintree, July 7, 1745.
Margaret Nash	b. Braintree, March 8, 1684 d. at Braintree, May 10, 1752.
Small Child, name unknown, killed by a rolling log.	

### Children of Francis Nash and Mary Purchas Niles Nash

Benjamin Nash	b. Braintree, June 25, 1700. He died in 1745, place unknown.
James Nash	b. Braintree, October 6, 1703 d. in 1763, probably in Boston.
Mary Nash	b. Date and place of birth unknown d. at Braintree, June 7, 1706.

## SECOND GENERATION

---

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from John Nash.



## John Nash

m. Mary Turbifield b. Weymouth, Massachusetts, baptized September 5, 1703.  
d. June 4, 1761, probably at Braintree.  
Daughter of James Turbifield and Mercy Priest Turbifield. Occupation: housewife.

### Children of John Nash and Mary Turbifield Nash

(There were probably other children of John and Mary Nash).

Jacob Nash

b. Braintree, Massachusetts, ca. 1737. Son of John Nash and Mary Turbifield Nash. Occupation: probably farming. m. Margaret Higgins of Weymouth at Braintree. March 31, 1764.

d. at Denmark, N.Y. \_\_\_\_\_, 1828. Interred in Denmark "The graveyard is at the top of the steepest hill and Jacob's grave is at the summit" (1).

**BIOGRAPHICAL:** John Adams, second President of the United States, lived at Braintree. In 1774 he suggested to the Town Council that Braintree raise and equip three companies of Minute-men of 40 men each. This was done, and Jacob Nash was enrolled as private in Captain Silas Wild's Company of Minute-men, in Colonel Benjamin Lincoln's regiment, which assembled April 19, 1775 for the Lexington alarm. From April 28 to May 5, 1775, he was a private in a Braintree company of Minute-men commanded by Capt. Stephen Penniman. He enlisted May 3, 1775 in Capt. John Vinton's Independent company in which he served 8 months and 18 days. (3)

About 1780 Jacob Nash sold his Braintree property and moved to Cummington, Massachusetts, where his wife, Margaret, died August 12, 1812. He lived for a while in Cummington with his daughter, Mercy, and son-in-law, Daniel Reed, and then moved to Denmark, Lewis County, N.Y., where he lived with his son, James Nash.

On July 4, 1826, there was a celebration of the semi-centennial of the signing of the Declaration of Independence at Lowville, the county seat of Lewis County. Fifty Revolutionary veterans were present, among them "Jacob Nash, Denmark, former residence, Braintree, age, 90." (4)

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Jacob Nash.



According to his granddaughter, Mary Ashley, Jacob Nash "was of medium size, fair complexion, blue eyes and a long beard. He dressed in short breeches, long stockings and knee buckles. He was a fine singer, as were all of his children, and a strict Presbyterian." (1)

Margaret Higgins Nash b. at Weymouth, Massachusetts, 1744; names of parents unknown; occupation: housewife. d. Cummington, Massachusetts, August 12, 1812.

#### Children of Jacob Nash and Margaret Higgins Nash

1820.	Jacob Nash, Jr. <sup>116</sup>	b. Braintree, Massachusetts, Sept 25, 1765 d. Murray, Orleans Co., N.Y., October 2,
	Ephraim Nash	b. Braintree June 20, 1769. Died at Brockville, Canada, April 3, 1809.
	Oliver Nash	b. Braintree, November 20, 1771 d. Trenton, Oneida Co., N.Y., June 3, 1805.
	John Nash	b. Braintree, January 20, 1775 d. Died probably at Troy (now called Welshfield), Ohio, date unknown.
	Dyer Nash	b. Braintree, March 31, 1777 d. Canadaigua, N.Y., May 13, 1833.
	James Nash	b. probably at Braintree, March 2, 1779 d. at Denmark, Lewis Co., N.Y., August 27, 1854.
	Joseph Nash	b. Cummington, Massachusetts, March 23, 1781. d. April 1, 1781.
	Polly Nash	b. Cummington, Massachusetts, March 23, 1781 d. April 1, 1781.
	Joseph Nash	b. Cummington, Massachusetts, August 6, 1783 d. Welshfield, Geauga County, Ohio, Sept 6, 1858.
	Polly Nash	b. Cummington, October 6, 1790 d. Murray, Orleans Co., N.Y., June 1821.
	Mercy Nash	b. Cummington, October 6, 1790 d. Murray, Orleans Co., N.Y., June 1821.

#### FOURTH GENERATION

JACOB NASH, JR. b. Braintree, Massachusetts, September 25, 1765. Son of Jacob Nash and Margaret Higgins Nash. Occupation: probably farming. m. at Goshen, Mass. a daughter of Capt. Robert W. Webster, date unknown. We do not have the date of her death. Later, Jacob married Mary Nichols in Onondaga County, N.Y. about 1800. d. at Murray, Orleans County, N.Y. October 2, 1820.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Jacob Nash, Sr. moved to Cummington in Hampshire County, Mass. about 1780. At this time, his eldest son, Jacob, Jr. was 15 years old. Jacob, Jr.'s first wife lived in Goshen, about 7 miles east of Cummington. They had 3 children, and the middle one, Electa, was born in Goshen in 1793. From this we can assume that Jacob and his family lived there, and it is possible that his first wife died there, too, sometime before 1800. According to some long-hand notes by Charles W. Nash (quoting from a letter by Gilbert Nash of Weymouth, Mass.), Cynthia, the eldest daughter married Nathan Fuller of Goshen and they had 5 children of whom at least one was living in Goshen in 1881.

Jacob moved to Onondaga County, N.Y. after the death of his first wife, but we don't know whether he took his children with him or left them in Goshen with the grandparents. So far, I have been unable to find the record of his marriage to Mary Nichols there. The 1810 Federal census lists a Jacob P. Nash living in the town of Onondaga in Onondaga County with his wife and 6 children, 4 boys and 2 girls. By 1810, Jacob and Mary

<sup>116</sup> The Spokane Nashes descend from Jacob Nash, Jr.



Nichols had 4 boys and 1 girl, so if Electa was living with them, this might be our family. It will take more research to establish this with certainty.

Jacob Nash, Jr., apparently moved rather frequently. His second son, Ephraim, was born at Trenton (now called Barneveld) in Oneida County, N.Y., where Jacob's brother, Ephraim Nash, was a well-to-do farmer. Three of his children were born at Murray, Orleans County, N.Y., where Jacob's sister, Mercy Nash Reed, was living. He moved to Orleans County permanently in 1816 or 1817 and died there in 1820. According to Charles W. Nash, the Jacob Nashes "were poor, hard working and prudent in their expenditures, and were not in a condition to extend to their children what they greatly desired to do, the advantages of an education." (5) From this we may infer that Jacob was probably a farm laborer without land of his own.

\_\_\_\_ Webster Nash Date and place of birth unknown. Daughter of Capt. Robert W. Webster and \_\_\_\_\_ of Goshen, Mass. First wife of Jacob Nash, Jr. Occupation: housewife. d. probably at Goshen, date unknown.

#### Children of Jacob Nash, Jr., and Webster Nash

- |                   |   |
|-------------------|---|
| Cynthia Nash      | b. probably at Goshen, Massachusetts, date unknown. Date and place of death unknown.  |
| Electa Nash       | b. Goshen, Massachusetts, November 6, 1793<br>d. probably at Goshen, November 1, 1851.  |
| Webster Nash      | b. probably at Goshen, date unknown. He died young, probably at Goshen.   |
| Mary Nichols Nash | b. c 1773. Names of parents unknown. Second wife of Jacob Nash, Jr. Occupation: housewife at Clymer, Chautauqua County, N.Y. in 1850 or 1851. Interred at Panama, Chautauqua County, N.Y. |

BIOGRAPHICAL: Vernon Phillips in The Puritan Manuscripts states that Jacob Nash, Jr. died in 1820. If this is correct, then his widow, Mary was left with 6 children under 15 years of age, the youngest only 4 years old. At this time, Mary was 47 years old, and we have no information as to whether she remarried. In later years, after her children were grown, she lived with her son, George O. Nash in Clymer, Chautauqua County, where she was enumerated in the 1850 Federal census as Mary Nash, age 77.

#### Children of Jacob Nash, Jr. and Mary Nichols Nash

- |                           |  |
|---------------------------|--|
| Major D. Nash,            | date and place of birth unknown. Date and place of death unknown.                                |
| Ephraim Nash              | b. Trenton (now Barneveld), Oneida Co., N.Y. January 25, 1801<br>d. Tecumseh, Mich. Nov 9, 1864. |
| Melinda Nash              | b. June 27, 1805 at Murray, Orleans Co., N.Y.<br>d. Northville, Erie Co., Pa. March 14, 1879.    |
| Jacob P. Nash             | b. June 23, 1806 in Onondaga Co., N.Y.<br>d. at Wonewoc, Juneau County, Wisconsin in 1866.       |
| Chester John Webster Nash |  |
|                           | b. January 25, 1809, place unknown. Date and place of death unknown.                             |
| George O. Nash            | b. at Murray, Orleans Co., N.Y. Feb 14, 1811<br>d. Clymer, Chautauqua co., N.Y. in 1886.         |
| Polly Alvina Nash         | b. June 7, 1813 in Onondaga Co., N.Y.<br>d. Chatfield, Fillmore Co., Minnesota, date unknown.    |
| Melissa Nash              | b. Murray, Orleans Co., N.Y., July 25, 1816<br>d. Richland Co., Wisconsin, February 1865.        |

#### FIFTH GENERATION

\* The Spokane Nashes descend from Ephraim Nash.



EPHRAIM NASH b. January 25, 1801 at Trenton (now called Barneveld), Oneida County, N.Y. Son of Jacob Nash, Jr. and Mary Nichols Nash. Occupation: Contractor, farmer. m. Lois Goss Warner at Berwick, Pa., October 28, 1828. d. Nov 9, 1864 at Tecumseh, Mich. Interred at Tecumseh.

BIOGRAPHICAL: The Erie Canal, constructed by the State of New York between 1817 and 1825, was at that time the greatest public works enterprise in the United States. Ephraim Nash as a young man worked on the Erie Canal, probably as a laborer. When he was about 27 or 28 years of age he became a contractor, at first in partnership with others and labor for himself, on various "Public Works" in the States of New York, Pennsylvania and Ohio. Despite his lack of formal education, Ephraim Nash "accumulated a competency – if not a fortune" (5), including a farm in Harmony Township, Chautauqua County, N.Y. about 1½ miles west of the village of Panama. He retired to his farm in 1840 and remained there until 1850, when he again entered the contracting business, this time as one of the principal contractors for the New York and Erie Railroad. This railroad was projected to run from New York City to the town of Dunkirk on Lake Erie. After about ten years of railroad contracting Ephraim again retired to his farm. In 1864, he with his wife and two youngest daughters moved to Tecumseh, Lenawee County, Michigan, where their daughter, Mary Elizabeth, was living with her husband, Richard C. Moore. Ephraim Nash died at Tecumseh, November 9, 1864. In the words of his son, Charles W. Nash, "His life was one of untiring perseverance in whatever he had to do. In his business engagements, scrupulous, correct and just, and in his expenditures prudent. He was charitable to the poor; was a kind, genial, and warm hearted man in his social relations with his friends and mankind at large; and had the confidence and esteem of his neighbors and friends. And after having accomplished his work on earth, he passed in Peace from the pains of Time, to the Eternity beyond that life" (5).

LOIS GOSS (WARNER) NASH b. September 5, 1799 at Palmyra, Ontario County, N.Y. Daughter of Jonathan Warner and Mary Comstock. Occupation: teacher, housewife. d. December 10, 1886 at Minneapolis, Minn. Interred at St. Cloud, Stearns Co., Minnesota.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Lois Warner "received what was regarded in those days a good and thorough education." (5) She taught school for about 8 years before her marriage. "She possessed in a remarkable degree the rare and happy gift, or faculty, of imparting instruction." (5)

Upon his mother's death in 1886, Charles W. Nash wrote, "To her, death is but a birth into a higher and holier sphere; nor fading rose, nor failing music, nor setting sun portrays the scene. She passes from Earth to her reward as fades,

The Morning star which goes

Not down behind the darkened West, nor hides

Obscured among the tempests of the Sky

But melts away, into the light of Heaven" (5)

#### Children of Ephraim Nash and Lois Warner Nash

- |                      |    |  |
|----------------------|----|--|
| Charles Wipple Nash  | b. | Hawley (or Holley), Orleans County, N.Y., December 5, 1829. Date and place of death unknown. |
| Rosamond Warner Nash | b. | Panama, N.Y. July 28, 1831   |
|                      | d. | Sugar Creek, Pennsylvania August 1832.   |
| William Carroll Nash | b. | New Castle, Mercer Co., Pa., June 1, 1833  |
|                      | d. | probably at Nashville, Polk Co., Minnesota, date unknown.                                    |
| Mary Elisabeth Nash  | b. | New Castle, Pa. June 24, 1834  |
|                      | d. | probably at Tecumseh, Michigan, date unknown.  |
| Edwin Douglass Nash  | b. | Mahoning, near New Castle, Pa. July 2, 1836  |
|                      | d. | probably at Savannah, Mo. Date unknown.  |



Lucius Bradish Nash	b. Greenville, Mercer Co., Pa. March 12, 1838
	d. Spokane, Washington May 25, 1916.
George Oliver Nash	b. Fairfield, Crawford Co., Pa. Sept. 1840
	d. Panama, N.Y. March 16, 1841.
Sarah Belle Nash	b. Panama, N.Y. April 21, 1842
	d. probably at St. Cloud, Minn. Date unknown.
Ellen Amelia Ann Nash	b. Panama, N.Y. Nov 9, 1844
	d. St. Cloud, Minnesota April 17, 1872.

#### REFERENCES – PART 1

- (1) Vernon S. Phillips, D. D., "Francis Nash of Braintree, Mass. and 1550 of His Decendants" The Puritan Manuscripts Multilith, Akron, Ohio, August, 1933, p. 5, 7.
- (2) George Madison Bodge, Soldiers in King Philip's War, Printed by the Author, Leominster, Mass. 1896, p. 162. Also, see Massachusetts Archives. Vol. 67, p. 293.
- (3) "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in The Revolution" Secretary of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, p. 274.
- (4) Franklin B. Hough, History of Lewis County. State of New York, Munsell and Rowland, Albany, N.Y. 1860.
- (5) Charles Whipple Nash, "The Nash Record" A long-hand document prepared May 16, 1885 for Gilbert Nash of Weymouth, Massachusetts (Copy of original).

LUCIUS BRADISH NASH b. Greenville, Mercer Co., Pennsylvania, March 12, 1838. Son of Ephraim Nash and Lois Warner Nash. Occupation: lawyer, judge. M. Laura Linebaugh at Little Rock, Arkansas, September 1, 1866. (1) d. Spokane, Washington, May 25, 1916. Interred in Greenwood Cemetery, Spokane.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Lucius Nash attended Jamestown Academy, Jamestown, N.Y., and Westfield Academy, Westfield, N.Y. He later attended Ohio University and graduated from Union Law College, then located in Hastings, Minnesota, in 1859. He taught school for a short time and began the practice of law with his father, Charles W. Nash. In 1860, he moved to Pleasant Hill, Missouri, where he taught school and practiced law until the outbreak of the Civil War. He then moved to Taylor County, Iowa, where "he took the stump and assisted in raising the Twenty Ninth Iowa Infantry." (2) He was appointed First Lieutenant in Company F of that regiment. The 29<sup>th</sup> Iowa was mustered into Federal service at Bedford, Iowa December 1, 1862.

Lieutenant Nash was promoted to Captain, Company F, in March 1863, and shortly afterward was injured when the gun boat Luella was sunk in the Tallahatchee River. (3) While in camp at Helena, Arkansas in May 1863 Captain Nash contracted "a malignant type of measles which settled upon his stomach and bowels and has produced a permanent derangement causing indigestion of a chronic nature or dyspepsia. Also at the Battle of Jenkins Ferry on the Saline River in Arkansas in the Spring of 1864 was severely wounded in both insteps and is quite lame in said right leg in consequence." (4) Upon recovery from his wounds, Captain Nash was detailed to the Office of the Provost Marshal General, Little Rock, Arkansas September 22, 1864 as Assistant Provost Marshal in charge of secret service. He was honorably discharged from the service on August 10, 1865 at Davenport, Iowa. (3) Lieutenant Nash's personal description when he was mustered into the army was recorded as follows: "Age, 24 years; height, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, light; eyes, blue; hair, brown; born New York; occupation, lawyer." (3)

After the war Lucius Nash lived a short time with his mother in Tecumseh, Michigan, then returned to Little Rock where he married Laura Linebaugh in 1866. Their first child, a girl named Lulo, was born in Little Rok November 2, 1867, and later two sons, Lucius Garland Nash and Frank Channing Nash.



Shortly after his return to Little Rock Lucius Nash entered into a law partnership with Augustus H. Garland who had been a prominent member of the Confederate Congress. (5)

Apparently, the climate of Little Rock was not agreeable to Lucius Nash, and in 1873 he and Laura sold all their property using the proceeds, some \$30,000 to buy drafts on New York banks. They then departed for the West with their two sons (Lulo had died while a baby), traveling by the newly-completed Union Pacific Railroad to San Francisco, where they took a boat for Portland, Oregon. Upon arrival in Portland they learned that their drafts were worthless, the banks having failed in the "Black Friday" that precipitated the Panic of 1873.

With his remaining funds, Lucius Nash went on to Walla Walla, then the largest town in Washington Territory, where he entered into a law partnership with Thomas N. Caton. In a few years he was back on his feet financially, and in 1876 he moved to Seattle becoming a law partner with William H. White, former Justice of the Territorial Supreme Court of Washington. In 1879 he moved to Spokane Falls, Washington Territory, where he later established the law firm of Nash and Kinnaird.

In 1886 Lucius Nash, a Democrat, was appointed United States Territorial Judge for Washington Territory, and one of the Justices of the Territorial Supreme Court. He held this position until Washington became a State in 1889. In 1892, he formed a law partnership with his son, Lucius G. Nash under the name of Nash and Nash. In 1911 he was appointed receiver of the United States Land Office, a position he held until March, 1915.

Lawyer Nash had extensive business interests through which he became moderately wealthy until he was wiped out for a second time in the Panic of 1893. In a single night he lost \$365,000 when two of his sawmills and a large stock of lumber were destroyed by arson. He never fully recovered from this blow.

Lucius Nash was a pioneer member of the State Bar Association, and a member of the Spokane County Pioneer Society. He joined the Masons in 1882, becoming a Grand Master of the Spokane Lodge. He was one of the organizers of the Reno Post, Grand Army of the Republic. One of his last acts was to address the G.A.R. on February 22, 1916.

LAURA LINEBAUGH NASH b. Little Rock, Arkansas April 7, 1844. Daughter of Benjamin Linebaugh and Francisa Elizabeth Gaines Linebaugh. Occupation: housewife. Wife of Lucius Bradish Nash. d. Spokane, Washington June 2, 1913. Interred in Greenwood Cemetery, Spokane.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Laura's father died when she was less than two years old. Her mother later married Andre Joseph Hutt in whose family Laura was raised. She received a good education in local private schools.

Laura was called "Lollie" most of her life. She and her elder sister, Sarah Ellen Linebaugh (known as "Mittie") were very close, and Mittie's death in 1859 was a sad experience for Lollie.

In 1888, Judge Nash and Laura commissioned Architect L. L. Rand to design a rural home for them on the north bank of the Spokane River. The house was designed largely to Laura's specifications. It was two and one half stories high, with a full basement, 12 rooms, three fireplaces, stained glass windows and hardwood interior finish, and cost between \$15,000 and \$20,000 to build. (6) Both Laura and her husband lived the rest of their lives in this house.



# Nash Home Once Scene of

**Pioneer Judge Built Mansion Far Out to Keep Children Out of Harm's Way—Worth \$50,000 in 1886  
—Sold Recently for Paltry \$1100.**

## Gay Times

Spokane is not an old city as cities go but it is still rich in traditions because it is an integral part of the early west and not so long ago was peopled only by Indians. In wresting it from the wilderness, it was but natural that many colorful characters had a part. One of the most colorful of these was the late Lucius F. Nash, colonel in the northern army during the war, provost marshal of Oklahoma, United States judge in Washington territory and one of the most brilliant of lawyers during the days when Spokane and eastern Washington wore swaddling clothes.

The sale recently of the old Nash home on North Riverton, just east and north of the Mission street bridge, recalls the colorful career of Judge Nash. The home was built in 1886 at a cost of \$50,000. It sold for \$1100. Once one of Spokane's finest show places, it is now too large for the average family domicile and was purchased by Mary C. McKay from the Alice Von Rickert estate. It was sold in 1921 by the Nash heirs for \$12,000 to Alice Von Rickert, who operated a sanitarium there until her death.

In Spokane today are Attorney Lucius G. Nash, and County Clerk Frank Nash, sons of Judge Nash, both of whom grew up in this home. Attorney Nash not only remembers well the early days of Spokane but has the added talent of describing them well. He is an apt story teller and is the one best fitted to tell of the building of this famous house and incidents that happened there.

### CAME FROM LITTLE ROCK.

"When I was a boy of four years, I took my parents by the hand and brought them from Little Rock, Ark., to Walla Walla, Wash.," Mr. Nash said. "My father was a colonel in the northern army on the staff of General Steele. My mother was the daughter of a large slave owner in Little Rock, whose father conceived the idea of transporting his slaves to Jamaica in the belief he could still retain ownership of them there as it was a British possession.

"When the southern cause was waning, with his family and slaves, he started overland for Galveston, Texas, intending to embark for Jamaica. Shortly before they reached their destination, the war ended and the slaves were freed. With his family, he then began the long journey back to his home, all suffering untold hardships. When they arrived they found their home was being used by General Steele as a headquarters and they had to occupy slave dwellings.

"As I mentioned before, my father was on the staff of General Steele and living in the house while my mother lived in the slave quarters. This acquaintance culminated in their marriage and after the soldiers withdrew my mother and father occupied the house and I was born there. That was

the finest house I have ever seen and I have been in many mansions. Built by slave labor, it was a massive affair, much of its interior being made of mahogany, shipped from Jamaica. Its stairways were not box affairs as are modern stairways, but of solid mahogany beams. It would have stood for centuries had not some one burned it down.

### IN NOTED PARTNERSHIP.

"Although my father was a northern man, because he was kindly as provost marshal he was popular and after hostilities ceased he formed a law partnership with Augustus H. Garland, who was adviser to Jefferson Davis, president of the Confederacy, during the war. When the order was issued from Washington for all members of the Confederacy to take the test oath Mr. Garland refused and as a result was disbarred and my father had to carry on the law business.

"Mr. Garland carried his case to the United States supreme court and confirmed his contention the oath was unconstitutional. To this day, the Garland ex-parte case is one of the famous supreme court decisions. When I first appeared before the supreme court in 1903, Mr. McKinney, its secretary, told me that Mr. Garland and Matthew S. Carpenter were the greatest lawyers that had ever appeared before that court in the years he had been clerk there. Mr. Garland later became governor and then senator and the law firm prospered."

But in 1873, the health of Colonel Nash demanded a return to a northern climate and Washington was decided upon. They took train to San Francisco and from there a boat to Portland.

"In those days, it was the custom to buy New York exchange when traveling," Mr. Nash continued, "and when we arrived in Portland, my father went to a prominent judge to whom he had a letter of introduction to have him identify him at a bank to cash a \$2000 letter of credit.

### LETTER OF CREDIT USELESS.

"When my father produced the letter of credit on the New York bank, the judge said: 'Have you heard nothing of the failure of Jay Cook or of Black Friday?' My father informed him he had not and the judge then explained about the failure of Jay Cook, financier of the Civil war, and of the collapse of most of the New York banks. My father then produced New York exchange to the total value of \$30,000 and it was found that every bank on which it had been issued was closed.

"The judge informed my father that the New York collapse, together with the bankruptcy of the Northern Pacific railroad, would hold Portland back for years. The terminus of the N. P. had first been planned for Portland but the financial collapse

changed it to Tacoma. The judge advised my father to go to Walla Walla, where a lawyer by the name of Tom Caton was looking for such a partner as he. With the small resources he had left, my father got my mother, myself and a girl, who is now Mrs. Marie Graves, 83, and went to Walla Walla. She had been brought west with us and is still living in Spokane.

"The law partnership flourished as Walla Walla was the outlet of the Boise basin and the center of a rich farming and mining community. My father was always a money-maker and in a short time, he was prosperous again. He was young and vigorous and the loss of \$30,000 meant nothing to him in those days.

### MADE JUDGE IN 1886.

"Later, sensing that in Spokane there was greater opportunity, he moved here and in 1886 was named United States judge by President Grover Cleveland, a position that he held a year, resigning because he could make more money in private practice," Mr. Nash explained.

In those early days in Spokane, Judge Nash was in partnership with J. M. Kinnaird, one of the first superior court judges in the region. Judge Kinnaird rode a well-groomed horse with a bobbed tail and used an English saddle instead of a western one with a horn. As a result, the people got the idea he was highbrow and defeated him.

"He was a fine lawyer and a fine man," Mr. Nash said. "His body was found one day in the river. It was declared he committed suicide. But to this day, I believe he was murdered."

With a family growing up, Judge Nash determined that it was not best for his children to be associated with the scenes that were prevalent in every western town in those days. As a result, he bought seven acres near the river east of the Mission street bridge and decided to build a home there. This was in the fall of 1886.

"There were no carpenters in Spo-





**FORMER NASH RESIDENCE.**

Built in 1886 at Cost of \$50,000 by Judge L. F. Nash on North Riverton.

kane at that time and my father sent to Minneapolis and John and Charles Erickson, who still live in Spokane, and Mr. Bloomquist, who built many houses later on the South Side, and another, came to build the house." Mr. Nash continued. "First, a house for the carpenters to live in was built and then the big barn. We first moved into the barn and occupied it until the house was completed. It took about six months to do so, I remember, the carpenters working all winter.

"In those days, there were no finishing mills in the west and my father sent to the middle west for all the finished lumber. The outside was of cedar, which could be obtained on the Coast, but all the other good lumber was shipped from middle western mills. All windows were made of plate glass with the house finished in solid oak paneling. The floors were of hardwood and the house had 18 rooms. It had three fireplaces, three bathrooms, two kitchens and the only hot water heating plant in the west.

"It also had a full cemented basement with stationary wash tubs," Mr. Nash said. "The furniture, a carload, was also shipped from the east.

"When one realizes this was back in 1886 when modern plumbing was almost unheard of, the magnificence of this dwelling may be better appreciated. Few homes, except in the south, ever have two kitchens, but as Mrs. Nash was a southern woman and designed the house, the two kitchens were included. In one was a huge stove made of brick for baking. In the other was the smaller stove for ordinary cooking purposes.

#### CHINESE COOK GENIUS.

"We had a Chinese cook, named Gee, for years and let me tell you when it comes to cooking and the management of a cuisine, a Chinaman has it all over a Frenchman," Mr. Nash went on. "Faithful to a degree and the best of cooks, if you ask for a dish they do not know how to prepare, they will never admit ignorance, but learn from a fellow countryman

how to prepare it.

"Gee was a funny fellow, but he ran his kitchen. If callers came to the house at the side door, he would open the door but not let them in, ordering them around to the front door. And they never got in the side door, either. And when he prepared a large dinner for guests, he would always present himself after he had served it and expect to be praised for his efforts and he always was enthusiastically and sincerely praised.

"It was always open house in that home. My mother, being a southerner, loved to entertain and my father gave her carte blanche. Gee always cooked and served the meal. He would permit no other to touch anything. But in addition, we had a housemaid, a laundress and a coachman, the laundress helping with the dishes after the large dinners.

#### CHILDREN HAD PONIES.

"In addition to my brother and myself, there were four daughters and there were parties all the time for the children. We had several ponies and carriage horses as there were no street cars in those days and we were so far out we had to drive or ride to and from town. One time I bought a stallion and put it in the barn.

"Late that night, there was a terrific commotion in the barn and my father woke me up demanding to know what the trouble was. I told him I had brought a stallion home that afternoon and he said:

"Son, you go out and get that stallion out of there before he tears the place apart."

"I did and was more careful in my horse trading thereafter.

"My father developed the Big Bend country and built and operated sawmills where Waterville now stands. In one fire he lost \$365,000 in one night when two sawmills and a large supply of timber was destroyed. He built the east half of the Rookery building, recently torn down, and lost one of the finest law libraries in the west in the fire of 1889.

#### PANICS CRIPPLED HIM.

"Wiped out in the panic of 1873, he was also badly crippled by the panic of 1893, losing his share in the Rookery building at that time. He was young in 1873 but in 1893 he was 20 years older and did not have the vigor to carry on as he had before and never recouped his financial losses," Mr. Nash said.

On the wall of Mr. Nash's office is the framed appointment of his father to the position of United States judge. He is also proud of the fact that Augustus H. Garland was his godfather and that his own middle name is Garland, after him.

But as he concluded his story his eyes twinkled.

"As I told you before, my father built that house out in the country because he did not believe his children should be running around town. But I knew five ways to get out of that house with no one knowing it and there was always a pony in the barn. You can put it in the paper that I was the black sheep of the family, but I had an awful good time."

A. C. L. Jr.



### Children of Lucius Bradish Nash and Laura Linebaugh Nash

Lulo Nash	b. Little Rock, Ark. November 2, 1867 d. Little Rock, July 1868.
Lucius Garland Nash	b. Little Rock, Ark. March 4, 1869 d. Spokane, Washington July 4, 1945.
Frank Channing Nash	b. Little Rock, Ark. September 14, 1871 d. Spokane, Washington May 19, 1954.
Margaret Lucile Nash	b. Walla Walla, Washington Territory February 29, 1876 d. Los Angeles, California April 21, 1917.
Laura Elise Nash	b. Seattle, Washington Territory March 31, 1880 d. November 23, 1975 at Newport, Oregon.
Nina Rosamond Nash	b. Spokane Falls, Washington Territory April 28, 1882 d. Washington, D.C. Nov 22, 1946.
Francisa Gaines Nash	b. Spokane Falls, Washington Territory January 3, 1884 d. Los Angeles, Calif. February 21, 1965.

### **APPENDIX A**

#### **THE NAME AND FAMILY OF NASH**

(COMPILED BY THE MEDIA RESEARCH BUREAU  
OF WASHINGTON, D.C. ABOUT 1948)

The name of Nash is of Saxon origin and probably was originally Atte-an-ash referring to the place of residence of the person to whom it was applied, and gradually became At-n-ash, At-Nash and finally Nash. It is sometimes found on ancient records in the additional forms of Nashe and Naish.

The family, like its name, was of Saxon origin and was resident in England long prior to the time of the Norman conquest of England by William the Conqueror in 1066. It was to be found at early dates in the counties of Oxford, Worcester, London, Suffolk, and Lancaster, as well as in Ulster, Ireland, and in Wales, about the end of the sixteenth century. It is thought probably that the root stock of the family was the line of Oxfordshire. This line was represented in the early sixteenth century by one John Nash, who was the father of Michael Nash, who was living in the year 1574.

One family of the name was early situated in London and from this line was descended the Nash who became Lord Mayor of London in 1772.

Of the Lancaster line of the family, one Edward Nash was living in 1592 and was the father of at least two sons, Edward and John, of whom the first emigrated to new England about 1649 and will be mentioned again later, and the second is believed to have gone to Virginia and been the ancestor of the family of that colony and of the branch which was later to be found in the colony of North Carolina.

It is thought that the first of the Nashes to emigrate to New England was James Nash, who made his home at Weymouth, Mass., in 1628. He was the father of James and Jacob Nash and probably of others as well.

In 1630 one Gregory Nash emigrated from England to Charlestown, Mass., in the fleet with Winthrop. He and his wife both died shortly after, leaving a son named William, who was the father by his wife Mary of several children, among whom were Peter and Mary.

Thomas Nash, who emigrated in 1637 from Lancaster, England, to Boston, Mass., is believed to have been the progenitor of the most numerous of the families of the name in America. He brought with him his wife Margery Baker and their children, Mary, John, Sarah, Joseph, and Timothy.

About 1649 Edward Nash, before mentioned emigrant from the county of Lancaster, made his home at Stratford, Conn., and later removed to Norwalk, in the same Colony. It is probable that he was related in some



way to the emigrant Thomas last mentioned. His children were Ann, Hannah, and John and there may have been others but no further record has been found.

Joshua Nash of Boston prior to 1659, in which year he married Elizabeth Porter, was the father of five children, Thomas, Elizabeth, Sarah, Robert, and Joseph.

One John Nash was living in Boston about the same time and is believed to have been the younger brother of Joshua. He married Rebecca Smith sometime before 1667 and was the father by her of Mary and John, and possibly of others.

Sometime before the year 1670 a Joseph Nash emigrated to New England and is said to have been first at Scituate, then at Weymouth, and finally at Boston, in the colony of Massachusetts. By his wife Elizabeth Holbrook he is known to have had one son named Joseph and probably had others, but no further record of his family is at hand.

Francis Nash of Braintree, Mass., is recorded as serving in King Phillip's War in 1675 and is believed to have emigrated quite a time before or perhaps to have descended from one of the earlier branches of the family in America. By his first wife Elizabeth he had issue of Elizabeth, Samuel, Thomas, John, Margaret, and another child that died in early youth. In 1697 he married as his second wife Mary (Purchas) Niles, a widow, and had further issue of Benjamin, James, and Mary.

Others of the family who emigrated during the seventeenth century but left few records of themselves and their families were Samuel of Plymouth in 1630, who is known to have had two daughters, one of whom was named Martha; Robert of Boston in 1643, who had been previously at Charlestown; Isaac of Dover in 1657, who later removed to York, ME, and is known to have had a wife named Phebe; John of Salisbury in 1660, who had been earlier at Newbury; and one William, whose date of emigration is not known, but who was living in Virginia before 1700.

Many other of the name emigrated to America in the following century, among whom was the family of another William Nash, who settled at Bedminster, Penn.

The descendants of these various branches of the family in America have spread to practically every State of the union and have aided as much in the growth of the country as their ancestors aided in the founding of the nation. They have been noted for their courage, energy, ambition, industry, piety, integrity, power of will, hatred of hypocrisy, resourcefulness, mental ability, and leadership.

Among those of the Nashes who fought as officers in the War of the Revolution were Captain Clement of North Carolina, Brigadier-General Francis of North Carolina, Captain Isaac of New Hampshire, Colonel John of Virginia, Colonel Thomas of New Hampshire, and Lieutenant William of Pennsylvania.

A few of the many members of the family who have distinguished themselves in various parts of the world throughout the ages are:

Thomas Nash of Suffolk County, English satirist and dramatist, 1567-1601;  
Richard Nash, called Beau Nash, of Wales, English leader of fashion, 1674-1762.  
Abner Nash of Virginia, American politician; 1716-1786;  
Sir John Nash of London, English architect, 1752-1835; and  
George Kilburn Nash of Ohio, American politician, 1842-1904.

One of the most frequently recurrent of the many coats-of-arms of the family, which is sometimes found with slight variations in coloring and detail, is described as follows:

Arms. -- "Sable, on a chevron between three greyhounds statant argent, as many sprigs of ash slipped vert."

Crest. -- "A greyhound courant argent."

(Arms taken from Burke's "General Armory", 1884.)



## Sources.

The above data have been compiled chiefly from the following sources:

S. Nash – “The Nash Family”, 1853.  
E. T. Nash – “Fifty Puritan Ancestors”, 1902.  
Fretz – “A Genealogical Record”, 1903.  
Page – “Page, Nash, and Peek Families”, 1911.  
Savage – “Genealogical Dictionary of New England”, 1860.  
Heitman – “Officers of the Continental Army”, 1914.  
“The Americana”, 1934.  
Burke – “General Armory”, 1884, and “Heraldry”, 1844.

NINA ROSAMOND NASH CRON b. Spokane Falls, Washington Terr. April 28, 1882. Daughter of Lucius Bradish Nash and Laura Linebaugh Nash. Occupation: housewife, artist (landscape and miniature painter) m. Anton Caesar Cron at Spokane, Washington January 20, 1906. d. Washington, D.C. November 22, 1946. Interred Arlington National Cemetery, Arlington, Virginia.

BIOGRAPHICAL: Nina Nash was educated at Miss Mills Academy in California. As a girl, she was intensely interested in art, and although she had very little formal instruction, she became a competent painter and illustrator before her marriage. (I have two pen-and-ink drawings she made in 1899 and 1900). In Alaska, 1907-08, she painted over 100 water color studies of Eskimos, for which she found immediate sale upon her return to the States. In 1915 he went to New York and studied miniature painting under Elsie Dodge Pattee, Mabel Welch and Amelia Fuller. She continued to paint miniatures most of her life and exhibited her work in New York City, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Memphis, Baltimore, Washington, Detroit and Honolulu. Two of her miniatures are in the National Fine Arts Collection of the Smithsonian Institution in Washington. She also painted landscapes in oil, and in 1927 graduated from the Meyer Both School of Commercial Art in Chicago.

One critic described Nina Cron's work as follows:

“Mrs. Cron's miniatures have been pronounced by critics as superlatively fine. They have been acclaimed not only for their fineness of feature and delicacy of coloring, but for the beauty of texture her skin tints convey, the artist's genius transferring to the ivory a marvelous lifelike resemblance to nature... Her miniatures have also been shown in Baltimore and at the Corcoran Art Gallery in Washington, D.C., where, during her residence there, Mrs. Cron not only gained the reputation of being considered one of today's famous miniature painters, but she was credited with being one of its fairest critics.” (9)

## Children of Anton Caesar Cron and Nina Nash Cron

Federick William Cron	b. August 28, 1906 at Spokane, Washington.
Lucius Nash Cron	b. June 17, 1908 at Fort St. Michael, Alaska Territory.
Robert Nash Cron	b. April 6, 1912 at East Lansing, Mich.



## ELLIS FAMILY

Reverend Amos and Elizabeth Ellis. Little is known about the early beginning except the obituary from the Wisconsin State Journal about the death of Nathan Hooker Ellis:

### OBITUARY FROM WISCONSIN STATE JOURNAL

Nathan Hooker Ellis was born in Rothiam, Yorkshire England, April 11, 1844, Christened May 5, 1844. In 1849 his parents, Amos and Elizabeth Ellis, with their family came to America, taking up land under the British Temperance Emigration Society, which had been organized in Liverpool, England in 1842. On this farm, which is located about 2 miles southwest of Mazomanie, Nathan grew to manhood. Wisconsin has been his home all but 12 years of his life in America; those few years were spent in Williamsburg, Va.

In 1864 he was married to Mary Ellen Batty, who was a faithful helpmate for 54 years. To this union were born 9 children, 3 of whom died in infancy. One son, Ray, was drowned at the age of 25. In 1921 Mr. Ellis was married to Mrs. Sarah Preston who died last March. He is survived by 2 sons and 3 daughters: Hubert of Collinsville, Illinois; Walter of Sparta, Wisconsin; Mrs. George Holmes of Williamsburg, Va; Mrs. Jessie Kent of Milwaukee; and Mrs. Charles Jones of Maomanie; 11 grandchildren and 5 great-grandchildren. One sister, Mrs. Eliza Bywater, Waupaca, also remains.

The deceased was a veteran of the Civil War, being a member of Company D, 23<sup>rd</sup> Wisconsin Infantry. This regiment took part in various engagements in Ky., Tenn., and La., also at the siege of Vicksburg. The day after the surrender the 23<sup>rd</sup> was transferred to La., and joined forces against Jackson, Miss., and participated in the Red River Campaign in which he was wounded, later being honorably discharged from active service. His patriotism was most pronounced; whatever concerned his country and her welfare was dear to him. Never did he miss a G.A.R. encampment which was possible for him to attend.

Loyalty was an outstanding characteristic of Mr. Ellis's make-up. An example of loyalty to his kin is seen in the last journey he took for he was on his way to Milwaukee to be guest at the wedding of his grand-daughter, Grace Kent, when death most unexpectedly overtook him, Tues., Oct 14, 1930. He was loyal too, to the lodges of which he was a member, the Masonic and Eastern Star. A deeply religious man, he was most loyal and devoted to his Church and his God. Night and morning his voice rose in audible prayer to Him whom he had followed closely all the 86 years of his full rich life.

His sunny disposition, his gentle kindly nature endeared him to a large circle, who will miss his visible presence, but who will continue to feel his influence. To have lived a life so true, so faithful, and so consistent with his profession means to leave a memory that will be a blessing to many through years to come.

There wasn't any family tree for the Ellises in this book, just this notice and a note\* written out by Daddy. (Apparently copied by Shirley Holmes Holt, Oct, 1979.)

\* \* \*

Nathan Hooker Ellis was born April 11, 1844 in Rothiam, Yorkshire, England, son of the Reverend Amos and Elizabeth Ellis. Nation married Mary Ellen Batty on Dec 28, 1844, Vermont, Danie Co., Wisconsin by Thomas Godkinson.

Mary Ellen Batty, whose family came over on the same ship as he. At one time he was Mayor of Sparta, Wisconsin. He was a veteran of the Civil War serving with Company D, 23<sup>rd</sup> Wisconsin Infantry. He took part in battles in Ky., Tenn., La., and the Red River Campaign, Jackson, Miss. He was wounded and honorably discharged. She died April 1, 1918. After his first wife's death, he married Mrs. Sarah Preston in 1921. Nathan died Oct 14, 1930.

---

\* A note written out by Clyde Ellis Holmes about his maternal grandfather.



## THE HOLMES FAMILY

William Holmes was born in 1786 in Kentsville, Yorkshire, England, son of Unknown. William married Mariah Dodge, Nov 1, 1820.

William sailed for this country from Liverpool, England on May 20, 1818. He was thirty-five years old when he got his citizenship papers from District Court, City and County of Philadelphia, Penn, Nov 8, 1821. He had a farm of ninety-eight acres, house and sawmill and other interests, in Suzeen County, Penn.

After the premature death of William Holmes, his children, Charles Henry, Mary Ann, Cecilia, and William Holmes were awarded to a guardian on March 20, 1833 by the Orphans' Court to a James Roop, their uncle, as they were all under fourteen years of age.

### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HOLMES AND MARIAH DODGE

William Holmes, Jr.	b.	d.
Mary Ann Holmes	b.	d.
Cecilia Holmes	b.	d.
Charles Henry, I	b. Sept 11, 1821	d. Nov 25, 1886

Charles Henry Holmes was born September 11, 1821, son of William and Mariah Dodge Holmes. Charles married Mary F. Ashton on May 2, 1844 at Philadelphia, Penn. Mary F. was the daughter of James J. and \_\_\_\_\_ Ashton. Mary Jane was born in Germantown, Penn on \_\_\_\_\_, 1820. She died in Charles City County, Virginia, Jan 21, 1888. Charles died Nov 25, 1886.

### CHILDREN OF CHARLES HENRY HOLMES AND MARY F. ASHTON

George Washington Holmes	b.	Dec 2, 1845	d.	June 10, 1865 of Civil War wounds
Charles Henry Holmes, II	b.	Nov 6, 1847	d.	Mar 7, 1939
William Penn Holmes	b.	June 30, 1850	d.	Jan 7, 1906
Thomas Ashton Holmes	b.	Mar 5, 1852	d.	April 26, 1858
Ellie Therissa Holmes	b.	Oct 28, 1853	d.	Sept 28, 1856
Frank Pierce Holmes	b.	Dec 5, 1856	d.	
Virginia Frances Holmes	b.	Sept 16, 1858	d.	
Henry Bascum Holmes	b.	Oct 3, 1860	d.	1862

NOTE: GEORGE WASHINGTON HOLMES PARTICIPATION IN THE CIVIL WAR

Enlisted Dec 12, 1861 at Jamestown, Virginia in Co H., 52 Virginia Militia as a substitute for a Robert Maddox.

Transferred March 26, 1862 to Charles City Southern Guard. Co K, 53 Regs Virginia Infantry.

Wounded and captured at the Battle of Gettysburg. Pa., July 1, 2, 3, 1863.

Paroled at home recovering from wounds; Oct 31, 1863.

Captured by Gen. Butler's Forces in the vicinity of Deep Bottom. Va., Sept 15, 1864 near Howlett's House.

Prisoner of War at Point Lookout, Md. Oct 29, 1864 – June 2, 1864

Died of Civil War wounds and imprisonment June 10, 1865.

*Life in the Confederate Prison*



*Camp at Point Lookout,  
Maryland  
By Miss Harriet Chilton – Guest Historian*

All the horrors were not at Andersonville. The horrors of life at Point Lookout Prison Camp can be summed up by a quotation from Edwin W. Beitzell's book *Point Lookout Prison Camp for Confederates*, published in 1972:

The story of Point Lookout prison camp is a horrid story to tell. It is a story of cruel decisions in high places—decisions arrived at coldly and without compassion. It is a story of diarrhea and dysentery, of typhoid and typhus, of burning sands and freezing cold in rotten tents—it is a story of despair and the deaths of 4000 prisoners, many of whom could have been saved.

Dr. Frederick Griffith of Westmoeland County, Virginia, who was imprisoned at the Point during the War between the States, wrote "It is no longer a war for the Union but one of conquest and revenge." Withholding the necessities of life from the helpless prisoners, although supplies were available, stemmed from the vindictive policy of the U. S. Secretary of War, Edwin M. Stanton, of an "eye for an eye" without regard for the inability of the South to supply the needs of their Federal prisoners. Undoubtedly this policy cost the lives of many men. The Confederate Government and also many people of the North pressed for an exchange of prisoners, but Secretary Stanton refused, an action concurred in by General U. S. Grant and General Benjamin Butler.

The prisoners at Point Lookout had insufficient food, clothing and shelter, resulting in unnecessary disease and death. They were always hungry and were given barely enough to keep body and soul together. Meals were served twice a day, at 8:00 a.m. and 3:00 p.m. and often were of damaged rations. One soldier wrote that hunger necessitated their eating this tainted food but the odor was very offensive. Breakfast consisted of three ounces of bread and about two or three ounces of beef or pork. Soup and bread made the next meal. The soup was made of either potatoes, beans, onions or a compound of cabbage, carrots and other green vegetables. If the soup was made of potatoes they were not peeled and the onions were frequently spoiled. In April 1864 reductions were made in the amount of food given the prisoners, and tea and coffee were cut off, in the mistaken idea that the Confederacy was deliberately starving their prisoners.

The water supply was almost as bad as the food supply. The water was polluted and conditions at the camp unsanitary. The brackish water was obtained by digging down six to eight feet and it was strongly impregnated with iron and alkaline salts which acted like salts upon the bowels. It no doubt was the prime cause of the fearful mortality among the prisoners (a great many men were constantly sick with diarrhea and dysentery). The water had an offensive odor and left a coating on tinware.

"It is the desire of the War Department to provide as little clothing for them as possible." So reads an order from Major General Ethan Allen, a member of Secretary Stanton's staff, and the order was faithfully carried out. The prisoners were ragged, dirty and thinly clad. In October 1864 a request was made to the authorities for 4000 shirts, 3000 pants, 2500 pairs of shoes and 1500 blankets to supply one per man, but they were never furnished. Because this request was denied, in November 1864, with winter coming on, many of the men were barefoot. The people of St. Mary's County, Maryland, donated some clothes but they did not always get to those for whom they were intended.

Apparently the housing conditions were worse at Point Lookout than at any other prison camp, because only here were the prisoners without barracks. Old Sibley tents were erected for the use of the prisoners as Secretary Stanton had refused to permit barracks to be built. Tents for 10,000 were issued. In winter the air was cold and damp and the ground upon which the men lay was damp also. They were poorly supplied with blankets, generally one blanket to three men. When, in the winter, a high tide and an easterly gale would flood the whole surface of the camp, and freeze as it flooded, the suffering of the Southerners, many accustomed to a warmer climate, may easily be imagined. Many died outright and many more went to their graves crippled with rheumatism. Many days during the coldest weather they had no fire in the tents.

Point Lookout was such an unhealthy camp that the prisoners considered they had a better chance for their lives fighting in the army. Recovery from disease was tardy and the



Sanitary Commission reported deaths of thirty percent. Dr. Frederick Griffith, who was imprisoned there said, "Many of the prisoners die of scurvy, a most horrible disease. . . . I believe Dr. Thompson, U. S. Surgeon in charge of camp, does all in his power to alleviate suffering but he is furnished with neither proper diet or a sufficiency of medicine to correct the malady." The severe Northern winters brought death to many soldiers who had only lightweight clothing and were undernourished when captured during the last year of the war. Also some prisoners suffered from a temporary blindness for part of each day, caused by the glare of the sun on the sand, white tents and water surrounding the Point.

The poet, Sidney Lanier, contracted tuberculosis while imprisoned at Point Lookout, which led to his early death. After the war he wrote a novel about his prison experiences called *Tiger Lilies*, in which he said, "to go into a prison of war is in all respects to be born over . . . and so in this little world, which was as much separated from the outer world as if it had been in the outer confines of space, it was striking to see how society immediately resolved itself into those three estates invariably constituted elsewhere — aristocrats, artisans and drones." John Banister Tabb, Sidney Lanier's closest friend at the Point, described the prison as a "hell-hole" so bad that even later in life when he became a Catholic priest, he could never forgive his enemies. He denounced the officer in charge of prisoners as an "unprincipled, infamous character."

The cruel and inhumane treatment of the prisoners by the guards add but yet another horror to the Point Lookout story. Published diaries of prisoners report sixteen shootings of prisoners by camp guards, but official records mention only four. Reward was given for crime . . . it was understood that any sentinel who shot a prisoner "consistent with orders" should be rewarded by promotion or money; thus hirelings used their power cruelly and wantonly. One ex-prisoner told in his diary about a Yankee corporal who beat one of the prisoners over the shoulders with the flat of his sword for no other reason than that he was sick and failed to get in ranks to roll call in time.

Captain Henry Clay Dickinson of the Second Virginia Cavalry, wrote in his diary, "Upon arrival, soon the search commenced . . . all watches, jewelry and money were taken, hats turned inside out, boots taken off, etc." He also tells of a disgraceful raid across the Potomac River into Westmoreland County, Virginia, by guards from the Point. He saw them return with their booty—items of necessity to a farmer but of no use to a soldier in camp. They brought back farm equipment, money, spoons, plates, jewelry, side-boards, curtains,

etc. During 1864 there were five raids on the Northern Neck of Virginia by the Federal forces at the Point, which resulted in the capture of some civilians as well as much burning, raping and looting.

The skill and ingenuity of many of the prisoners enabled them to make various devices from the materials at hand to wile away the time. Rings were made of coat buttons, fans from packing boxes, carvings from bone, chess and checker boards from scrap wood, and some soldiers even collected enough cracker boxes to build houses on "cracker box row." One prisoner wrote home about paying 10¢ to go to a concert put on by the "Rebs." Several letters and diaries mention attending preaching on the Sabbath in the mess halls.

Inevitably some gambling went on, hardtack being the real unit of exchange (so much hardtack for so much tobacco, etc.). Confederate money was worth four to seven cents on the dollar. Some even managed to get a little humor into their lives. A notice appeared on the bulletin board one day: "Help wanted to assist me in eating my rations. Only the very experienced need apply." Another notice read: "Have drawn a pair of shoes, one size six and one size ten; if any gentleman has an extra size ten please call me at so-and-so." A list of names was put on the bulletin board of those who had received letters or packages from home . . . . A soldier from Farmville, Virginia, Robert D. Miller made fans from discarded goods boxes, which he sold to people from Northern cities who visited the prison "to see the Rebel prisoners." These he sold for \$5.00. Fearing that his money would be taken from him when he was released, he cut a hole in his New Testament in which he inserted the money. When called on to declare his possessions when checking out, he held up his New Testament.

The greatest care was taken to prevent escape; letters were examined with minute care and boxes opened and inspected. Prisoners were not allowed to go to the fence which surrounded the prison area. However, some soldiers did manage to escape from Point Lookout. One group of soldiers acquired canteens which they corked tightly and used as floats in the Chesapeake Bay, after escaping through a hole sawed in a wall six inches thick.



Point Lookout Prison Camp (officially named Camp Hoffman) was built after the Battle of Gettysburg to hold 10,000 persons, but by the end of the war it housed 20,000 in degraded, crowded conditions, and their suffering was ignored. The official number of deaths is put at 3384 but notations from ex-prisoners telling of friends who died there whose names are not listed, put the number closer to 4000. Their remains are buried at Scotland in a National cemetery where the State of Maryland has erected a monument in their memory with the following inscription:

### ***SOUTH***

At the call of Patriotism and duty they encountered the perils of the field, endured the trials of a prison, and were faithful, even unto death.

The Federal Government also erected a monument there, listing the names of the Confederate dead.

When the prisons of the War Between the States are mentioned, most people think immediately, and only, of Andersonville because a highly publicized book was written about it. In fact, it was in operation only a little over a year before the war ended. Official figures show that the percentage of deaths in Confederate prison camps was eight percent while that in Northern camps was twelve percent. The horrors of life in Point Lookout and other Federal camps were largely unknown to the country as a whole.

President Lincoln's government refused to make any agreement for exchange of prisoners, as this would recognize the independent government of the Confederacy, so the average prisoner lived out the war in misery. The fate of the captured soldier was even more uncertain than that of the wounded, for he was far from home and at the mercy of his enemies. When the exchange program finally did begin, the first soldiers released from Point Lookout were those unfit for duty. Secretary Stanton stated 'We do not intend to reinforce the rebel army by exchanging prisoners.' Because of this policy thousands of prisoners languished in overcrowded prisons, both North and South, causing unnecessary deaths on both sides.

### **Bibliography**

Barziza, Decimus et Ultimus. *The Adventures of a Prisoner of War 1863-1864*

Beitzell, Edwin W. *Point Lookout Prison Camp for confederates*

Hesseltine, William B. *Civil War Prisons*

Keiley, Anthony M. *In Vinculis; or the Prisoner of War*

*Editor's Note:* Miss Chilton is a member of the Robert E. Lee Chapter 3233, Falls Church, Virginia

### CHARLES HENRY HOLMES, II, PARTICIPATION IN THE CIVIL WAR

Charles Henry Holmes, II, was too young to serve in the Civil War. He served as a camp boy with Co. K 53<sup>rd</sup> Va. Reg., Charles City Southern Guards, Pickett's Div. Stationed on the south side of the James River. He witnessed the naval battle between the Merrimac Confederate Warship and the Cumberland and Congress; Federal Warships, on April 7, 1864.

Charles Henry Holmes, II, was born November 6, 1847 at Philadelphia, Penn, son of Charles Henry Holmes and Mary F. Ashton. Charles married Laura Pocahontas Wade on November 17, 1875 at Henrico County, Virginia. Laura was the daughter of William and Amanda Wade. Laura was born in New Kent County, Virginia on June 25, 1854. She died in Williamsburg, Virginia on March 9, 1936. Charles died in Williamsburg, Virginia on March 7, 1939.

### CHILDREN OF CHARLES HENRY HOLMES, II, AND LAURA POCAHONTAS WADE

George William Holmes	b. Oct 1, 1881	d. Dec 26, 1940
m. Amy Louise Ellis;	Feb 4, 1903	
	b. March 6, 1879	d. Oct 30, 1964
Mary Ashton Holmes	b. Aug 31, 1877	d. Jan 15, 1972
m. James Clyde Selph;		
	b.	d.



Nannie Henly Holmes	b. July 31, 1887	d.
m. William J. Kernes;		
	b.	d.
Laura Pocahontas Holmes	b. Sept 30, 1893	d. Jan 13, 1963
m. Ralph Elroy Johnston;		
	b. Sept 30 1891	d. March 5, 1939
Gardner Tyler Holmes	b. July 26, 1884	d.
m. Jessie Elizabeth Mauer		
	b.	d.
Robert Wade Holmes	b. July 7, 1879	d. 1957
m. Georgia Burbanks;	Sept 12, 1900	
	b. 1881	d. 1952
Charles Henry Holmes	b. Nov 3, 1895	d. May 17, 1959
m. Elizabeth C. Griffin;		
	b. Mar 20, 1896	d.
Charles Ashton Holmes;	b. Sept 2, 1876	d. Nov 2, 1876
Lillian Parmer Holmes;	b. Oct 6, 1889	d. Aug 7, 1892
m. _____;		
	b.	d.
Charlie Holmes	b. July 7, 1879	d. Sept 12, 1888

George William Holmes was born Oct 1, 1881 at Charles City County, Virginia, son of Charles Henry Holmes, II, and Laura Pocahontas Wade. George married Amy Louise Ellis on February 4, 1903 at Yorktown, Virginia. Amy Louise was the daughter of Nathan and Mary Ellen Batty Ellis. Amy Louise was born in Sparta, Wisconsin on March 6, 1879. She died in Williamsburg, Virginia on October 30, 1964. George had preceded her in death on December 26, 1940.

#### CHILDREN OF GEORGE WILLIAM HOLMES AND AMY LOUISE ELLIS

Clyde Ellis Holmes	b. Dec 28, 1903	d. April 23, 1979
m. Mary "Mae" Elizabeth Morecock;	July 22, 1928	
	b. Sept 28, 1908	d.
Mary Louise Holmes	b. May 26, 1907	d.
m. Robert Nash Cron;	Sept 9, 1939	
	b. April 6, 1912	d. Feb 28, 1998

Mary Louise Holmes Cron was born May 26, 1907 at Williamsburg, Virginia, daughter of George William Holmes and Amy Louise Ellis. Mary married Robert Nash Cron on September 9, 1939 at Williamsburg, Virginia. Robert Nash Cron was the son of Anton Caesar and Nina Rosamond Nash Cron. Bob was born in East Lansing, Michigan on April 6, 1912. Bob died in Littleton, Colorado on Feb 28, 1998

#### Children Of Mary Louise Holmes and Robert Nash Cron

Frederick Holmes Cron	b. Aug 2, 1941	d.
m. Ella Margaret Bone;	June 18, 1966	
	b. June 24, 1943	d.



## THE NISHWITZ FAMILY

The family was thought to have migrated from Mainz, Germany in the late 1700's.

The following is a paper written by Scott Nishwitz as an eighth grade student, age 13, for his Social Studies Class.

Scott Nishwitz

### My Family

In the search for my roots I have found many interesting stories about my ancestors. Some of them are related here.

I can trace the Nishwitz family back to the late 1700's in Mainz, Germany. Jacob Nishwitz came to the United States and settled in Piqua, Ohio in the 1800's.

My great, great or great, great, great grandfather was friends with Davy Crocket and they hunted many times together.

My great grandfather Lewis who was born in 1892 in Piqua, Ohio owned and worked a farm all of his adult life. He met and married Winona Holtzapple. They had 5 children. All of them were born in the farm house. Of course they all helped with all the chores on the farm. In the depression the farm helped feed the family and in many ways they were luckier than a lot of families because they were able to eat well and pay the taxes so they did not lose the farm. There was plenty of hunting around the area so they had meat to eat too. My great-grandfather died in Sept 1970. My great grandmother sold the farm after my great grandfather died. She moved into town where she was closer to other people especially a couple of her children. She died in Piqua, Ohio in 1981.

My grandparents met in 8<sup>th</sup> grade where they went to school in a one room school house in Houston, Ohio. Both of them were born in 1924. My grandfather was born in the farm house his parents owned and my grandmother was born at her home by the same doctor that would eventually deliver my Dad. After my grandfather graduated from high school he had to go into the military. He went into the army-air corp where he served his time in the Mairiana's repairing planes. My grandmother anxiously awaited for his return so they could get married. He returned home in 1946 and they got married. They were able to build a house right away because only veterans of the war were being allowed homes. Their first house only cost \$6,000 to build. How time have changed! Both of my grandparents worked at factories after the war (World War II). They didn't like working at the factories so they bought a farm. To keep things going they still had to work at the factories and also work the farm. They started coming out to Wyoming to go hunting and also vacation. They fell in love with the state and decided to try and move out here. They looked at motels one year while on a hunting trip and decided to quit their jobs and sell the farm to buy a motel. They moved to Dubois in 1963. For many years they went back to Ohio to work because there was no motel business in the winter months. When I talk to them they tell me how much they love it out here and love being self-employed. They still live here and run the motel during the summer months. They had 1 son (my Dad).

My father, Michael, was born on January 22, 1947 in Piqua, Ohio. My mother was born January 21, 1951 in New Brunswick, New Jersey. They met because their birthday's were so close and a mutual friend didn't think they needed to spend it alone. They were married in Clovis, New Mexico on Cannon Air Force Base in June of 1970. My mother's father was stationed there and my father was also stationed there at the same time. Before my dad got out of the military they decided to buy a business. After buying the business my dad got orders to Germany. We lived there for 15 months in a small town called Rauenthal. It was above the Rhine River and we were the only American family that lived there. When my dad got out of the military we came straight to Wyoming to run the business they had bought. We have lived here since 1973. They have 1 son.

Myself



I was born in Clovis, New Mexico on Cannon Air Force Base where my dad was stationed at the time (March 22, 1971). I lived in Clovis until my dad was stationed in Germany where I lived for 15 months. I have lived here in Dubois since 1973 except for 8 months when I moved with my parents to Phoenix.

This report has inspired me to continue my search for my ancestors. Someday I hope to be able to go to Europe and trace my family back even further. Perhaps I can find some relatives still living in Europe and England. If I can't find any relatives I still should be able to get a feel of the country where my ancestors were from.

#### GENERATION NUMBER 1

Valentine Nishwitz m. Mary Ockerman

#### GENERATION NUMBER 2

Jacob Nishwitz m. Elizabeth Beard  
Daughter of John and Elizabeth Fox Beard

#### GENERATION NUMBER 3

David Nishwitz m. Callie Combs

#### GENERATION NUMBER 4

Lewis Nishwitz, the son of David and Callie Combs, was born in 1892 in Piqua, Ohio and died Sept, 1971.

Lewis married Winona Holtzapple. She was born March 24, 1894 in St. Marys, Ohio and died March 17, 1981 in Piqua, Ohio. Winona was the daughter of Amos and Etta Smith Holtzapple.

#### Lewis and Winona Nishwitz's Children

Charles	b. March 31,	d.
m. Edna Ford;		
	b.	d.
Martha	b. Jan 13,	d.
m. Sam Trissel;		
	b.	d.
Lillian	b. May 20,	d.
m. Robert Brown;		
	b.	d.
Elwood L.	b. Nov 27,	d.
m. Dorothy Hunt		
	b.	d.
James W.	b. May 10, 1924	d.
m. Grace Eileen Vogler;	March 22, 1946	
	b. June 19, 1924	d.

#### GENERATION NUMBER 5

James Wilford Nishwitz, the son of Lewis and Winona Holtzapple, was born on May 10, 1924 in Houston, Ohio.

James married Grace Eileen Vogler on March 22, 1946. She was born on June 19, 1924 in Lockington, Ohio. Eileen was the daughter of William and Abbey Hershey Vogler.



### James and Eileen Vogler Nishwitz's Children

Jerry Michael                      b. Jan 22, 1947                      d.  
Patricia Ann Kuhlbars; June 19, 1970 – Cannon AFB, New Mexico  
   b. Jan 21, 1951                      d.  
Daughter of Emil and Ruth (Winkler) Kuhlbars

### GENERATION NUMBER 6

Jerry Michael Nishwitz, the son of James Wilford and Grace Eileen Vogler Nishwitz, was born on Jan 22, 1947 in Piqua, Ohio.

Michael married Patricia Ann Kuhlbars on June 19, 1970. She was born on Jan 21, 1951 in New Brunswick, N.J. Patricia was the daughter of Emil and Ruth Winkler Kuhlbars.

### Mike and Pattie Nishwitz's Children

Scott Michael                      b. March 22, 1971                      d.  
   m. Diane Virginia Cron; Dec 28, 1995  
   b. February 21, 1971                      d.

### GENERATION NUMBER 7

Scott Michael Nishwitz, the son of Jerry Michael and Patricia Ann Kuhlbars Nishwitz was born on Cannon Air Force Base, Clovis, New Mexico on March 22, 1971. He was raised and educated in Dubois, Wyoming. He graduated from the United States Air Force Academy on June 2, 1993 with a B.S. in Engineering Science, received his MS in Engineering Systems Management in August, 1996, obtained his Captaincy June 2, 1997, his private Pilot Certificate Feb 17, 1998 and was accepted into Pilots Training May 1, 1998. Scott graduated from Pilots Training on July 3, 1999.

Scott and his wife Diane Cron Nishwitz are stationed at McCord AFB, Tacoma, Washington. They reside in Lacey, Washington.



**ABERNATHY**

Lucy T. or (Manning ), 189  
Mary "Polly", 164

**ABERNATHY,**

Edward, 42

**ADAMS**

John, 251  
Joseph E., 225  
R.E., 227

**ADDISON**

Quincy E., 42

**ADKINS**

Penelope, 175

**ADKINSON**

Wm, 205

**AFT**

Patience, 166  
Ruth, 166

**AKIN**

Thomas, 4, 117

**ALLEN**

Elizabeth, 196  
Major General Ethan, 264  
Rhoda, 196  
Tom, 198

**ALSTON**

Mary, 233

**AMES**

Thomas, 213

**ANDERSON**

Brigadier-General \_\_\_\_\_, 54  
General \_\_\_\_\_, 54  
General George B., 57  
George B., 51  
Thomas, J., 42

**ANDERSONS**

Athelston, 150

**ANDREW**

Nancy, 234

**ANDREWS**

Mary, 222

**ARMITITE**

Dinah, 199

**ARMSTRONG**

Gray, 42

**ARRINGTO**

John S., 20

**ARRINGTON**

A., 8, 122  
Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 50, 53, 54  
Captain W. T., 48  
Captain William T., 42, 48  
Corporal Peter W., 42  
Elizabeth, 181  
Lieutenant Kearney, W., 42

**ASHLEY**

Mary, 251

**ASHTON**

\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 263  
James, 263  
Mary F., 263, 266

**ASKEW**

Constance Mercer, 192  
Josiah (S), 192

**ATHINSON**

Bennet, 16

**ATKEN**

Elizah, 148

**ATKINS**

Nathan, 205

**ATKINSON**

B., 18  
Benjamin, 150, 196  
Bennett, 16  
Cloah Pridgen, 196  
Elijah, 153  
Elizah, 156  
Henry, 13, 136  
Henry H., 140  
John, 196  
Susannah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 136

**ATKISON**

Benja, 155, 156  
Wm, 155

**AYERS**

Monettie Cora, 224  
Mrs. A. B., Jr. (S), 227

**BABB**

Anna, 153, 156  
Anne, 10, 152  
Chasity, 152  
Chasity "Anna", 150  
Fanny, 153  
John, 153, 154, 155, 156

**BACHELOR**

Ann, 159  
Ann Biggs (S), 158, 159  
Edward, 158  
Edy, 158  
Joseph, 154, 159  
Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 159  
Richard, 158, 159  
Richard, Jr., 158  
Sam, 7, 205  
Wilson, 154  
Wright, 154

**BACHILER**

Joseph, 6

**BAILEY**

Celia Jane, 226

**BAINES**

A. B., 19  
Absalom Bayard, Jr., 144  
Absalom Bayard, Jr. (S), 11, 144  
Absalom Bayard, Sr., 11, 144  
Arcadia H?, 144

Archibald, 144

Arky, 144

Celestia, 144

Crawford Baker, 144

Elizabeth "Betty", 144

Florence "Flossie", 144

Florence "Flossie", 144

George Washington, 144

James "Jim" Madison, 144

Jim, 144

Malary Baker, 144

Martha "Marthy" Ann, 144

Mary Ann, 144

Nancy Mercer (S), 144

Shelba Mary, 144

Susan P., 144

Temperance, 144

William, 144

**BAKER**

\_\_\_\_\_, 1  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 8  
"Nancy" Ann, 220  
A., 33, 34  
Absilla Jane Trotman (S), 221  
Adalina Elizabeth, 200  
Alexander, 24  
Allen, 8, 9, 119, 143  
Arch, 9  
Arch (S), 1  
Archibald, 8, 143, 144  
Archibald (S), 8, 11  
Buly Bottoms (S), 143  
Caroline \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 40  
Charity Langley (S), 143  
Crawford, 11, 19, 20, 21, 143, 144  
Crawford (S), 193  
Duncan, 143, 156, 200  
Duncan (S), 125  
Edwin, 145  
Elijah, 8  
Elisha, 143  
Elizabeth, 143  
Elizabeth Caroline, 220, 221  
Elizabeth Jincey "Gensie" Taylor, 132  
Emily Williamson (S), 11, 144  
Febraba "Pherieby", 15  
Febraba "Pherieby" Bone, 8, 11  
Febraba Bone (S), 143  
Frances, 144  
Harriet, 144  
Harriet J., 145  
Henry, 227  
James, 6, 144  
James Abraham, 221  
Jane, 222  
John, 8, 143  
John (S), 132  
John D. (S), 132  
Josiah, 39  
Julia, 222  
Louise, 145  
Malary, 144  
Malary "Maloney" "Delaney, 11  
Maloney, 143  
Margery, 259  
Mary, 143, 144  
Mary Jane, 39



Nancy, 144  
 Nancy (Mercer) Thorn (S), 11  
 Nancy Ann, 220, 222  
 Nanney, 143  
 Pattie, 145  
 Pheraby Bone (S), 143  
 Pherby Bone, 1  
 Phereby, 144  
 Polly, 220  
 Rhoda, 11, 144  
 Roberson H., 11, 144  
 Robertson, 19, 20, 21  
 Sally Rackley (S), 11  
 Sarah Taylor, 132  
 Susan, 145  
 Temperance "Tempy", 133  
 William, 16, 119, 143, 144  
 William, Sr., 8  
 William, Jr., 7, 8, 143  
 William, Sr., 8, 143  
 Winefred Caroline, 217, 218  
 Wm, 143  
 Zephia Poland, 124, 125  
 Zephia Poland (S), 200  
 Zilly, 145

#### **BAKERS**

John, 148

#### **BALEY**

John, 91

#### **BALLARD**

Ann, 13, 147  
 Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 8, 23, 146, 150  
 Anna Babb (S), 153, 156  
 Anne Babb (S), 10, 152  
 Billy, 147  
 Charity, 6, 10, 151, 153, 156  
 Charity "Polly", 150, 151  
 Chasity "Anna" Babb (S), 150  
 Chasity Babb (S), 152  
 Christopher, 119  
 Edward, 6, 10, 13, 14, 28, 29, 116,  
 118, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150,  
 151, 153, 155, 156, 172, 175  
 Edward "Neddie", 8  
 Edward "Neddie", 23, 116, 146, 147  
 Edward, II, 148, 149  
 Edward, III, 148  
 Edward, Sr., 148  
 Jinsey W. Bowen, 150  
 John, 119  
 Lydda, 119  
 Martha, 157, 175  
 Martha "Patsey", 150, 171, 175, 176  
 Morning, 30  
 Mouring, 38  
 Mourning, 1, 8, 10, 23, 25, 147, 150,  
 151, 152, 157, 168, 207  
 Nancy, 150, 151, 152, 157  
 Nancy "Ann", 28  
 Nanny, 147  
 Neddie, 1, 8  
 Patsey, 152  
 Pheraby, 153, 156  
 Pheraby "Ferreb", 153  
 Phereba "Ferreb" Jane Thomas, 153  
 Phereby Bone, 30  
 Phereby Jane Thomas, 156  
 Pheriba, 149

Pheriba Jane Thomas, 156  
 Phiriby J. T., 154  
 Phiriby Jane Thomas, 156  
 Polley, 148  
 Polly, 147  
 Polly or Charity, 151  
 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 146  
 William, 9, 10, 119, 148, 151, 152,  
 153, 154, 156  
 William "Billy", 150  
 William E., 156  
 William Edward, 153  
 William Middleton, 119  
 Wm., 9  
 Wm. E., 154

#### **BALLENTINE**

Francis, 160, 161

#### **BANES**

Absalom, 16

#### **BANKS**

\_\_\_\_\_, 55  
 Major-General Nathaniel Prentiss,  
 55

#### **BAPTIST**

John The, 11

#### **BAREFOOT**

Mary, 182, 183

#### **BARFIELD**

Sally E., 226

#### **BARKER**

Esther Vick, 184  
 Sutton (S), 184

#### **BARKLEY**

Corp. James H., 42  
 Rev. J. D., 99

#### **BARNES**

\_\_\_\_\_, 2  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 168  
 Aquilla, 187, 188  
 Benj, 155  
 Bryant, B., 42  
 Christian, 193  
 Elizabeth, 125, 164, 200  
 Elizabeth Bone, 200  
 Harriet Jane, 187  
 Jacob, 14, 15, 196  
 Jacob John, 200  
 Jacob John, Sr., 187  
 Joel, 36, 187  
 Joel (S), 187  
 John, 141  
 John T. (S), 199  
 Lucinda "Lucy" H. Bone, 199  
 Marry "Polly" Harriet Vick, 187  
 Mary "Polly" Harriet, 187  
 Mary "Polly" Harriet \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 187  
 Mary Horn, 168  
 Mary Polly, 206  
 Mourning Joiner (S), 187, 200  
 O. D., 198  
 Selah, 183  
 Sidney Horn, 168  
 Stephan (S), 168  
 Unity, 10, 122, 123

Vincent (S), 200  
 W. T., 198  
 Washington, 32

#### **BARNHILL**

M. V., 91

#### **BARRON**

Barnabas (S), 192  
 Constance Mercer, 192

#### **BARTHOLMEW**

James (S), 120  
 Nancy Bone, 120

#### **BASS**

John S., 42  
 Richard H., 42  
 William, 42

#### **BASS**

Garnet, 94

#### **BATCHELAR**

Wright, 32

#### **BATCHELER**

William, 158

#### **BATCHELOR**

(Nancy?) Elizabeth Creekmore (S),  
 161  
 \_\_\_\_\_ Tucker (S), 163  
 \_\_\_\_\_ Watts (S), 162  
 Alice, 159  
 Alice Odom (S), 162  
 Andrew J., 42  
 Andrew Jackson, 164  
 Ann, 159  
 Ann Tucker (S), 161, 162, 164  
 Barnaby, 161  
 Barsheba, 161  
 Bennett, 162  
 Berryman, 162, 163, 164  
 Berryman (S), 186  
 Charity, 164, 185  
 Charity Batchelor, 164  
 Charity Batchelor (S), 185  
 Charity Tucker (S), 161  
 Charity Vick, 186  
 Charity Vick (S), 162, 163, 164  
 Corporal William D., 42  
 Crawford, 36  
 Daniel, 154, 161, 162, 164, 200  
 Daniel B., 163  
 Daughter, 162  
 Delaney A., 164  
 Delaney A. Batchelor (S), 164  
 Delilah M. Taylor, 131  
 Delilah May Taylor (S), 163  
 Drewey, 162  
 Eady "Edy/Edith", 160  
 Edith, 161, 165  
 Edith "Edy", 186, 188  
 Edith "Edy", 161, 162, 200  
 Edward, 159  
 Edy, 8  
 Edy/Eady "Edith", 159  
 Elizabeth, 160, 162, 163, 187  
 Elizabeth (Rackley (S), 162  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 159  
 Elizabeth "Eliza", 161, 162  
 Elizabeth "Eliza" Ann, 164



Nancy, 143  
 Nancy (Mercer) Thorn (S), 11  
 Nancy Ann, 221, 222  
 Nanney, 142  
 Pattie, 144  
 Pheraby Bone (S), 142  
 Pherby Bone, 1  
 Pherby, 143  
 Polly, 221  
 Rhoda, 11, 143  
 Roberson H., 11, 143  
 Robertson, 19, 20  
 Sally Rackley (S), 11  
 Sarah Taylor, 130  
 Susan, 144  
 Temperance "Tempy", 132  
 William, 16, 117, 142, 143  
 William, Sr., 7  
 William, Jr., 7, 8, 142  
 William, Sr., 8, 142  
 Winefred Caroline, 218  
 Wm, 142  
 Zelphia Poland, 122, 123  
 Zelphia Poland (S), 200  
 Zilly, 144

# **BAKERS**

John, 147

# **BALEY**

John, 89

# **BALLARD**

Ann, 12, 146  
 Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 7, 22, 145, 149  
 Anna Babb (S), 152, 155  
 Anne Babb (S), 9, 152  
 Billy, 146  
 Charity, 6, 9, 150, 152, 156  
 Charity "Polly", 150  
 Chasity "Anna" Babb (S), 149  
 Chasity Babb (S), 152  
 Christopher, 117  
 Edward, 6, 9, 12, 13, 27, 28, 113, 115, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 153, 154, 155, 171, 174  
 Edward "Neddie", 7  
 Edward "Neddie", 22, 113, 145, 146  
 Edward, II, 147, 148  
 Edward, III, 147  
 Edward, Sr., 147  
 Jinsey W. Bowen, 149  
 John, 117  
 Lydda, 117  
 Martha, 156, 174  
 Martha "Patsey", 149, 170, 174, 175  
 Morning, 29  
 Mouring, 37  
 Mourning, 1, 7, 10, 22, 24, 146, 149, 150, 152, 156, 167, 207  
 Nancy, 149, 150, 151, 156  
 Nancy "Ann", 27  
 Nanny, 146  
 Neddie, 1, 8  
 Patsey, 151  
 Pheraby, 152, 155  
 Pheraby "Ferreba", 152  
 Phercha "Ferreba" Jane Thomas, 153  
 Pherby Bone, 29  
 Pherby Jane Thomas, 155, 156  
 Pheriba, 148

Pheriba Jane Thomas, 155  
 Phirby J. T., 153  
 Phirby Jane Thomas, 155  
 Polley, 148  
 Polly, 146  
 Polly or Charity, 150  
 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 145  
 William, 9, 117, 147, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155  
 William "Billy", 149  
 William E., 155  
 William Edward, 152, 153  
 William Middleton, 117  
 Wm., 8  
 Wm. E., 153

# **BAILENTINE**

Francis, 159, 160

# **BANES**

Absalom, 16

# **BANKS**

\_\_\_\_\_, 53  
 Major-General Nathaniel Prentiss, 53

# **BAPTIST**

John The, 10

# **BAREFOOT**

Mary, 181, 182

# **BARFIELD**

Sally E., 228

# **BARKER**

Esther Vick, 183  
 Sutton (S), 183

# **BARKLEY**

Corp. James H., 41  
 Rev. J. D., 97

# **BARNES**

\_\_\_\_\_, 2  
 Aquilla, 186, 187  
 Benj, 155  
 Bryant, B., 41  
 Christian, 192  
 Elizabeth, 123, 163, 200  
 Elizabeth Bone, 200  
 Harriet Jane, 186  
 Jacob, 13, 15, 197  
 Jacob John, 200  
 Jacob John, Sr., 186  
 Joel, 35, 186  
 Joel (S), 186  
 John, 140  
 John T. (S), 200  
 Lucinda "Lucy" H. Bone, 200  
 Marry "Polly" Harriet Vick, 186  
 Mary "Polly" Harriet, 186  
 Mary "Polly" Harriet \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 186  
 Mary Horn, 167  
 Mary Polly, 206  
 Mourning Joiner (S), 186, 200  
 O. D., 198  
 Selah, 182  
 Sidney Horn, 167  
 Simon (S), 167  
 Stephan (S), 167  
 Unity, 9, 120, 121

Vincent (S), 200  
 W. T., 198  
 Washington, 31

# **BARNHILL**

M. V., 89

# **BARRON**

Barnabas (S), 191  
 Constance Mercer, 191

# **BARTHOLMEW**

James (S), 118  
 Nancy Bone, 118

# **BASS**

John S, 41  
 Richard H., 41  
 William, 41

# **BASS**

Garnet, 92

# **BATCHELAR**

Wright, 31

# **BATCHELER**

William, 157

# **BATCHELOR**

(Nancy?) Elizabeth Creekmore (S), 160  
 \_\_\_\_\_ Tucker (S), 162  
 \_\_\_\_\_ Watts (S), 161  
 Alice, 158  
 Alice Odom (S), 161  
 Andrew J., 41  
 Andrew Jackson, 163  
 Ann, 159  
 Ann Tucker (S), 160, 161, 163  
 Barnaby, 160  
 Barsheba, 160  
 Bennett, 161  
 Berryman, 161, 162, 163  
 Berryman (S), 185  
 Charity, 164, 184  
 Charity Batchelor, 164  
 Charity Batchelor (S), 184  
 Charity Tucker (S), 160  
 Charity Vick, 185  
 Charity Vick (S), 161, 162, 163  
 Corporal William D., 41  
 Crawford, 35  
 Daniel, 153, 160, 161, 163, 200  
 Daniel B., 162  
 Daughter, 161  
 Delaney A., 163  
 Delaney A. Batchelor (S), 163  
 Delilah M. Taylor, 130  
 Delilah May Taylor (S), 162  
 Drewey, 162  
 Eady "Edy/Edith", 159  
 Edith, 160, 164  
 Edith "Edy", 185, 187  
 Edith "Edy", 160, 161, 200  
 Edward, 158  
 Edy, 8  
 Edy/Eady "Edith", 158  
 Elizabeth, 159, 161, 162, 186  
 Elizabeth (Rackley (S), 161  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 158  
 Elizabeth "Eliza", 160, 161  
 Elizabeth "Eliza" Ann, 163



- John (S), 200  
Sally Ann Proctor Bone, 200
- BLACKMAN**  
Elizabeth, 182
- BLACKWELL**  
General John, 248
- BLAND**  
Elder, 227
- BLOUNT**  
A., 17  
B. H., 22, 38, 198  
Benj H., 18  
Catherine (S), 211  
H., 15  
James, 211, 213  
Mary, 130
- BOAN**  
Elizebeth, 136  
Elizebeth Winstead, 136
- BODDIE**  
Laura, 87  
Nathan, 123
- BODGE**  
George Madison, 255
- BOFER**  
Sarah, 13
- BOGUE**  
Celia E., 168  
Michael Serina (S), 168
- BOHOOM**  
John, 3
- BONE**  
\_\_\_\_ Baker (S), 1  
\_\_\_\_ Barnes (S), 2  
\_\_\_\_ Home (S), 2  
\_\_\_\_ Mason (S), 1  
\_\_\_\_ McDearmid (S), 1  
\_\_\_\_ Proctor (S), 2  
\_\_\_\_ Ricks (S), 1, 2  
\_\_\_\_ Taylor (S), 2  
\_\_\_\_ Vick (S), 2  
\_\_\_\_ Williford (S), 1  
\_\_\_\_ Winstead (S), 1  
Adalina Elizabeth Baker (S), 200  
Allen, 2  
Anneliza, 186  
Arch, 12  
Ashley, 2  
Bennett, 1, 2, 20, 21, 22  
Bob, 90  
Calvin, 1, 2, 20, 21, 22, 24, 26, 41, 62, 151  
Calvin (S), 168  
Capt. J. W., 86  
Capt. John Wesley, 86  
Catherine Collins Woodard (S), 40  
Cavin, 30  
Charity Ann Pridgen, 202  
Charley W., 1  
Christopher, 3  
Claudilene \_\_\_\_ (S), 106  
Columbus, 1  
D., 31, 32, 33, 34, 35  
David, 1, 3, 11, 12, 21, 22, 24, 25, 30, 31, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 41, 84, 85, 90, 91, 97, 104, 105, 107, 116, 151, 199, 200, 210  
David (S), 120, 122, 207  
Degeny, 3  
Dinah (S), 116  
Dinah \_\_\_\_ (S), 104  
Dinah A. Poland (S), 25, 104, 105, 107, 151  
Dinah Armitite, 39  
Dinah Armitite Poland, 38, 122  
Dinah Armitite Poland (S), 25, 29, 30, 37, 38, 39, 41, 199  
Dinah Armitite Polin (S), 25  
Dinah Armitite (Armitite) (Poland) Polin, 207  
Dinah Armitite (Armitite) (Polin) Poland, 207  
Dinah Armitite Polin, 207  
Dinah Poland (S), 1, 25, 210  
Dinah Ricks (S), 84  
Dinah Taylor, 120  
Dr. \_\_\_\_, 2  
Dr. Nelson, 18, 19  
Drew, 1, 2  
Drew H. (S), 165, 188  
Drewry Hilliard, 200  
Eddie, 90  
Eliza, 90  
Elizabeth, 1, 10, 13, 16, 200  
Elizabeth \_\_\_\_ (S), 116  
Elizabeth "Kate", 186  
Elizabeth Barnes (S), 125, 164, 200  
Elizabeth Winstead, 137  
Elizabeth Winstead (S), 6, 8, 11, 13, 14, 17, 19, 23, 38, 122, 123, 130, 143, 162, 183, 197, 199  
Ella Elizabeth \_\_\_\_ (S), 116  
Ella Elizabeth Mason, 210  
Ella Elizabeth Mason (S), 38, 40, 85, 90, 92, 106, 229  
Ella Margaret, 38, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 229, 230, 232, 243, 267  
Ella Mason (S), 92, 230  
Eloise, 1, 76  
Eunice, 1  
Febabra, 105  
Febabra "Pherieby" Baker, 15  
Febabra "Pherieby", 8, 11  
Febabra, 104  
Febra, 143  
Febra, 39, 107  
George T., 2  
George, 3  
George T., 2  
H., 31, 32, 33, 34, 35  
Hardy, 1, 2, 43, 200  
Hardy H., 41, 200  
Henrietta \_\_\_\_ (S), 99  
Henrietta Corina Ricks (S), 40  
Henrietta Ricks, 207  
Henry, 2, 104  
Henry A., 1, 36, 39, 69, 72, 84  
Henry Austin, 39, 41  
Ira, 2  
J. G., 93  
J. N., 86, 89, 91, 93, 97, 99, 106  
J. W., 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 47, 76, 86, 87, 89, 91, 93, 99  
J. W. T., 31  
Jack, 1, 8, 183  
Jas N., 2  
JN W, 39  
Jno W., 1, 2, 46  
Jno, Sr., 5  
Jno., 35, 36  
Jno. W., 1  
Joe, 104  
Joel, 131  
John, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19, 22, 24, 26, 27, 30, 31, 35, 37, 38, 41, 84, 91, 116, 118, 119, 122, 123, 130, 137, 143, 151, 155, 162  
John (S), 131, 137  
John "Jack", 7  
John "Jack", 199  
John "Jack", 23, 116, 147, 197  
John "Jack", Jr., 8  
John B., 15, 123  
John T., 2  
John Thomas, 41  
John Thomas (S), 132  
John W, 91  
John W., 1, 39  
John Wesley, 2, 8, 39, 41, 43, 46, 47, 66, 76, 77, 104, 113  
John Wesley (S), 199  
John, Jr, 12  
John, Jr., 4, 6, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14, 19, 27, 113  
John, Jr., 19  
John, Sr., 3, 4, 5, 6, 12, 129  
Joseph Garland, 93  
Joseph N., 1  
Josiah, 38, 39, 116  
Josiah M., 1  
Josiah May, 90  
Josiah N., 1  
Josiah Nelson, 40, 85, 87, 90, 91, 92, 106, 229, 230  
Josiah Nelson (S), 210  
Josphe H., 43  
Julianne, 76  
K. E., 116  
Kenneth, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 103, 116  
Kenneth E., 1, 26, 84, 85, 90, 97, 107, 116, 230, 232  
Kenneth Early, 38, 90, 92, 93, 106, 110, 111, 113  
Kenneth Early (S), 229, 230  
Lucinda "Lucy" H., 199  
Lucinda Ricks (S), 25, 151, 202  
Lucy, 1  
Mamie, 1  
Margaret (S), 232  
Margaret \_\_\_\_ (S), 116  
Margaret Keel, 229  
Margaret R., 230  
Margaret Roberson, 229  
Martha, 2  
Martha Batchelor (S), 40  
Martha F., 125  
Martha Taylor, 131  
Martha Taylor (S), 26, 151  
Mary, 11, 12, 13, 15, 123



Mary "Polly", 8, 124, 125  
 Mary A. Elizabeth Taylor, 132  
 Mary Bone, 168  
 Mary Horne (S), 26, 151  
 Mary Jane Baker (S), 39  
 Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson, 92, 229, 230  
 Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson (S), 38, 90, 92, 110, 111, 113  
 Mary Poland (S), 4, 137  
 Mary Polland, 117  
 Mary Polland (Poland), 4  
 Mary Polland (S), 4  
 Minnie, 88  
 Minnie Lee, 1, 90, 92, 93, 106  
 Morning, 198  
 Morning Ballard (S), 30  
 Mouring Ballard (S), 38  
 Mourning, 2, 198  
 Mourning \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 116  
 Mourning "Mamie", 200  
 Mourning Ballard, 147, 149, 150, 151, 152, 157  
 Mourning Ballard (S), 1, 8, 10, 23, 25, 168, 207  
 Mourning Cherry, 210  
 Mourning Pridgen, 197, 198, 199  
 Mourning Pridgen (S), 1, 6, 8, 131, 163, 165, 188, 200  
 Nancy, 1, 8, 11, 15, 124, 183, 186  
 Nancy Polly, 1  
 Nancy W., 163, 200  
 Nannie B., 1  
 Nelson, 1, 2, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 35, 37, 38, 41, 97, 104, 105, 116, 147, 149, 150, 151, 153, 155, 156, 168, 207  
 Nelson (S), 150, 151, 157, 162, 202  
 Nicey \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 23  
 Nicey Batchelor (S), 1, 8, 10, 38  
 Nicy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 23  
 Nicy Batchelor, 162  
 P. B., 31  
 Pattie A., 1  
 Penina, 2  
 Pheraby, 143  
 Pherby, 1  
 Phereby, 30  
 Pheriby F. "Piley", 200  
 Philemon "Phil" Bennett, 164  
 Philemon "Phil" Bennett, 200  
 Philemon Bennet, 125  
 Phillamon, 24  
 Phillamon B., 200  
 Piety Hilliard, 187, 200  
 Pil, 39  
 Piley, 1  
 Polly (Charity), 151  
 Polly Pherby, 1  
 Rhoda, 1, 2, 26, 30, 41, 151, 193  
 Rhoda Ann Mahala Batchelor, 164  
 Richard, 2  
 Richard H. (S), 164  
 Richard W., 27  
 Robert E., 1, 93  
 Robert F., 1  
 Sally Ann Proctor (S), 200  
 Sarah "Sally" A. Vick (S), 200  
 Sarah A. C. Vick, 165

Sarah A. C. Vick (S), 188  
 T. A., 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 99  
 Temperance, 188, 199  
 Thomas, 3  
 Tina, 85, 102, 104, 105  
 Tinah, 100  
 Tinah A., 1, 99  
 Tinah Armelee, 207  
 Tinah Armile, 40  
 Tinah Armile (Armleigh) (S), 206  
 Tiney, 39  
 Tiny, 104  
 W. J., 106  
 W. T., 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37  
 Walter, 88  
 Walter J., 1  
 Wesley, 100, 104  
 Wiley, 1, 2, 41, 200  
 Willie, 8, 10, 14, 15, 19, 20, 21, 22, 131, 150, 198  
 Willie (S), 197, 199  
 William, 1, 3, 12, 24, 25, 30, 38, 39, 151, 202  
 William T., 2, 84  
 William Thomas, 26, 37  
 Willie, 6, 15, 16, 20, 24, 163, 165, 188, 198, 200  
 Willie H., 1  
 Wm, 31, 32, 33, 34  
 Zillah Pridgen, 199  
 Zillah Pridgen (S), 1, 39

#### **BONNET**

John, 212

#### **BOODIE**

Nathan, 123

#### **BOOKER**

W. H., 225

#### **BOON**

Benjamin A., 123  
 Emuriah or Amuriah Taylor, 132  
 Jack, 1  
 James Robert (S), 132  
 Sally, 200

#### **BORROWS**

James, 43

#### **BOSWELL**

Sarah, 160

#### **BOTTOMS**

Amos L., 155, 156  
 Amos S., 26  
 Buly, 143  
 John L., 155  
 Latimore (S), 200  
 Lucy, 13  
 Mourning "Mamie" Bone, 200  
 Nancy B., 196  
 Richard, 34

#### **BOTTS**

Mary, 245

#### **BOUCHER**

Alice, 179

#### **BOWEN**

Jinsey W., 150

Matilda, 226  
 Sarah Ann, 230

#### **BOWLAND**

John, 172

#### **BOYETTE**

William, Jr., 140

#### **BOYKIN**

Edith, 193

#### **BRACEWELL**

Jacob, 6

#### **BRADSHAW**

Danny, 172

#### **BRANCH**

William, 194

#### **BRANTLEY**

Atsey Poland, 125  
 Edward (S), 180  
 J. Redmond, 43  
 John, 151  
 John W., 99  
 Lydia, 205  
 Martha Vick, 180  
 Mary, 99  
 Redmond (S), 125  
 William F., 99

#### **BRANTLY**

John, 9  
 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, 127  
 Thomas (S), 127

#### **BRASEWELL**

Jacob, 118

#### **BRASWELL**

\_\_\_\_\_ (S), 184  
 Dempsey (S), 184  
 Jacob, 4, 116, 119, 146  
 Nathan, 16  
 Polly Vick, 184  
 Sallie, 189  
 Sally Vick, 184

#### **BRAY**

Thomas, 194

#### **BREDEN**

Theresia, 231

#### **BRETT**

Rosena Ellen, 247

#### **BREWER**

\_\_\_\_\_ Lanier (S), 180  
 George, 180  
 Sarah, 180, 183

#### **BRILEY**

Warner G., 226

#### **BRILY**

Samuel, 172

#### **BROWN**

Elizabeth "Betty", 135  
 John, 6, 118  
 John H., 226  
 Lillian Nishwitz, 269  
 Margaret, 226



- Mary, 170  
Robert (S), 269
- BROWNING**  
Francis, 213  
John, 213
- BRUNSON**  
Reverend Ralph, 107, 108
- BRYAN**  
Abelom, 213  
James H., 43
- BRYAND**  
Gale, 6
- BRYANT**  
Gale, 118  
Mourning, 186
- BUCKLEY**  
Benjamin, 127
- BUNDY**  
David (S), 167, 168  
Demaris Horn, 167  
Orpha Horn, 168
- BUNN**  
Battle, 91  
Benjamin Hickman, 43  
George, 102  
James D. A., 43  
Lieutenant Elias, 42  
Margaret, 186  
Mary, 205, 206  
Rachel, 184, 205
- BUNTING**  
James, 164  
Melaney Ricks (S), 164  
William, 17  
William, Sr., 17  
Willie, 150
- BURBANKS**  
Georgia, 267
- BURKE**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 261  
Sarah, 167, 204
- BURNSIDE**  
General \_\_\_\_\_, 56  
Major-General Ambrose Everett, 56
- BURORUGHS**  
Dorothea, 226
- BURRANCE**  
Samuel, 213
- BURROUGHS**  
Sally, 226
- BUTLER**  
Gen., 263  
General Benamin, 264
- BUTTEREY**  
Christefer, 213
- BYWATER**  
Eliza Ellis, 262
- CAMPBELL**
- William, 219
- CAPPS**  
William Henry, 43
- CARKEET**  
William, 213
- CARTER**  
Mary C. "Polly" Pridgen, 198  
Mary Pridgen, 198  
William, 141  
William Irvin (S), 198
- CARTERET**  
John Lord, 128
- CASEWELL**  
Constant, 191  
Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 191  
Mathew, 191
- CASWELL**  
Governor Richard, 48
- CATON**  
Thomas N., 256
- CECIL**  
James, Jr., 231
- CHANCE**  
Elizabeth, 185
- CHAPMAN**  
Blanche Adams, 127
- CHEEK**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 75  
Dr. Benjamin A., 75
- CHERRY**  
Larence, 215  
Mary E., 226  
Peggy, 226  
Sarah, 226
- CHESNUTT**  
Elize Keziah Elizabeth, 122
- CHESTER**  
Ann(a) VanLandingham, 176  
Stephen M. (S), 176
- CHILTON**  
Harriet, 264, 266  
Thomas, 248
- CHITTY**  
Edward, 194
- CHRIST**  
Jesus, 11, 60, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 147, 148
- CLARK**  
Tested William Hardison, 213  
Wendy, 84
- CLAUGHTON**  
Ann, 135, 170
- CLINTON**  
General Sir Henry, 216  
Govenor, 117
- COBB**
- \_\_\_\_\_, 80  
Dawson, 140, 172, 175  
Elizabeth J., 132  
Jefferson (S), 188  
Joel, 172  
Martha Francis Vick, 188  
Sergeant Jefferson, 43  
Winifrd, 226
- COBURN**  
Dollie, 222  
Gatsy, 222
- COCKERALL**  
Samuel, 172
- COCKRELL**  
Archbald "Baldy", 133  
Archibald "Baldy" (S), 197  
Charity Batchelor, 164  
Elish Henry (S), 185  
Elisha, 32  
Elisha Henry, 164, 185  
Elisha Henry (S), 164, 187  
Elizabeth, 132, 133  
Elizabeth "Eliza" Ann Batchelor, 164  
Elizabeth Pridgen, 197, 198  
Elizabeth Pridgen (S), 133  
J., 31, 32  
John, 133  
John C., 133, 197  
John C. (S), 137  
John, Jr., 133  
Joseph, 155  
Joseph Jacob, 133, 164  
Joseph Jacob (S), 197  
Josiah Jacob (S), 164  
Julie Ann, 199  
Mahala, 163  
Mary, 86  
Mary Elbert Sutton (S), 199  
Nance Anne "Nancy" Anne Winstead, 137  
Nance Winstead, 136  
Nancy, 86, 133  
Nancy Ann Winstead (S), 197  
Nancy Anne Winstead, 133  
Nancy Anne Winstead (S), 197  
Piety Hilliard Pridgen, 197  
Piety Hilliard Pridgen (S), 133  
Piety Pridgen, 198  
Piety Pridgen (S), 164  
Samuel, 133, 140, 141  
Sarah, 198  
Sarah "Sallie" Vick, 187  
Sarah "Sally" Vick, 185  
Sarah "Selah" Pridgen, 197  
Sarah "Selah" Pridgen (S), 133  
Sarah Vick (S), 164  
Temperance "Tempy" Baker (S), 133  
Vincent, 133  
Vincent "Vinson" (S), 197  
William, 21, 199
- COGGIN**  
Alexander J. (S), 189  
Mary Elizabeth Vick, 189  
Olevanza, 189
- COLEMAN**



- Col. \_\_\_\_\_, 215
- COLEY**  
George W. (S), 210  
James J., 43  
Margaret Jane Mason, 210
- COLLEY**  
Solomon, 155
- COLLINS**  
Mahalia Jane Batchelor, 163  
Sally, 218, 220  
Sally Ann, 217  
Wilson (S), 163
- COLSON**  
Irwin (S), 133  
Nancy Cockrell, 133
- COMBS**  
Callie, 269
- COMSTOCK**  
Mary, 254
- CONDON**  
James, 191  
Martha, 191  
Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 191
- CONE**  
Capt \_\_\_\_\_, 215
- CONNER**  
Isam, 205
- COOK**  
A. J., 33  
Mary E., 226  
Ransom L., 43
- COOLEY**  
Harold, 90
- COOPER**  
A. G. H., 32, 33, 34, 35  
Claude, 90, 102  
D., 32  
Elder Blount, 225  
G. H., 31  
Geo., 16  
George, 24  
Lewis, 33  
Mary, 180, 182, 224  
Mathew, 127  
Nora \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 102  
Solomon, 141, 142  
Willie, 31  
Wolve H., 36  
Wm, 149, 156, 206  
Wm., 18
- CORBITT**  
J.S., 227
- COREY**  
Benemian, 213  
Caleb, 213  
John, 213
- CORNELIOUS**  
Rowland, 244
- CORNELIUS**  
Ann, 244, 245, 248
- Rebekah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 244  
Rowland, 244, 248
- CORNWALLIS**  
Lord \_\_\_\_\_, 9
- COTANCH**  
Polly, 226
- COULTER**  
Sarah A., 120
- COUNCIL**  
Alice Boucher (S), 179  
John, 179  
Lucy, 179
- COUPPER**  
Edward, 213  
James, 213
- COWAN**  
Roxana, 226
- COX**  
Brigadier-General William R., 70  
Edward, 225  
General \_\_\_\_\_, 72, 74  
General William R., 70
- CRAIGHILL**  
Wilhelmina Laird, 241
- CRAWFORD**  
Martha C., 226
- CREEKMORE**  
(Nancy?) Elizabeth, 161  
Ballentine (S), 161  
Ballentine \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 161  
Barsheba Batchelor, 161  
David, 160, 161  
Edmond, 196  
Elizabeth Batchelor, 160  
Francis Ballentine (S), 160, 161  
Margaret, 160  
Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 196  
Nancy "Nanny" Batchelor, 161  
Nancy(? Elizabeth, 162  
Robert, 161  
Robert (S), 160  
Sarah, 8, 131, 133, 196, 197, 198, 199  
Timothy (S), 161
- CREEKMUN**  
Robert, 155, 156
- CRESAP**  
Elizabeth Cron, 239  
John Van (S), 239
- CRICKMAN**  
Josiah Gordon, 43
- CROCKET**  
Davy, 268
- CRON**  
Alma Dolly, 240  
Amalie Spuhler (S), 239, 240  
Anton, 237, 239, 240  
Anton Caesar, 240, 241, 242, 261, 267  
Anton Casper, 237, 239
- Barbara Motzer (S), 238  
Carl, 237, 239  
Carl "Charles", 239  
Carl Anton, 238, 239  
Carl Anton, II, 239  
Carl Byron, 240  
Casper Anton, 237, 238  
Christian, 239  
Colonel Anton, 241  
Diane, 270  
Diane Virginia, 113, 114, 230, 236, 270  
Eda Marguerite, 240  
Edward David, 240  
Elizabeth, 239  
Ella Margaret, 242  
Ella Margaret Bone, 38, 111, 112, 113, 114, 229, 230, 232  
Ella Margaret Bone (S), 115, 116, 243, 267  
Emma Utech (S), 239, 240  
Federick William, 261  
Florence Schroeder (S), 240  
Fred, 116, 239  
Frederick "Fred" Holmes, 100, 115, 143, 240  
Frederick "Fred" Holmes (S), 38, 113, 114  
Frederick "Rick" Michael, 114  
Frederick "Rick" Michael, 113, 114, 230  
Frederick H. (S), 232  
Frederick Holmes, 243, 267  
Frederick Holmes (S), 230  
Frederick Rudolph, 240  
Frederick Wilhelm, 237, 238  
Frederick William, 241  
Frederick William, II, 239, 240  
Isabel Josephine Thorpe (S), 241  
Jennie Shepard (S), 240  
Johann Michael, 237  
Johanna Maria Sperber (S), 237, 238, 239  
Leona Elizabeth Galbraith (S), 240  
Louis, 239  
Louisa Hamrich (S), 239  
Lucius Nash, 261  
Lucuis Nash, 241  
Marguerite Hartman (S), 240  
Maria, 237  
Maria (S), 239  
Maria Agner, 238  
Maria Elisabeth Meyer (S), 237  
Maria Elisabeth (Elisabetha) Meyer, 237  
Maria Emerentia Topf Sperber (S), 237  
Maria Joeckel (S), 238, 239  
Mary Louise Holmes (S), 113, 115, 241, 242, 243, 267  
Mary Nelson (S), 239  
Mary Ronayne (S), 239  
Nina Rosamond (S), 240  
Nina Rosamond Nash, 241  
Nina Rosamond Nash (S), 240, 241, 242, 261, 267  
Robert Burt, 240  
Robert Nash, 113, 115, 241, 242, 243, 261  
Robert Nash (S), 267



Rose Scheppoele (S), 239  
 Wilhelmina Laird Craighill (S), 241

**CRONWELL**  
 Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 9

**CROWELL**  
 1st Sergeant Jonas W., 43  
 Celia Selah, 193  
 John C., 193  
 Zilpah Williams (S), 193

**CRUDUP**  
 John, 167  
 Mary, 167  
 Mourning Dixon (S), 167

**CRUMLER**  
 Mary, 125

**CRUMP**  
 Samuel W., 43

**CRUMPLER**  
 Bennett, 43  
 John (S), 125  
 Susan Poland, 125  
 William, 25

**CRUTCHFIELD**  
 Benjamin, 248  
 Edmund, 248  
 Elizabeth Field (S), 246, 248  
 Francis, 248  
 Francis, 248  
 Jane \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 246  
 John McDowell, 248  
 Nathaniel T., 248  
 Peter, 246, 247  
 Peter T. William, 248  
 Peter Tinsley, 246  
 Rev. Francis, 246  
 Sarah Ann, 246, 247  
 Sarah Gaines, 248  
 William Gaines, 248

**CUBILLA**  
 Joanne McIntosh (S), 231  
 Larry Peter, 231  
 Louise Ramona Wildman, 230, 231  
 Linnie Wood (S), 231  
 Paul McCail, 231  
 Peter (S), 230  
 Theresia Breden (S), 231  
 Vanessa McIntyre (S), 231

**CULPEPPER**  
 Charles, 152  
 Corporal William J., 44  
 Jethro D., 43  
 John, 43

**CULUFER**  
 Lizzie, 226

**CURI**  
 Mourning Horn, 167  
 William Wilson (S), 167

**CURL**  
 Elizabeth, 183  
 Mathew, 4  
 Matthew, 117

**CUTLER**  
 Peggy, 182

**DAFFNEL**  
 William, 195

**DALEY**  
 John, 213

**DANCE**  
 Ethelred, 119

**DANIEL**  
 Hardy, 213  
 James, 219  
 John H., 225  
 Joseph, 212, 213  
 Leut. Robin, 215  
 Robert, 213

**DANIELS**  
 Arthur, 103

**DAUGHTRIDGE**  
 James A., 91  
 Jas. A (S), 1  
 Jas. Elvin, 1  
 Jno. A., 1  
 Pattie A. Bone, 1

**DAUHTRIDGE**  
 Piety, 202

**DAVENPORT**  
 Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 9  
 Elias, 141  
 L. L., 106

**DAVID**  
 John Henry (S), 168  
 Martha Horn, 168

**DAVIS**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 132  
 Amos, 164  
 Amos D. (S), 199  
 Anna Pridgen, 201  
 Aquilla, 199  
 Bill, 44  
 Elinor, 117  
 Elizabeth Jincey "Gensie" Taylor, 132  
 Henry (S), 201  
 John (S), 181  
 Manley (S), 164  
 Martha Horne, 26  
 Mary Ann Batchelor, 164  
 Michal "Michelle", 181  
 Miles, 44  
 Sallie Evans (S), 164  
 Sarah "Sallie", 199  
 William, 117

**DAWES**  
 William, 13

**DAWSON**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 170  
 Mary VanLandenham, 170

**DAY**  
 Susannah, 160

**DEAN**  
 Calvin (S), 175

Elizabeth, 175  
 Jerusha VanLandingham, 175  
 M. H., 140

**DEANE**  
 Sarah, 159

**DEANS**  
 Berry, 32  
 John E., 20, 21  
 William, 44

**DEARY**  
 Marcum H., 198  
 Marcus H., 198

**DECIMUS**  
 Barziza, 266

**DEHOURITY**  
 James, 172

**DELOACH**  
 Abba Mercer, 192  
 Ruffin (S), 192

**DENSON**  
 Alexander, 44  
 Benjamin E., 44

**DEPARITY**  
 James, 140

**DEW**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 130  
 Alsey, 130  
 John W., Jr., 144  
 Martha Taylor, 130  
 Milicent, 172  
 Old Abraham, 140  
 William, 141, 172

**DEWS**  
 Duncan, 140  
 William, 140

**DICKASON**  
 John, 194

**DICKINSON**  
 Captain Henry Clay, 265

**DIXON**  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 140, 141  
 Cofield, 141  
 Mourning, 167  
 Patience Pridgen, 201  
 Thomas, Jr. (S), 201  
 William, 140, 141, 172, 175

**DODGE**  
 Mariah, 263

**DONNING**  
 William, 158, 159

**DORMAN**  
 Michell, 194

**DORMEN**  
 Maren, 4

**DORTHRIDGE**  
 Richard, 44

**DOWNING**  
 George, 194



- Mary, 194
- DOZIER**  
F. M., 89, 99  
J. R., 87, 89, 99  
Sgt. James W., 44  
T. M., 87
- DRURY**  
Harry, 205
- DUGAN**  
Chloé, 135
- DUGGAN**  
John, 211, 213  
Millicent Chloe, 211, 217
- DUN**  
Henry, 205
- DUNCAN**  
Lonnie E., 87
- DUNNARANT**  
Elijah, 9
- DWIGHT**  
James, 213  
Joseph, 213
- EARL**  
Lucy, 102
- EARLEY**  
Major-General Jubal A., 68
- EASON**  
Haywood, 44  
Sallie K. Pridgen, 201  
Willis, 33  
William, 44  
Willis (S), 201
- EATHON**  
Jno, 205
- EDWARD**  
Curtis Joiner, 148
- EDWARDS**  
Edwin, 44  
Grace, 13  
James, 44  
Mary Ann, 164  
Robert C., 44  
Solomon, 44  
Willie, 44
- ELDRIDGE**  
Elizabeth Blackman (S), 182  
Mildred, 182, 184  
Samuel, 182
- ELLIS**  
Amos, 262  
Amy Louise, 266, 267  
Eliza, 262  
Elizabeth (S), 262  
Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 262  
Hubert, 262  
Louise, 243  
Mary Ellen Batty (S), 262, 267  
Nathan, 267  
Nathan Hooker, 262  
Ray, 262
- Reverend Amos, 262  
Sarah Preston (S), 262  
Walter, 262
- ERICKSON**  
Josephine, 230
- EVANS**  
Abraham, 162, 195  
Amey "Amy", 195  
Amy, 161  
Celia Joyner (S), 162  
Corp William M, 44  
Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 195  
Jasper, 35  
Nancy, 120  
Rhoda, 162, 163, 164  
Ruffin, 19, 21, 22  
Sallie, 164
- EVERETT**  
Eliza, 227  
Harriett Ann, 224
- EVERIDGE**  
Thomas, 159
- EVERITT**  
Major John, 215
- EWELL**  
Nettie, 226
- EXUM**  
Mary, 203
- FAISON**  
Eloise, 88  
Eloise Bone, 76  
Julianne Bone, 76
- FARGURSON**  
John, 9
- FARGUSON**  
Moses, 6, 118
- FARGUSSON**  
Aaron, 6, 118  
John, 118, 119
- FARMER**  
Christian, 193  
Christian Barnes (S), 193  
Gray, 35  
Isaac, 193  
John, 141
- FAUX**  
Ann (Biggs) Bachelor (Fewox), 158  
Ann Biggs, 159  
James (Fewox), 158  
James Fenox Fewox, 159
- FENOX**  
Ann Biggs, 159  
James Faux/ Fewox (S), 159
- FERGUSON**  
Aaron, 118  
John, 4, 118, 129  
Moses, 118, 129
- FERGUSSON**  
James, 146  
John, 118
- Moses, 118  
Sarah, 118
- FEUTRAL**  
William (S), 169
- FEWOX**  
Ann (Biggs) Bachelor (Faux), 158  
Ann Biggs, 159  
Ann Biggs Bachelor (S), 158  
James, 158  
James (Faux), 158  
James (S), 159  
James Faux/Fenox (S), 159  
John, 159  
Robert, 158, 159
- FIELD**  
Elizabeth, 246, 248  
William, 246
- FINCH**  
Carson (S), 132  
Hudson (S), 157  
M. Hudson, 151  
Nicey, 206  
Polly Lindsey, 157  
Susan Taylor, 132
- FISCHEL**  
Sen, 149
- FLEMING**  
John (S), 222  
Nancy Ann Roberson, 222
- FLETCHER**  
Mary, 181, 184
- FLOOD**  
Elizabeth, 201  
Enock, 140  
Pinky, 164
- FLOWERS**  
Benjamin, 196
- FLOYD**  
Thomas, 15, 16  
Wm, 205
- FORD**  
Edna, 269  
Pastor, 141
- FORREST**  
Henry, 158
- FOX**  
Elizabeth, 269  
Redden P., 44
- FRETZ**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 261
- FRYER**  
Lawrence D., 44
- FUGUA**  
Rebecca A., 184
- FULLER**  
Amelia, 241, 261  
Cynthia Nash, 252  
Nathan, 252



**FURGESSON**

James, 118

**FURGUSSON**

Joseph, 118

Moses, 4

**GAINES**

Ann, 244, 245, 248

Ann Cornelius (S), 244, 245, 248

Benjamin, 244, 245

Charles Rowland, 247

Daniel, 244

Edmund, 246

Edmund P., 246, 247

Elizabeth, 245

Elizabeth (S), 248

Elizabeth Prince (S), 245, 246

Ethel, 247

Francis, 244

Francisa, 246

Francisa Elizabeth, 246, 247, 256

Francisa Elizabeth Linebaugh, 247

Gemima, 245

Gemima Pendleton (S), 244, 245

Henry, 244

Herbert, 245, 246, 247

Herbert P., 245, 246, 247, 248

Herbert P. (Prince?), 246

Isabella, 244

Isabella Pendleton (S), 244

James, 244, 245

John, 244

John Cook, 245

Judith, 245

Lucy, 245

Mary, 244

Nathaniel, 245, 246

Nathaniel T., 246, 247

Philip, 244

Richard, 244, 245, 246, 248

Robert, 244

Roger, 244

Rosena Ellen Brett (S), 247

Rowland, 7, 115, 244, 245, 246, 248

Rowland, Jr., 246, 248

Sarah Ann Crutchfield (S), 246, 247

Sir John, 244

Thomas, 244, 246

William, 244, 246

William Henry, 244, 245

William N., 247

William Nelson, 246

**GALBRAITH**

Leona Elizabeth, 240

**GARDNER**

(S), 193

D. W., 99

Isaac, 213

Margaret, 26, 193

Margaret "Peggy", 193

Mary Mercer, 193

Smithwick, 213

Thoman, 213

William, 214

**GARFIELD**

James, 83

**GARLAND**

Augustus H., 255

Joseph, 90

**GARLINGTON**

Benjamin (S), 185

Caroline Cynthia Vick, 185

**GAY**

Corporal George W., 44

**GIBERT**

Nathan, 147

**GILBERT**

Nathan, 147, 148

Thomas, 194

**GILLIAM**

James, 226

**GILY**

A., 34

**GIRLY**

Robert, 127

**GLISSON**

Cynthia Keel, 234

William D. (S), 234

**GLOVER**

Elizabeth "Eliza" Batchelor, 162

John (S), 162

**GOLD**

P.D., 225

**GOLDSMITH**

J., 239

**GOODSON**

George, 205

**GOODWARD**

George, 212

**GORDON**

\_\_\_\_\_, 80

General, 80

Major-General John Brown, 68

**GRANBERRY**

Sarah, 167

**GRANT**

General U. S., 264

General Ulysses S., 71, 78

John, 211

**GRANVILLE**

Earl of, 128, 140

John Lord, 128

**GRAY**

Margaret, 127

William, 127, 234

William, Jr., 127

**GREEN**

Elizabeth VanLandingham, 171

Jesse (S), 171

**GREENE**

General \_\_\_\_\_, 215

**GREENSTREET**

(S), 170

Ann VanLandenham, 170

**GRFFINS**

Martin, 212

**GRIFFEN**

(S), 217

Cloahnah Robason, 217

Cloanah Robason, 217

Edward, 213

John, Jr., 213

John, Sr., 213

**GRIFFIN**

Archibald Calhoun, 44

Doctor \_\_\_\_\_, 104

Elizabeth, 218

Elizabeth C., 267

Guilford, 152

J.B., 225

James D., 44

Jesse R., 44

John B., 44, 58

Margaret, 8

Mark S., 44, 58

Martin, 214

Mrs. Glenn, 88

William, 214

William B., 44

**GRIFFITH**

Dr. Frederick, 264

Elizabeth, 248

Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ Gaines, 248

Elizabeth Gaines, 248

Richard, 245

Richard (S), 248

**GRIMES**

J. H., 224

Leona Adelaide Roberson, 228

Major-General Bryan, 70

Robert Edward (S), 228

**GRIMMER**

Elias, G., 44

Lawrence, 44

**GRINSTED**

(S), 170

Ann VanLandenham, 170

**GRISSOM**

Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 52

Captain Eugene, 52

**GRISTED**

(S), 170

Ann VanLandenham, 170

**GRUDUP**

Joseph, 194

Mourning Thomas (S), 194

**GUPTON**

Thomas, 44

**GURGANUS**

Bryant, 226

Noah, 226

W., 220

**HADLEY**

Harriet, 226



**HALL**

Elder A.N., 228  
 Ja., 5  
 James, 5  
 Jas., 5  
 Tho. H., 5  
 Wm, 137, 149

**HAMBLETON**

Annie, 13

**HAMBY**

Mary, 26, 168

**HAMILTON**

Francis, 205

**HAMLET**

Richard, 3

**HAMRICH**

Louisa, 239

**HARBUTT**

Ann Batchelor, 159  
 Richard (S), 160

**HARDIE**

Thomas, 118  
 Thos., 118

**HARDIFSON**

Joshua, 217  
 Joshua, Jurat, 217

**HARDISON**

Benjamin, 217  
 Capt. Benjamin, 215  
 Charles, 212  
 John, 213, 217  
 Joseph, 213  
 Joshua, 213  
 Richard, 213  
 Suckey, 226  
 Thomas, 213

**HARDY**

Charity O'Dyer (S), 159  
 Edy/Eady "Edith" Batchelor, 159  
 George, 127  
 John, 159  
 L.H., 227  
 Mary, 226  
 William (S), 159

**HARELESS**

J. T., 224

**HARESON**

James, 213  
 John, 213

**HARGROVE**

Augustine, 181  
 Rebecca, 185  
 Rebecca (S), 181

**HARNELL**

Jethro, 198

**HARPER**

Ateshia Pridgen, 196  
 J. J., 221  
 J. R., 87  
 James R., 87, 99

Jas R., 89

John H., 44

Mary, 160

N. D., 99

Nancy Jane, 189

**HARRELL**

Gray H., 15  
 Jethro, 14, 23  
 Marina, 226

**HARRINGTON**

Hosea, 227  
 W. B., 227

**HARRIS**

Captain \_\_\_\_\_, 56, 65  
 Captain J. I., 54  
 Captain James I., 54  
 Captain James J., 42  
 Elbert H., 44  
 Elder R.H., 228  
 George (S), 233  
 Litha Keel, 233  
 Margaret Gray, 127  
 Margaret Gray Taylor, 127  
 Mary, 127  
 Paul, 115  
 R.H., 225  
 Rebecca D., 209  
 Sara Ann, 167  
 William (S), 127

**HARRISON**

Benjamin, 28  
 Dempsey, 155, 156  
 William, 124  
 Wm, 155

**HARRWOOD**

Joseph, 196  
 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 196

**HARTMAN**

Marguerite, 240

**HASSEL**

Sylvester, 226

**HASSELL**

Elder C. B., 228  
 Elder C.B., 225, 226  
 Elder Sylvester, 225, 226, 227  
 Martha M., 226  
 Pastor Sylvester, 226  
 Tempy, 226

**HATCHER**

Uriah, 119

**HAYNE**

Winefret "Winnah", 135

**HAYWOOD**

Wm., 118, 136

**HEDGEPEETH**

Elias G., 44

**HEITMAN**

\_\_\_\_\_, 261

**HELTY**

Patience, 204

**HERBERT**

Mrs. W. A., 93

**HERSHEY**

Abbey, 269

**HESELTIME**

William B., 266

**HICKMAN**

Nathaniel, 140

**HIGGINS**

Margaret, 251, 252

**HILL**

\_\_\_\_\_, 80  
 Catherine, 135  
 Col. \_\_\_\_\_, 215  
 D. H., 51  
 General D. H., 55  
 Major-General D. H., 54  
 Major-General Daniel Harvey, 51  
 Sollomon, 205

**HILLIARD**

\_\_\_\_\_, 142

**HINSEN**

William, 213

**HINSON**

John, 213

**HOBBS**

Ann, 8, 137, 180, 182, 183  
 William, 213

**HOBSON**

E Brent, 115

**HODGSON**

Char., 214

**HOKE**

\_\_\_\_\_, 80

**HOLBROOK**

Elizabeth, 260

**HOLLAND**

Honor, 166  
 Rich, 150  
 Richard, 151, 153, 154

**HOLLEDAY**

Samuel, 213  
 Thomas, 213

**HOLLY**

Nathaniel, 204

**HOLMES**

Amy Louise Ellis, 267  
 Amy Louise Ellis (S), 266, 267  
 Cecilia, 263  
 Charles, 263  
 Charles Ashton, 267  
 Charles Henry, 263, 266, 267  
 Charles Henry, I, 263  
 Charles Henry, II, 263, 266, 267  
 Charlie, 267  
 Clyde Ellis, 267  
 Elizabeth C. Griffin (S), 267  
 Ellie Therissa, 263  
 Frank Pierce, 263



Gardner Tyler, 267  
 George Washington, 115, 263  
 George William, 243, 266, 267  
 Georgia Burbanks (S), 267  
 Henry Bascum, 263  
 Jessie Elizabeth Mauer (S), 267  
 Laura Pocahontas, 266  
 Laura Pocahontas Wade, 267  
 Laura Pocahontas Wade (S), 266  
 Lillian Parmer, 267  
 Louise Ellis (S), 243  
 Mariah Dodge (S), 263  
 Mary "Mae" Elizabeth Morecock (S), 267  
 Mary Ann, 263  
 Mary Ashton, 266  
 Mary F. Ashton, 266  
 Mary F. Ashton (S), 263  
 Mary Louise, 113, 115, 241, 242, 243, 267  
 Mrs. George Ellis, 262  
 Nannie Henly, 266  
 Robert Wade, 267  
 Shirley, 262  
 Thomas Ashton, 263  
 Virginia Frances, 263  
 William, 263  
 William Penn, 263  
 William, Jr., 263

#### HOLT

Shirley Holmes, 262

#### HOLTZAPPLE

Amos, 269  
 Etta Smith (S), 269  
 Winona, 268, 269

#### HOOD

\_\_\_\_\_, 80

#### HOOKE

General \_\_\_\_\_, 57, 59, 76  
 Major-General Joseph, 57

#### HOOKERS

General \_\_\_\_\_, 58

#### HOOKS

Wm., 205

#### HORN

Able, 167  
 Ann, 167  
 Ann Purcell (S), 166, 181  
 Catherine \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 166  
 Celia E. Bogue (S), 168  
 Celia Richardson (S), 166  
 Celia Vick (S), 167  
 Charity, 167  
 Charity Williams (S), 169  
 Charles, 166  
 Col. William, 166  
 Colonel William, 12  
 David Michael, 166  
 Demaris, 167  
 Demaris (S), 168  
 Demaris \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 168  
 Elce Richeson (S), 167  
 Elizabeth Outland (S), 167  
 Elizabeth Pope, 168  
 Esther, 167

Hardy, 168  
 Henry, 12, 128, 166  
 Henry, Jr., 167, 181  
 Honor Holland (S), 166  
 Isaac, 167  
 Jacob, 167  
 Jeremiah, 167  
 Joel, 167  
 John, 168  
 John Jacob, 166  
 Jordan C., 140  
 Letha, 130  
 Luraney Robbins (S), 166  
 Margaret, 166  
 Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 166  
 Martha, 160, 168, 194, 195, 197  
 Mary, 168  
 Mary Hamby (S), 168  
 Mary M. \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 166  
 Mary Magdaine (S), 166  
 Mary Thomas (S), 166  
 Michael, 169  
 Millicent Thomas (S), 167  
 Moses, 166  
 Mourning, 167  
 Nancy Bradbury, 168  
 Nathaniel, 167  
 Orpha, 168  
 Orpha Horn, 168  
 Patience Aft (S), 166  
 Phebe, 167  
 Pheriba Peele (S), 167  
 Phobie \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 168  
 Richard (Horne), 3  
 Ruth Aft (S), 166  
 Sara Ann Harris (S), 167  
 Sara Phillips (S), 167  
 Sarah, 168  
 Sarah Battle (S), 167  
 Sarah Granberry (S), 167  
 Sarah Norfleet (S), 167  
 Sela "Cielia", 181  
 Selah, 167  
 Sidney, 168  
 Susana \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 128  
 Thomas, 3, 166, 168, 195  
 Thomas (S), 181  
 Thomas, Jr., 168  
 Thomas, Sr., 167  
 Unknown, 168, 169  
 William, 12, 166, 168  
 Wilson, 168  
 Wylie (Wilie), 168

#### HORN(E)

Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 166  
 William, Jr., 166  
 William, Sr., 166

#### HORNE

\_\_\_\_\_, 2  
 Catherine \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 168  
 Elizabeth Pope, 26  
 Hardy, 26  
 John, 26  
 Josiah Wilson, 26  
 Mary, 26, 151  
 Mary Hamby (S), 26  
 Nancy N., 26  
 Phoebe \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 26  
 Richard (Horn), 3

Thomas, 26, 168  
 Wilie, 26  
 William, 26

#### HOUGH

Franklin B., 255

#### HOUSE

Berry Ashley, 234  
 David, 225  
 Elder David, 226  
 Mrs. Sold, 222  
 Nancy Andrew (S), 234  
 Sarah Dinah, 234

#### HOWELL

Catherine, 179, 180

#### HUBBARD

Harriett, 201

#### HUDSON

Joseph, 213

#### HULL

Peter, 127

#### HUMPHREYS

William, 28

#### HUNEYCUTT

A. E., 44

#### HUNT

Dorothy, 269  
 Irene Pittman, 84  
 James A. F., 44  
 Rhoda, 13  
 Samuel, 13

#### HUNTER

John, 91  
 Tho S., 217

#### HUTT

André J. (S), 247  
 Andre Joseph, 248  
 Andre Joseph (S), 247, 248, 256  
 Francisa Crutchfield, 248  
 Francisa Elizabeth Gaines, 247, 248  
 Francisa Elizabeth Linebaugh, 247  
 Mollie, 248  
 William Spence, 247, 248

#### HYMAN

Elder William, 225  
 Samuel, 234

#### IRVING

Andrew, 194

#### IZARD

Eliser Ann, 199

#### JACKSON

\_\_\_\_\_, 52, 55  
 Andrew, 30, 154  
 Barbara, 135  
 Daniel, 9  
 General \_\_\_\_\_, 56  
 General Stonewall, 58, 59  
 George, 135  
 Lazaruse Pope (S), 135  
 Lewis, 10  
 Reuben, 15



- Rosamond, 130, 197  
 Rosemond, 130, 138  
 Rubin, 9  
 Simon, 9, 15  
 Stonewall, 1, 54, 57, 76, 80
- JEFFERSON**  
 Thomas, 63  
 Thomas, Jr., 117
- JENKINS**  
 Benjamin R., 229  
 H.D., 227  
 Louvenia Elizabeth, 229  
 Lydia Roberson, 221  
 Nadine, 87  
 Susan Louvenia Elizabeth "Betty", 234  
 Susan Roebuck (S), 234  
 William, 234
- JERNIGAN**  
 Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, 83
- JEROME**  
 Chauncey, 28
- JOANES**  
 William, 213
- JOECKEL**  
 Maria, 238, 239
- JOHNS**  
 Elizabeth, 175
- JOHNSON**  
 Captain Isaac, 250  
 Christopher B., 44  
 Elizabeth, 182  
 Henry, 44  
 Jordan W., 225  
 Major-General Joseph Eggleston, 73  
 T. A., 31, 32
- JOHNSTON**  
 Gab, 212  
 Hugh B., Jr., 13  
 Hugh Buckner, 173  
 Laura Pocahontas Holmes, 266  
 Major-General Joseph Eggleston, 73  
 Ralph Elroy (S), 266
- JOINER**  
 Alfred (S), 201  
 Annis Pridgen, 201  
 Betsey Poland, 124  
 Curtis, 9, 119  
 Elizabeth "Betsey" Poland, 125  
 Elizabeth Pridgen, 201  
 Harriet Elizabeth Pridgen, 201  
 Jepe, 148, 154  
 Joel (S), 201  
 John (S), 125  
 Jonas, 199  
 Jordan, 140, 172  
 Jordan (S), 201  
 Jurden, 172  
 Jurdin, 173  
 Lucretia, 201  
 Mathew, 15  
 Matthew, 17  
 Matthew (S), 186
- Mourning, 187, 200  
 Nancy Ann, 205  
 Nancy Deberry Vick, 186  
 Nathan, 15, 155  
 Nathan (S), 205  
 Olive Ellen Emma Pridgen, 201  
 Patience Ricks, 205  
 Sarah Ricks, 205  
 Unity, 181, 187  
 Unity "Una", 184  
 Unity (?), 201  
 William, 201, 205  
 William Dawes (S), 201  
 Wm, 200
- JOINERS**  
 Curtis, 148  
 Jepe, 148  
 Jordan, 140
- JOINRSON**  
 Nathan, 155
- JONES**  
 Calvin F., 44  
 Crissy, 226  
 Henry, 226  
 John R., 44  
 Joseph, 205  
 Levi, 226, 227  
 Levi S., 226  
 Lewis, 33  
 Matthew, 200  
 Mrs. Charles Ellis, 262  
 Temperance "Tempie" Jane, 189  
 Willis, 155
- JORDAN**  
 Easter, 12, 125  
 Randall, 141  
 Weymouth T., Jr, 42
- JORDEN**  
 John, 213
- JOYNER**  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 103  
 Alford, 201  
 Alsey M., 44  
 Amanda "Mandy", 188  
 Ann, 179  
 Anne, 181  
 Ashley G., 44  
 Calvin M., 44  
 Celia, 162  
 Delilah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 201  
 Dillie E., 202  
 Drewey, 201  
 Elinor Smelly (S), 179  
 Elizabeth "Betsey" Poland, 125  
 Elizabeth Poland, 123  
 Elizabeth Poland (S), 13  
 Elizabeth Pridgen, 199  
 George Washington, 44  
 Henderson, 91  
 Ira E., 44  
 James A., 44  
 John, 13  
 John (S), 123, 125  
 Jonas A., 44  
 Jordan, 140  
 Lemon, 202
- Lewis, 13  
 Little Berry, 44  
 Margaret, 99  
 Missouri, 105  
 Nancy, 13  
 Nathan, 13, 151  
 Nathan T., 44  
 Nelson V., 44  
 Orren, 32  
 Piety Dauhtridge (S), 202  
 Primmy Batchelor (S), 201  
 Sally Ann, 201, 202  
 Unity, 200  
 William, 179  
 William B., 41, 44  
 William Burd (S), 199  
 Wright, 140
- KEEL**  
 A., 233  
 Arnice, 226  
 Ashley, 229, 234  
 Cynthia, 233, 234  
 Delphia, 234  
 Delphia (S), 234  
 Delphia Elizabeth Kelly (S), 233, 234  
 Elizabeth, 229  
 Ella Virginia, 92, 228, 229, 230  
 Ella Virginia (S), 229, 230  
 Emma Ann Ward (S), 234  
 Ezekiel, 233  
 George Wiley, 233, 234  
 Hardy, 233  
 Hardy, Jr., 233  
 Hardy, Sr., 233  
 Henry, 233  
 Ira Daniel, 229, 230  
 J. C., 233  
 J. H., 233  
 James O., 234  
 James Oliver, 234  
 Jesse, 233  
 Joseph Hunter, 234  
 L. B., 233, 234  
 Limon, 233  
 Litha, 233  
 Louvenia Elizabeth Jenkins (S), 229  
 Margaret, 229  
 Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 233  
 Mary, 233, 234  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 233  
 Mary B. Ward (S), 234  
 Mary Benjamin Ward (S), 234  
 Mary Caroline, 224  
 Mary Margaret Elizabeth, 229  
 Priscilla Whitaker (S), 233  
 R., 233  
 Rachel \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 233  
 Rebecca Stallings (S), 233  
 Robert L., 234  
 Robert Lorenzo, 234  
 Sarah Dinah House (S), 234  
 Susan E., 229  
 Susan Louvenia Elizabeth "Betty" Jenkins (S), 234  
 Tabitha, 233  
 Virginia Ann Caroline Ward (S), 234  
 W. G., 233  
 Wiley, 233, 234



- Wiley and Delphia, 234  
 Willey, 233  
 William Gray, 234
- KEILEY**  
 Anthony M., 266
- KELLY**  
 Delphia Elizabeth, 233, 234
- KEMLES**  
 Miriam, 152
- KEMP**  
 George M. (S), 28, 152  
 Maronian Tucker, 28, 152  
 Mary, 152  
 Mourning, 152  
 Rebecca, 175  
 Richard, 3
- KENT**  
 Grace, 262  
 Mrs. Jessie Ellis, 262
- KERNES**  
 Nannie Henly Holmes, 266  
 William J. (S), 266
- KERR**  
 Axum, 85
- KING**  
 Charles II, 128  
 George II, 128  
 George, II, 204  
 George, III, 5  
 Henry the VIII, 203  
 Higason, 212, 213  
 Philip, 250  
 William, 213
- KIRBY**  
 Ester, 204
- KNIGHT**  
 Christian, 13  
 Peter, 127
- KUHLBARS**  
 Emil, 270  
 Patricia Ann, 269, 270  
 Ruth Winkler (S), 270
- LAINÉ**  
 Robert, 127
- LAMBERTH**  
 Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, 83
- LAMKIN**  
 Primmy Pridgen, 196
- LAMM**  
 Jacob, 44  
 Mary Jane, 193
- LAMON**  
 Archibald, 118, 136  
 Dan., 136  
 Dun., 118  
 Duncan, 118, 140, 141, 195
- LAMPKIN**  
 Samuel, 198
- LANCASTER**  
 Benjamin, 171  
 Robert, Jr., 141  
 Weaver, 141  
 William, 147, 148
- LANDINGHAM**  
 Francis V., 7, 205
- LANE**  
 Jesse, 205
- LANES**  
 W. G., 36
- LANGLEY**  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 54  
 Charity, 143  
 Dempsey (S), 131, 197  
 Earl, 96  
 Elizabeth, 143  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 143  
 Elizabeth Baker, 143  
 G. M. D., 85  
 G. T., 33  
 Garmon D., 20  
 George M. D., 91  
 George N., 99  
 Geramond D., 143  
 German D., 131  
 Germon D., 19  
 John, 26  
 John (S), 143  
 Joiner, 19, 21  
 Marvin, 96  
 Mary Cockrell, 86  
 Milbray Lewis (S), 131  
 Nancy R., 163  
 Rachel Pridgen, 131, 197  
 Singleton, 24, 44, 54  
 Susan, 131  
 W. A. J., 31, 34
- LANIER**  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 180  
 Mary, 226  
 Nancy, 219  
 Sidney, 265
- LARKIN**  
 Rev. L.C., 230
- LASISTER**  
 Robert (Lassiter), 3
- LASSITER**  
 Robert, 194  
 Robert (Lasister), 3
- LATHAM**  
 Liley, 226  
 Sophia, 226  
 Wennie, 226
- LAWHORN**  
 John, 195
- LAWRENCE**  
 Elder, 227
- LAWSON**  
 Christopher, 3  
 Laura, 99  
 Mary, 87
- LEE**  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 180, 182  
 General Robert E., 1, 54, 55, 56, 59,  
 60, 69, 71, 73, 77, 78  
 General Robert E., 60  
 Major-General Robert Edward, 51  
 Robert E., 266
- LEGGETT**  
 Emeline, 222  
 James, 213
- LENSHAW**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 134
- LEONARD**  
 Mrs. J. A., 88
- LESLIE**  
 John, 195
- LEWIS**  
 Arnold L., 44  
 Delia Poland, 207  
 Edward W., 44  
 Henry, 19, 20, 21  
 John A., 41, 44, 207  
 Joshua, 207  
 Mariah, 207  
 Mary Ricks, 121, 206  
 Mary Ricks Polans, 6  
 Milbray, 131  
 Nicholas, 15  
 Pinkey, 195, 196  
 Spalin B., 22  
 Sparlin B., 20, 121  
 Sparlin B. (S), 121, 206  
 Sparling B., 15, 121
- LILLEY**  
 Isiah, Sr., 215  
 Mosella, 226
- LINCARE**  
 John, 213
- LINCOLN**  
 Colonel Benjamin, 251  
 President Abraham, 266
- LINDSAY**  
 Asbery, 24  
 Ed B., 16  
 William R., 24
- LINDSEY**  
 Asberry, 150, 154  
 Asbery, 150  
 Asbury, 151, 157  
 B., 35  
 Benett, 36  
 Bennett, 132, 164  
 Betsey, 157  
 Betsey Mary Fletcher, 151  
 Charity "Polly" Ballard, 150, 151  
 Charity Ballard, 149, 151, 153, 156  
 Charity Ballard (S), 10  
 Edward Buxton, 151, 157  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 164  
 Elizabeth Cockrell (S), 132  
 J., 35  
 Jephtha, 150



- Jeptha, 20, 21, 22, 151, 155, 156,  
197, 198  
Jeptha, Sr., 131, 198  
Jerusha, 151, 157  
John, 6  
John R. (S), 132  
John Wesley, 151, 156, 157  
Martha "Patsey", 197  
Martha Ann Batchelor, 164  
Nancy Pridgen, 198  
Nathan, 151  
Patsey, 39, 198, 199  
Piety, 163  
Polly, 157  
Polly (Charity) Bone, 151  
Polly \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 10  
Polly Mintz, 151  
Richard, 44  
Robert Dozier Spence (S), 164  
Sarah Margaret, 132  
Tempie, 26, 131, 163  
William, 10, 148, 149, 150, 151,  
153, 156  
William (S), 150, 151, 153, 156  
William A., 44  
William Bennett, 198  
William Francis Taylor, 132  
William Ray, 151  
Wm, 155  
Wm., 154
- LINEBAUGH**  
B., 248  
Benjamin, 256  
Benjamin (S), 247  
Frances, 249  
Francisa Elizabeth, 247  
Francisa Elizabeth Gaines, 247  
Francisa Elizabeth Gaines (S), 256  
H. W., 247, 248  
Laura, 241, 247, 255  
Laura "Lollie", 256, 259, 261  
Sarah Ellen, 247  
Sarah Ellen "Mittie", 256
- LINESEY**  
W. B., 36
- LINSEY**  
B., 34  
Charity Ballard, 6  
Jeptha, 21  
William, 119  
Wm. (S), 6
- LISLIE**  
John, 195
- LITTLE**  
Capt. Michael, 215  
Thomas, 213
- LLOYD**  
Henrietta, 226
- LONG**  
Arthur, 127  
George, 127
- LONGSTREET**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 80
- LUCAS**
- Bob, 102
- LUKE**  
St., 11
- MACKEY**  
T., 218
- MADDOX**  
Robert, 263
- MADISON**  
President James, 154
- MAGDAINE**  
Mary, 166
- MAHONE**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 80
- MANARIN**  
Louis H., 42
- MANN**  
Arcadia Poland, 120  
German, 154  
German (S), 120
- MANNIN(G)**  
Wm., 205
- MANNING**  
Charles, 212  
Francis M., 225  
James D., 44  
Jeremiah D., 45  
John, 213  
John (SD), 196  
John E., 45  
Leva "Levi" "Lucy" Pridgen, 196  
Louisa, 226  
Lucy T. (or Abernathy), 189  
Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 195, 196  
Mary, 160, 195, 196  
Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 160  
Mary "Ann", 188  
Mary A. W., 187  
Mary Mercer, 192  
Matthias, 195, 196  
Matthias, Jr., 196  
Moses V. B., 45  
Richard M., 45  
Sarah, 226  
Selah "Salah" "Sala" Pridgen, 196  
William, 160
- MANUS**  
Francis, 45
- MARDEN**  
John, 211
- MARLEY**  
General \_\_\_\_\_, 67
- MASON**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 1  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 2  
"Duke" W., 40, 210  
Beatrice, 2  
Bennett, 154  
Coffield, 209, 210  
Duke, 86  
Duke W., 85  
Elizabeth Strickland (S), 209
- Ella, 92, 230  
Ella Elizabeth, 38, 40, 85, 90, 92,  
106, 210, 229  
Gertrude, 2  
Hannah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 209  
Henry, 86, 209  
Henry C., 210  
Little Berry, 209  
Margaret Jane, 210  
Marmaduke "Duke" W., 208, 209,  
210  
Martha Ann Turner, 208  
Martha Ann Turner (S), 40, 85, 209,  
210  
Mary Elizabeth, 210  
Mary Seward (S), 209  
Mourning Bone, 2  
Mourning Cherry Bone (S), 210  
Pattie, 210  
Ralph, 209  
Randolph, 209  
Rebecca, 209  
Rebecca D. Harris (S), 209  
Sallie Ann Walker, 210  
Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 209  
Sarah "Sally" Taylor (S), 209  
Willie, 209
- MASSASOIT**  
Chief, 250
- MATTHEWS**  
Hilliard, 45  
R.D., 225, 226
- MAUER**  
Jessie Elizabeth, 267  
Maria Agner Cron, 238  
Wendel (S), 238
- MAULS**  
William, 211
- MAY**  
David, 141
- MAYO**  
Margaret, 179, 180
- MCCALLUM M.D.**  
James H., 228
- MCCLELLAN**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 52, 55  
General \_\_\_\_\_, 54  
Major-General George Brinton, 54
- MCCOY**  
Pharaby, 160
- MCDEARMID**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 1
- MCINTOSH**  
Joanne, 231
- MCINTYRE**  
Vanessa, 231
- MCKENSIE**  
Col. Kenneth, 215
- MCKINNE**  
Abraham, 204  
Barnabee or Barnaby, 204



- Barnaby, 204  
John, 204  
Martha, 204  
Mary Pope, 204  
Richard, 204  
Robert, 204  
Sarah, 204
- MCKINNIE**  
Barnaby, 204  
Sarah, 203, 204
- MCNEAL**  
Andrew (S), 183  
Mourning Vick, 183
- MCRAVEN**  
Benjamiin (S), 185  
Margaret "Milly", 185
- MCWILLIAMS**  
Sarah Larnon, 195
- MEHEGAN**  
Julianne Bone Faison, 76  
Owen Bone, 76
- MELTON**  
David, 155, 156  
John, 206  
Josiah, 13  
Martha, 13  
Phereby, 161  
Sarah Thomas (S), 161  
Zacharah, 161
- MENDENHALL**  
Elizabeth Pridgen, 196  
Rudduck (S), 196
- MERCER**  
Abba, 192  
Abby, 193  
Aquila, 193  
Barsheba Nicholson, 192  
Barsheba Nicholson (S), 193  
Celia Selah Crowell (S), 193  
Christian Farmer (S), 193  
Christopher, 191  
Constance, 192  
Constant Casewell (S), 191  
Edith Boykin (S), 193  
Eli, 192, 193  
Elihu, 193  
Eliza Jane, 193  
Elizabeth Souter (S), 191  
Ely, 26  
Esther Pitt (S), 193  
Fanny, 192  
James, 192  
James Farmer, 193  
John, 192  
John J., 191  
John, Jr., 191, 192  
John, Sr., 191  
Joseph, 191  
Katherine Biggs (S), 191  
Mahala, 193  
Mahaly "Mahala" Biggs (S), 193  
Malachi, 192  
Margaret, 192  
Margaret "Peggy" Gardner, 193  
Margaret Gardner (S), 26, 193
- Martha Condon (S), 191  
Mary, 191, 192, 193  
Mary Jane Lamm (S), 193  
Mary Poyner (S), 192  
Mary Simson (S), 191  
Mourning, 193  
Nancy, 11, 144, 192, 193  
Rachael, 191  
Rhoda, 34  
Rhoda Bone, 2, 26, 41, 151  
Rhoda Bone (S), 193  
Rhodah, 34  
Ruth Suggs (S), 191  
Sally, 192  
Sarah "Sally", 193  
Solomon, 191  
T., 32, 34, 35  
Temperance "Tempie", 193  
Thomas, 31, 34, 191, 192, 193  
Thomas (S), 2, 26, 151  
Thos., 34  
W. H., 2  
William, 141  
William H., 41  
William Henry, 193
- MERRITT**  
Wm., Lt., 205
- METACOMET**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 250
- MEYER**  
Maria Elisabeth, 237  
Maria Elizabeth (Elisabetha), 237
- MILL**  
Tho, 206
- MILLER**  
Robert D., 265
- MINSHEW**  
Jessie (S), 188  
Orpaline Emily Vick, 188
- MISAW?**  
Martha Tucker, 152
- MISELLE**  
James A., 226
- MIZELL**  
John, 213  
Luke, 213  
Mark, 213  
William, 213
- MIZELLE**  
Ashley D, 226  
Ashley D., 226, 227  
Betty, 226  
John H., 227  
John W., 226  
Mary Ann, 226  
Mr., 226  
Patsy, 226
- MONTGOMERY**  
Elizabeth Ellen, 121
- MOOR**  
Edw'd, 118
- MOORE**  
A. J., 227  
A.J., 227  
Captain Alexander D., 50  
Clayton, 225  
Daniel, 226  
Edw., 118  
Edward, 4, 6, 9, 118, 129, 195  
Edwd., 9  
J.F., 6  
James E., 226  
James Edwin, 226  
Jennie, 226  
Little Edward, 130  
Lizziny, 226  
Mary Elizabeth Nash, 254  
Richard C. (S), 254  
Sarah, 121, 130
- MORE**  
Edward, 151  
Mores., 213  
Willie, 91
- MORECOCK**  
Mary "Mae" Elizabeth, 267
- MORESS**  
Edmond, 213
- MORGAN**  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 132  
Moses B., 45  
Tempie Taylor, 132
- MORPHIS**  
Joseph, 6, 118
- MORRISON**  
Reverend Charles, 107, 109
- MORTON**  
Hugh, 194  
Sophia Ophelia, 229
- MOSLEY**  
D. W., 31
- MOSS**  
Robert, 213
- MOTZER**  
Barbara, 238
- MURFREE**  
Major Hardy, 196
- MURPHEY**  
Archibald D., 27
- NANCE**  
Lloyd (S), 189  
Maggie Pearl Vick, 189
- NASH**  
\_\_\_\_\_, Webster (S), 253  
Abner, 260  
Ann, 259  
Benjamin, 250, 260  
Brigadier General Francis, 6  
Brigadier-General Francis, 260  
Captain Clement, 260  
Captain Isaac, 260  
Captain Lucius, 255  
Charles W., 252, 253, 254, 255



Charles Whipple, 255  
 Charles Wipple, 254  
 Chester John Webster, 253  
 Colonel John, 260  
 Colonel Thomas, 260  
 Cynthia, 252, 253  
 Dyer, 252  
 E. T., 261  
 Edward, 259  
 Edwin Douglass, 254  
 Electa, 252, 253  
 Elizabeth, 250, 260  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 250, 251, 260  
 Elizabeth Holbrook (S), 260  
 Elizabeth Porter (S), 260  
 Ellen Amelia Ann, 255  
 Ephraim, 252, 253, 254, 255  
 Francis, 250, 251, 255, 260  
 Francisa Gaines, 259  
 Frank Channing, 255, 259  
 George Kilburn, 260  
 George O., 253  
 George Oliver, 254  
 Gregory, 259  
 Hannah, 259  
 Isaac, 251  
 Jacob, 7, 115, 251, 252, 253, 259  
 Jacob P., 252, 253  
 Jacob, Jr., 252, 253  
 James, 250, 251, 252, 259, 260  
 John, 250, 251, 252, 259, 260  
 Joseph, 251, 252, 259, 260  
 Joshua, 260  
 Laura, 255  
 Laura "Lollie" Linebaugh, 259  
 Laura "Lollie" Linebaugh (S), 256, 261  
 Laura Elise, 259  
 Laura Linebaugh (S), 241, 255  
 Lieutenant William, 260  
 Lois Goss Warner (S), 253, 254  
 Lois Warner (S), 254, 255  
 Lucius, 255, 256  
 Lucius Bradish, 241, 254, 255, 256, 259, 261  
 Lucius G., 256  
 Lucius Garland, 255, 259  
 Lulo, 255, 259  
 Major D., 253  
 Margaret, 250, 260  
 Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 251  
 Margaret Higgins (S), 251, 252  
 Margaret Lucile, 259  
 Margery Baker (S), 259  
 Martha, 260  
 Mary, 250, 259, 260  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_, 251  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 253, 259  
 Mary Elisabeth, 254  
 Mary Elizabeth, 254  
 Mary Nichols (S), 252, 253  
 Mary Purchas Niles, 250  
 Mary Purchas Niles (S), 250, 260  
 Mary Turbifield (S), 251  
 Melissa, 253  
 Mercy, 252, 253  
 Mercy or "Mary", 251  
 Michael, 259  
 Molley, 251

Nina Rosamond, 240, 241, 242, 259, 261, 267  
 Oliver, 252  
 Peter, 259  
 Phebe \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 260  
 Polly, 252  
 Polly Alvina, 253  
 Rebecca Smith (S), 260  
 Richard "Beau", 260  
 Robert, 260  
 Rosamond Warner, 254  
 S., 261  
 Samuel, 250, 251, 260  
 Sarah, 259  
 Sarah Belle, 254  
 Sir John, 260  
 Thomas, 250, 259, 260  
 Timothy, 259  
 Webster, 253  
 William, 259, 260  
 William Carroll, 254

#### NELSON

Josiah, 92  
 Mary, 239  
 Thomas, Jr., 10  
 William, 226

#### NEWIT

Elizabeth, 179, 180

#### NEWSON

Mildred "Milly" Vick, 182  
 Robert, Jr. (S), 182

#### NICHEELS

Jehu, 213

#### NICHOLS

Jacob, 252  
 Mary, 252, 253

#### NICHOLSON

Barsheba, 192, 193  
 Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 9  
 John, 193  
 Susan, 226

#### NILES

Mary Purchas, 250  
 Mary Purchas (S), 260

#### NISHWITZ

Callie Combs (S), 269  
 Captain Scott (S), 114  
 Charles, 269  
 David, 269  
 Diane Cron (S), 270  
 Diane Virginia Cron, 114  
 Dorothy Hunt (S), 269  
 Edna Ford (S), 269  
 Eileen Vogler (S), 269  
 Elizabeth Beard (S), 269  
 Elwood L., 269  
 Grace Eileen Vogler (S), 269, 270  
 Jacob, 268, 269  
 James, 269  
 James W., 269  
 James Wilford, 269, 270  
 Jerry Michael, 269, 270  
 Lewis, 268, 269  
 Lillian, 269  
 Martha, 269

Mary Ockerman (S), 269  
 Michael, 268, 270  
 Patricia Ann Kuhlbars, 269  
 Patricia Ann Kuhlbars (S), 270  
 Scott (S), 236  
 Scott Michael, 268, 270  
 Valentine, 269  
 Winona Holtzapple (S), 268, 269

#### NIXON

Augustine, 127

#### NORFLEET

Sarah, 167

#### NORSWORTHY

Johannah, 159

#### O'DYER

Charity, 159

#### O'KEEFE

Mary, 121

#### OCKERMAN

Mary, 269

#### ODOM

Alice, 162  
 Christian Vick, 184  
 David M., 45, 58  
 Jacob (S), 184  
 Jacob E., 45, 58

#### ODUM

Louisa C. Vick, 187  
 William A. (S), 187

#### OSWELL

James (S), 191  
 Rachael Mercer, 191

#### OUTLAND

Elizabeth, 167

#### OUTTERBRIDGE

S. W., 226  
 S.W., 225

#### OZBORN

James, 213

#### PAGE

\_\_\_\_\_, 261  
 Billy (S), 228  
 Mary Allena "Allie" Roberson, 228

#### PAGETT

John, 213

#### PALMER

Francis Piety Vick, 185  
 John (S), 185

#### PARKER

Amas, 34  
 Ann Horn, 167  
 Col. \_\_\_\_\_, 48, 49, 50, 54, 69  
 Colonel \_\_\_\_\_, 58, 64  
 Colonel Frank M., 48  
 Corporal Josiah, 45  
 Isham, 141  
 Jess (S), 167  
 Josah (S), 11  
 Josiah (S), 186  
 Lucy Vick, 179



- Margaret Bunn, 186  
Sarah, 161  
Temperance "Tempy" Vick, 186  
Tempy Vick, 11  
Thomas (S), 179
- PATTEE**  
Elsie Dodge, 241, 261
- PATTON**  
Thomas, 196
- PAULLEN**  
John, 117
- PAULLING**  
William, 117
- PEAL**  
Henry, 225  
John, 219  
Sarah, 226
- PEELE**  
Jesse (S), 181  
Patience Vick, 181  
Pheriba, 167
- PEGRAM**  
Brigadier-General John, 58
- PENDER**  
John, 45
- PENDLETON**  
Gemima, 244, 245  
Henry, 244  
Isabella, 244  
Judge Edmund, 244  
Mary Taylor (S), 244
- PENNIMAN**  
Capt. Stephen, 251
- PERRY**  
Charista, 175  
Lieutenant Sidney R., 42  
Micajah, 219  
Nancy, 164, 219  
Noah, 219  
William, 219
- PERSHING**  
Captain Jack, 240
- PHAGAN**  
Bedford, 213
- PHILLIPS**  
Ephraim, 205  
Sara, 167  
Vernon, 253  
Vernon S., D. D., 255
- PHILPOT**  
William W. K., 225
- PICKETT**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 80
- PIERCE**  
Elizabeth Ricks, 204  
Rice (S), 204
- PILAND**  
George, 118
- PILATE**  
Pontius, 109
- PININGTON**  
Martha, 186
- PITMAN**  
Irene, 83  
J. R., 33  
John Thomas (S), 83  
Robert, 127  
Susan Poland, 125  
William (S), 125
- PITMONES**  
J. K., 35  
J. R., 35, 36  
John A., 36
- PITT**  
Esther, 193  
Frederick C., 45  
Henrietta Turner, 208  
James A. (S), 208  
James W., 45  
John W., 45  
William M., 45
- PITTMAN**  
Ester, 202  
Harriet Victoria \_\_\_\_\_, 84  
Irene, 83  
J. R., 35  
James G., 84  
John (S), 201  
Rhoda "Rhody", 201  
Susan Poland, 124  
William B., 45
- PITTMON**  
J. A., 32
- POLAN**  
Betsey, 123  
Betsy, 123  
John, 123  
Wm., 9
- POLAND**  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 131  
Acquilla Taylor, 131  
Alford, 45  
Ann Eliza, 12, 125  
Aquila, 34  
Aquila, 125  
Arcadia, 120  
Atsey, 125  
Atsey Poland, 125  
Betsey, 123  
Charity, 124, 125  
Delia, 207  
Deffa, 125  
Dinah, 25, 210  
Dinah A., 25, 121, 151  
Dinah A. (S), 104, 105, 107  
Dinah Armitite, 29, 30, 37, 38, 39, 41, 122, 199  
Dinah Armitite (Polin), 25  
Dinah Armitite (Armitite) (Polin), 207  
Dinah Sherrod (S), 119  
Dinah Williams, 121
- Dinah Williams (S), 119, 120, 121, 206  
Drucilla B., 132  
Elinor Davis, 117  
Elizabeth, 13, 119, 123  
Elizabeth "Betsey", 125  
Elizabeth "Kate" Bone, 186  
Elizabeth Ellen Montgomery (S), 121  
Elizabeth Robbins (S), 125  
Elizabeth Strickland (S), 121  
Elizabeth Vick, 11, 187  
Elizabeth Vick (S), 124, 125, 163  
Elize Keziah Elizabeth Chesnutt (S), 122  
Elmira, 125, 187  
Georgia "Jennie" John \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 120  
Granberry, 125, 187  
Guilford, 124  
Henry, 117, 122  
Henry (Polin), 207  
Henry H., 37, 120, 121  
Henry H. (Polin), 207  
Henry H. (S), 206  
Jean, 119  
John, 8, 9, 10, 13, 117, 118, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 125, 130, 141, 186  
John (Polen), 8  
John (Polland), 4  
John (S), 138  
John F., 122  
John R., 125  
John, Jr., 9, 123, 124  
John, Sr., 124  
Joseph, 124, 125, 163  
Joseph (Polland), 3, 4  
Joseph (S), 11, 186, 187  
Louisa W. \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 125  
Mahala, 163  
Mahala L., 125  
Mahalah L., 187  
Martha, 125, 187  
Martha F. Bone (S), 125  
Mary, 13, 31, 119, 122, 137  
Mary (Polland), 4  
Mary "Polly" Bone, 8  
Mary "Polly" Bone (S), 124, 125  
Mary "Polly" Ricks (S), 120, 121  
Mary Bone, 12  
Mary Bone (S), 123  
Mary Crumler (S), 125  
Mary Crumpler (S), 124  
Mary O'Keefe (S), 121  
Mary Ricks, 206  
Mary Ricks (Polin) (S), 207  
Mary Ricks (S), 30, 37, 121  
N. W., 31, 34  
Nancy, 120, 122  
Nancy Evans (S), 120  
Rebecca, 122  
Roland, 29, 120, 121  
Sally "Sarah" Winstead (S), 122  
Sally Winstead (Polen) (S), 8  
Sally Winstead (S), 10, 130  
Sarah, 13, 122  
Sarah "Sally" Winstead (S), 186  
Sarah "Salley", 123  
Sarah "Salley" Winstead (S), 124



Sarah A. Coulter (S), 120  
 Sarah Winstead, 137  
 Simeon H., 45  
 Simon "Lemuel" (S), 125  
 Susan, 124, 125  
 Thomas (Polland), 3  
 Thomas, Jr., 117  
 Thomas, Sr., 117  
 Tina, 120, 121  
 Tina H., 29  
 Tinah Henry, 121  
 Tynah "Tinah", 122  
 Tynah H., 121  
 Unity Barnes (S), 10, 122, 123  
 W. James, 187  
 William, 118, 119, 120, 121, 123, 206  
 William (Polland), 4  
 William (S), 120  
 William B., 30, 120  
 William James, 125  
 William W., 122  
 William Wesley, 30, 121  
 William Wyatt, 122  
 Williamson, 15, 16, 123, 124, 125  
 Williamson (Polen) (S), 8  
 Williamson (S), 1, 12  
 Wm., 9, 120  
 Wm. W., 121  
 Zelphia, 124, 125, 200

#### POLANS

Mary Ricks, 6

#### POLEN

John, 155  
 John (Poland), 8  
 Mary "Polly" Bone, 8  
 Mary Bone, 15  
 Sally Winstead (Poland) (S), 8  
 Williamson, 124  
 Williamson Poland (S), 8

#### POLIN

Dinah Armitite (Poland), 25  
 Dinah Armitte, 207  
 Dinah Armitte (Armitite) (Poland), 207  
 Henry H., 25  
 Henry H. (S), 206  
 John, 124  
 Mary, 120  
 Mary Ricks, 206  
 Mary Ricks (Poland) (S), 207  
 Mary Ricks (S), 25  
 Roland, 207  
 Tinah H., 207  
 William, 120  
 William Wesley, 207

#### POLING

Sarah Winstead, 136

#### POLLAN

John, 117

#### POLLAND

\_\_\_\_\_, 131  
 Charity, 162, 183, 186  
 Drucilla B., 131  
 Harris H., 24  
 John, 4, 13, 117, 123

John (Poland), 4  
 Joseph, 117, 122  
 Joseph (Poland), 3, 4  
 Mary, 117  
 Mary (Poland), 4  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 117, 122, 131  
 Mary Bone, 13  
 Sally, 13  
 Sarah "Sally" Winstead \*(S), 123  
 Thomas, 4, 117  
 Thomas (Poland), 3  
 William, 117  
 William (Poland), 4

#### POPE

\_\_\_\_\_, 54, 55  
 Lazarus, 129  
 Lazaruse, 135  
 Little Berry, 209  
 Major-General John, 55  
 Mourning Thomas, 194  
 Nathan (S), 182  
 Sarah "Sally", 182

#### PORTER

Elizabeth, 260  
 John, 194

#### POULAN

Elizabeth, 118  
 Jean, 118  
 John, 117, 118, 119, 124  
 Joseph, 20, 21, 22  
 Mary, 118  
 Nancy, 120  
 Sarah "Salley" Winstead (S), 124  
 W., 123  
 William, 9, 118, 119  
 William B., 120  
 Williamson, 20, 21, 124  
 Wm., 119

#### POULAND

Elizabeth, 118  
 Henry H., 25  
 John, 6, 118  
 Tinah, 122  
 William, 117

#### POULEN

Joseph, 20

#### POULLAN

John, 118  
 Joseph, 118, 136  
 Mary, 118  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 136

#### POULLAND

John, 118  
 Jos., 118  
 Joseph, 6, 118  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 118

#### POULLON

Joseph, 140

#### POYNER

Mary, 192

#### PRESTON

Sarah, 262

#### PRICE

Donna Gail, 189  
 Harriet Ann, 226  
 Joel L., 45  
 John D., 226  
 N. A., 88

#### PRIDGEN

Abijah, 119, 196  
 Abijah (S), 161  
 Alexander, 45  
 Amey "Amy" Evans (S), 195  
 Amy Evans (S), 161  
 Anna, 201  
 Annis, 201  
 Aquilla Davis (S), 199  
 Arcadia "Cadie", 201  
 Ateshia, 196  
 Bathsheba, 202  
 Charity Ann, 202  
 Cloah, 196  
 Colen (Cullen?) E., 197  
 Columbus, 202  
 Cullen Edward, 201  
 Dana, 198  
 Dana "Dinah", 197  
 David, 6, 9, 119, 137, 141, 161, 195, 196, 201  
 Dillie E. Joyner (S), 202  
 Drewery, 8, 131, 195, 198, 199  
 Drewry, 9, 41, 45, 131, 133, 196, 197, 198, 199  
 Eli G. H., 202  
 Eliser Ann Izard (S), 199  
 Elizabeth, 133, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 201  
 Elizabeth Flood (S), 201  
 Ester Pittman (S), 202  
 Fannie Sidney, 188  
 Hardy, 196, 197  
 Harriet Elizabeth, 201  
 Harriett Hubbard (S), 201  
 Henry H., 201, 202  
 James, 154  
 Jese, 6  
 Jesse, 197, 201  
 Jesse (S), 160  
 Jessie, 195, 197, 200, 201  
 John David, 199  
 John W., 99  
 John William, 202  
 Jordan Henry, 202  
 Josiah J., 41, 45  
 Josiah Joseph "Joe", 199  
 Julie Ann Cockrell (S), 199  
 Leva "Levi" "Lucy", 196  
 Levi, 195  
 Louise C. Wells (S), 199  
 Louisiana "Lou", 188  
 Lucretia Joiner (S), 201  
 Lucy Ann, 202  
 Margaret, 195  
 Margaret "Mag" F. Wallace (S), 199  
 Marmaduke (Pridgon), 7  
 Martha, 195, 199  
 Martha \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 196  
 Martha "Patsey" Lindsey (S), 197  
 Martha Horn (S), 160, 194, 195, 197  
 Martha Ruffin (S), 195  
 Mary, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198  
 Mary "Polly" (S), 184



Mary Ann "Polly", 181  
 Mary Batchelor, 160  
 Mary Batchelor (S), 195, 200  
 Mary C. "Polly", 198  
 Mary J. Smith (S), 202  
 Mary Manning (S), 195  
 Mary Wells, 199  
 Matie Winbourne (S), 202  
 Morning, 198  
 Mourning, 1, 6, 8, 131, 163, 165, 188, 197, 198, 199, 200  
 Mourning Pope, 195  
 Mourning Thomas (S), 195  
 Mourning Thomas Pope (S), 194  
 Nancy, 198  
 Nancy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 201  
 Nancy Teat (S), 201  
 Nancy W. "Patsy", 198  
 Olive Ellen Emma, 201  
 Patience, 201  
 Patrick, 197  
 Patrick Henry, 201  
 Patsey "Martha" Lindsey (S), 198  
 Patsey Lindsey (S), 39, 198, 199  
 Peter, 154, 181  
 Peter W., 201  
 Piety, 164, 196, 198  
 Piety Hilliard, 133, 197  
 Pinkey Lewis, 195  
 Pinkey Lewis (S), 196  
 Polly Harriet, 196  
 Primmy, 196  
 Rachel, 130, 131, 197  
 Rhoda "Rhody", 201  
 Rodice, 195  
 Sallie K., 201  
 Sally Ann Joyner (S), 201, 202  
 Sarah "Sallie", 199  
 Sarah "Selah", 133, 197  
 Sarah Batchelor, 161  
 Sarah Cockrell (S), 198  
 Sarah Creekmore (S), 8, 131, 133, 196, 197, 198, 199  
 Sarah D. Smith (S), 202  
 Selah, 195  
 Selah "Salah" "Sala", 196  
 Sophia Waller (S), 196  
 Tabitha, 199  
 Thomas, 7, 194, 195, 196  
 Thomas (S), 168  
 Unity Joiner (S), 181  
 Unity Joiner? (S), 201  
 Unknown Horn, 168  
 William, 7, 160, 194, 195, 196, 197  
 William A., 198  
 William Asberry "Buck", 198, 199  
 William Asbury "Buck", 197  
 William Haywood, 199  
 William W., 201  
 Zillah, 1, 39, 199

#### PRIDGENS Wilie, 11

PRIDGEON  
 David, 195  
 Drury, 195  
 Eliza, 195  
 Elizabeth, 195  
 Etheldred, 154  
 Francis, 194

James, 154  
 Jesse, 195  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 194  
 Mourning Thomas Pope (S), 195  
 Peter, 154  
 Salah, 195  
 Sara, 195  
 Sarah, 195  
 Thomas, 195, 197  
 William, 195, 197  
 Wm., 195

#### PRIDGIN Francis, 194

PRIDGON  
 Marmaduke (Pridgen), 7  
 W. A., 35

PRIGDEN  
 David, 118  
 Henry H., 45

PRIGEON  
 Francis, 194  
 Hardy, 194  
 Martha Horn (S), 194  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 194  
 Matthew, 194  
 Mourning Thomas Pope (S), 194  
 William, 194

#### PRIGRAM \_\_\_\_\_, 58

PRIM  
 James, 196  
 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 196

PRINCE  
 Elizabeth, 245, 246  
 John, 245  
 Mary Botts (S), 245

PROCTOR  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 2, 90  
 Henry, 200  
 Sally Ann, 200  
 Sally Boon (S), 200

PRYGEON  
 Francis, 194  
 Mary (S), 194

#### PTTMON J. R., 35

PUGH  
 Cynthia Eugene, 175  
 William, 128

PURCELL  
 Ann, 166, 181

#### PURCHAS Mary, 260

PURVIS  
 Betty, 224  
 John W., 225

PYNE  
 Rosemary, 77

RACKLEY  
 Elizabeth, 161, 162, 186, 187, 188

Francis (S), 196  
 J. H., 36  
 James M., 45  
 Passon, 161  
 Sally, 11  
 Sarah, 8  
 Sarah Parker (S), 161  
 Selah "Salah" "Sala" Pridgen, 196

#### RALEIGH Sir Walter, 99

#### RALLINS E. M., 87

RAMSEUR  
 \_\_\_\_\_, 64  
 General \_\_\_\_\_, 58, 64, 68  
 General S. D., 57  
 Major-General Stephen Dodson, 57

#### RAND L. L., 256

#### RANDAL Isaac, 226

RANDELL  
 Capt. Thomas, 248

#### RANSOM \_\_\_\_\_, 80

#### RAWDON Lord \_\_\_\_\_, 216

#### RAWLS Sarah, 175

RAY  
 Henry, 213  
 Sally, 226  
 William, 213

#### READ Jepe, 147, 148

#### READY Susanna "Anne", 162

REDDICK  
 Sarah Jane, 226

REED  
 Daniel (S), 251  
 Mercy Nash, 251, 253

REESE  
 Piety Vick, 182  
 Rivers (S), 182

RENFROW  
 Sergeant Perry V. B., 45

RESPASS  
 Luisa, 226  
 Maris, 226

#### REVELLE Polly, 185

REVELS  
 Archie Raymond (S), 231  
 Donna Ann Wildman, 231, 232  
 Joanna Elizabeth, 232

#### REYNOLDS



- Christopher, 127  
Thomas, 127
- RICE**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 85
- RICHARDSON**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 102  
Celia, 166  
Nick, 89, 102  
Tho, 205
- RICHESON**  
Elce, 167
- RICK**  
Nancy, 186
- RICKESIS**  
Isaac, 203  
Kathren \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 203
- RICKS**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 1, 2  
Abraham, 184, 203, 204, 205  
Abraham (Rix), 7, 205  
Alice, 204  
Amos, 206, 207  
Aquilla Ann, 186  
Arcadia Poland, 120  
Archibald, 206  
Bedie Whitefield (S), 120, 121, 205, 206  
Benjamin, 7, 203, 204, 205  
Charity Poland, 124, 125  
D. W., 154  
David, 155  
David B., 206  
Drucilla, 184  
Elizabeth, 204  
Ester Kirby (S), 204  
Esther, 206  
Esther Horn, 167  
Henrietta, 207  
Henrietta Corina, 40, 206  
Isaac, 167, 203, 204  
Isabell, 206  
Jacob, 6, 120, 121, 203, 204, 206  
James, 203  
James (S), 125, 167  
Jean, 203  
Jno (Rix), 7, 205, 206  
Joel, 205, 206  
John, 203, 204, 205  
John (S), 167  
Josiah, 205, 206  
Josiah (Rix), 7, 206  
Katherine, 203  
L. T., 99  
Lewis, 205  
Lucinda, 25, 151, 202  
Lydia Brantley (S), 205  
Marmaduke, 121, 206  
Martha, 206  
Martha Hill, 206, 207  
Martha Hill Ricks (S), 206, 207  
Mary, 6, 25, 30, 37, 121, 205, 206, 207  
Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 104  
Mary "Polly", 120  
Mary Belson (S), 203  
Mary Bunn (S), 205, 206  
Mary Crudup (S), 167  
Mary Exum (S), 203  
Mary Polly Barnes (S), 206  
Melaney, 164  
Meredith, 205  
Micajah, 186, 206  
Millie Williams (S), 186  
Mourning, 104  
Nancy, 183  
Nancy Ann Joiner (S), 205  
Nicey Finch (S), 206  
Patience, 184, 205, 206  
Patience Helty (S), 204  
Patrice, 187  
Phebe Ricks, 167  
Priscilla Williams (S), 205  
Rachel, 206  
Rachel Bunn (S), 184, 205  
Richard, 203, 204  
Robert, 203, 204  
Ruffin, 85  
Rufin, 206  
Sarah, 205  
Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 203  
Sarah Burke (S), 167, 204  
Sarah McKinne (S), 204  
Sarah McKinnie (S), 203, 204  
Sarah Whitfield (S), 205  
Temperance, 206  
Thomas, 205  
Thomas (S), 120  
William, 203, 204, 205  
Wilson, 30, 206  
Wm (Rix), 205  
Wm. (Rix), 7
- RIGSBEE**  
William C., 45
- RIX**  
Abraham (Ricks), 7, 205  
Jno (Ricks), 205, 206  
Josiah (Ricks), 7, 206  
Wm (Ricks), 205  
Wm. (Ricks), 7
- ROBANSON**  
Henry, 213  
John, 213  
Marmeduke, 213  
William, 213
- ROBASON**  
"Nancy" Ann Baker (S), 220  
A. Ruth H., 220  
Ann, 211, 222  
Ann (S), 212  
Ann M., 222  
C., 220  
Charles, 220, 221  
Cloahnah, 217  
Collins, 219, 220  
Daniel, 215, 218  
Daniel X. Sr., 215  
Daniel, Sr., 7, 215  
David, 217, 222  
David F., 222  
Edwin B., 221  
Elder Henry, 221, 222. *See*  
Elizabeth Caroline Baker (S), 220, 221  
Elizabeth Griffin (S), 218  
Ella Virginia (S), 232  
G. D., 222  
Gatsy (S), 222  
Gatsy Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 232  
Gatsy Coburn (S), 222  
George, 222  
George Daniel, 232  
H.B., 222  
Harry, 220  
Henry, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220  
Henry B., 222  
Henry Baker, 221, 222, 232  
Henry, Jr., 212  
Henry, Elder, 232  
Henry, Jr., 214, 232  
Henry, Sr., 216, 217, 232  
Ira Daniel, 232  
J.R., 221  
James, 7, 211, 217  
James Barker, 220  
James Redding, 221  
James T., 222  
John, 214  
Josh, 217  
Joshua, 216, 217, 219  
Lewis, 222  
Licircus, 222  
Luke, 217  
Margaret (S), 232  
Margaret Rhods, 220  
Mark, 211  
Marmeduke, 211, 212  
Marmeduke "Duke", 211  
Martha, 212  
Martha (S), 217, 232  
McGilbra, 220  
Millicent Chloe Duggan (S), 211, 217  
Nancy Ann (S), 232  
Nancy Ann Baker (S), 220, 222  
Phereby, 218  
Polly Baker (S), 220  
Sallie Wynne (S), 220  
Sally Ann (S), 232  
Sally Ann Collins (S), 217  
Sally Collins, 220  
Sally Collins (S), 218, 220  
Thomas, 220  
Timothy, 222  
William, 212, 219, 220, 222  
Winefred Caroline Baker (S), 217, 218
- ROBBINS**  
Edward J. M. C., 45  
Elizabeth, 125  
Luraney, 166  
Wells, 141  
Willie H., 45
- ROBBINSON**  
Henry, 212
- ROBENSON**  
Daniel, 213
- ROBERSON**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 107  
A.S., 223



Ann Elizabeth "Betty" Smith (S), 222  
 Ann M., 222  
 Ann Margaret Miriah (Mariah), 224  
 Archibald S., 222  
 Archibald Stanton, 224  
 Betty Purvis (S), 224  
 D.F., 223  
 David Franklin, 224  
 Dela M. Smith (S), 224  
 Edwin Baker, 222  
 Elder Geo. D., 227  
 Elder George D., 227, 228  
 Elder Henry, 221  
 Ella Virginia Keel (S), 92, 228, 229, 230  
 Emeline Leggett (S), 222  
 G.D., 223  
 G.L., 223  
 Gatsy A. (S), 223  
 Gatsy, 222  
 Gatsy Ann Rogers, 227  
 Gatsy Ann Rogers (S), 222  
 George, 227  
 George D., 225, 227, 228  
 George Daniel, 224, 227, 228, 229  
 George Malachi, 229  
 H. B., 222  
 Harriett Ann Everett (S), 224  
 Harvey Baker, 222  
 Henry, 113, 211, 214, 222  
 Henry A., 228  
 Henry Alonza, 228  
 Henry B., 222, 224  
 Henry Baker, 222, 224  
 Henry Robes, 214  
 Henry, Sr., 211, 214  
 Ira, 229  
 Ira D., 228  
 Ira Daniel, 92, 228, 229, 230  
 James Lawrence, 224  
 James Redding, 221, 222  
 Jane Baker (S), 222  
 John, 211, 214  
 Joseph John, 224  
 Julia F. Smith (S), 224  
 Julius Quniton, 224  
 L.H., 223  
 Leona, 228  
 Leona Adelaide, 228  
 Lewis Henry, 224  
 Lydia, 221  
 Mandy Ross (S), 224  
 Maramuduke, 214  
 Margaret, 229  
 Margaret L. (S), 228  
 Margaret Louvenia Smith (S), 227, 229  
 Margaret Margaret Elizabeth, 110  
 Margaret Louvenia Smith (S), 224  
 Marmeduke, 214  
 Martha Curtis, 222  
 Mary Allena "Allie", 228  
 Mary Andrews (S), 222  
 Mary Caroline Keel (S), 224  
 Mary Cooper (S), 224  
 Mary L., 228  
 Mary Margaret Elizabeth, 38, 90, 92, 111, 113, 229  
 Mary Ross, 224

Monettie Cora Ayers (S), 224  
 Nancy Ann, 222  
 R.L., 223  
 Roberson, 213  
 Rufus L., 222  
 Rufus Licircus "Kirk", 224  
 Sally, 226  
 Sarah "Sack" Jane Smith (S), 224  
 Sarah Jane Smith (S), 227  
 Sophia Ophelia Morton (S), 229  
 Stanley Baker, 222  
 Susan A., 222  
 Susan Adelaide, 224  
 T.W., 223  
 Thomas, 214  
 Timothy Walton, 224  
 Valeria, 230  
 Valeria Victoria, 229, 230  
 W. E., 223  
 William, 214  
 William Albert, 222  
 William E., 222  
 William Edwin, 224  
 Winifred, 226  
 Wm E., 224

#### ROBERT

Robert, 2

#### ROBERTSON

Henry, 7, 216  
 John Clay (S), 228  
 Mary Allena "Allie" Roberson, 228  
 Robert, 45

#### ROBINSON

David, 215  
 Duke, 211  
 Henry, 212, 215  
 John, 215  
 Mary (S), 211  
 William, 211

#### ROBISON

Daniel, 212  
 John, 212

#### ROCHIZ

James, 127

#### ROE

John, 127

#### ROEBUCK

Sally Ann Collins, 221  
 Susan, 234  
 Thomas Holliday (S), 221

#### ROGERS

Betsy, 234  
 Dollie Coburn (S), 222  
 Elizabeth, 234  
 Gatsy Ann, 222  
 Joan, 230  
 Pompey William "Billy", 222

#### ROGERSON

Delha, 226  
 Elder Levi, 228  
 John M., 227  
 Nancy, 226

#### ROLFE

John, 99

#### RONAYNE

Mary, 239

#### ROOP

James, 263

#### ROOSEVELT

Theodore, 93

#### ROSAMOND

Nina, 240

#### ROSE

Elizabeth, 26  
 Enas, 32  
 Enos, 31

#### ROSS

Andrew (S), 167  
 Burwell, 205  
 Esther Horn, 167  
 John, 213  
 John L., 225  
 Mandy, 224  
 Mary, 224  
 William, 213  
 William A., 225

#### ROSSES

James, 223

#### ROW

John, 205

#### ROYALL

Richard, 4, 117

#### RUFFIN

Charles H., 45  
 Martha, 195  
 Samuel, 195  
 Sarah Lamon McWilliams (S), 195

#### RUTHERFORD

James, 5  
 James, Jr., 5  
 James, Sr., 5

#### SALLAWAY

Jean Ricks, 203  
 John (S), 203

#### SANDERS

Mary, 175  
 Sarah, 175

#### SANHISTER

Robert, 172

#### SAVAGE

\_\_\_\_\_, 261  
 Drewry, 152  
 Kinchen, 119  
 Luraney, 162

#### SAWYER

Johanna, 191

#### SCHEPPOERLE

Rose, 239

#### SCHLERINGER

Arthur M., Sr., 14

#### SCHROEDER



- Florence, 240
- SCOTT**  
General Winfield, 246
- SCOTTE**  
T. H., 33, 37
- SEALES**  
John, 213  
William, 213
- SEALEY**  
Pheriby F. "Piley" Bone, 200  
William Hinesberry (S), 200
- SEALY**  
Cordy, 26  
Morening, 21  
William H., 20, 21, 22
- SEATT**  
T. H., 36
- SELAH**  
Joseph, Jr., 119, 196  
Joseph, Sr., 9  
Mourning, 16
- SELLARS**  
George, 146  
J. J., 31, 32, 33, 34
- SELLERS**  
Arthur, 151  
Colonel W. W., 61  
Joseph, 26, 151
- SELORY**  
Morening, 26
- SELPH**  
James Clyde (S), 266  
Mary Ashton Holmes, 266
- SESSUMS**  
Richard, 194
- SEWARD**  
Mary, 209
- SHARP**  
J. J., 91
- SHARROD**  
G., 32
- SHAW**  
Ann Biggs, 159  
Charles (S), 159
- SHEFFIELD**  
William, 140
- SHEPARD**  
Jennie, 240
- SHEROD**  
Redmon, 16
- SHERRELS**  
Johane, 134
- SHERROD**  
Alice Ricks, 204  
Col. Benjamin (S), 204  
Dinah, 119
- Edmond, 129  
Elder Jordan, 13  
Jane, 13  
Jordan, 17, 151  
Mary "Polly", 131
- SHERWOOD**  
Edwin, 45, 58  
George A., 45, 58  
Jordan, 24, 147, 148
- SHIVERS**  
Louisa J., 227
- SHORROD**  
G., 34
- SHORT**  
Mrs., 226
- SHUFORD**  
Lowry, 77
- SHURROD**  
Jordain, 137
- SILER**  
Sue, 3
- SILLARS**  
J. J., 36
- SIMMONS**  
Tempy, 226
- SIMSON**  
Mary, 191
- SINGLETON**  
James, 220
- SKILES**  
Sabra, 226
- SLADE**  
Amanda, 226  
Brig. General Jeremiah, 154  
Cordelia, 226  
Deacon William, 226  
Flora, 226  
Lewis, 226  
Rilly, 226  
William, 226
- SLEDGE**  
Emma, 90  
T. H., 87
- SMELLY**  
Elinor, 179
- SMITH**  
Abraham H., 202  
Albert, 45  
Alex, 132  
Alma Dolly Cron, 240  
Antiniah D. M. (S), 163  
Ann Elizabeth "Betty", 222  
Arthur, 127  
Bathsheba Pridgen (S), 202  
David Mack (S), 202  
Dela M., 224  
Eliza Everett (S), 227  
Etta, 269  
F., 227  
Frances, 226
- Henry Slaymaker (S), 240  
Jane, 127  
Julia F., 224  
Louisa Francis "Fannie", 132  
Louisa J. Shivers (S), 227  
Lucy Ann Pridgen, 202  
Malachi Roderick, 227  
Margaret Frances, 188, 189  
Margaret Louvenia, 227, 229  
Margarett Louvenia, 224  
Mary, 180, 181  
Mary Bennett Batchelor, 163  
Mary J., 202  
Nancy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 132  
Nancy Cockrell, 86  
Rebecca, 260  
Richard, 127  
Roderick Baker, 227  
Sarah "Sack" Jane, 224  
Sarah D., 202  
Sarah Jane, 227  
Sherrod, 103  
Solloman, 213  
Wm. H., 210
- SMITHWICK**  
Edmond, 211  
Edmond Son John, 213  
Edmund, 215  
John, 213  
Samuel, 213  
Samuel, Jr., 213
- SNELL**  
H. N., 87  
H. N., 89, 99
- SOLOMON**  
Junior, 102
- SORSBY**  
B. W., 36, 37
- SOUTER**  
Elizabeth, 191
- SOWIN**  
B.S., 227
- SPARLIN**  
Mary Ricks, 206
- SPEIR**  
John, 194
- SPENCE**  
Constance Eugenie Etienne Villars (S), 247
- SPERBER**  
Johann Carl, 237  
Johanna Maria, 237, 238, 239  
Maria Emerentia Topf, 237
- SPUHLER**  
Amalie, 239, 240  
Roland, 240
- STALLINGS**  
Cyrus, 83  
Cyrus H. (S), 84  
Franklin, 45, 58  
Hardy, 219  
Harriet Victoria, 84



- Harriet Victoria Pittman, 84  
Humphrey, 219  
Jesse, 219  
Job, 233  
John Thomas, 83  
Mary Alston (S), 233  
Rebecca, 233  
Victoria B., 83  
Willie, 45, 58
- STANTON**  
E. M., 78  
Edwin M., 264  
Secretary, 266  
U. S. Secretary of War, Edwin M., 264
- STEVENS**  
John, 194
- STEWART**  
Ann, 127, 128
- STEWART**  
Mary Elizabeth Mason, 210  
William Bellamy (S), 210
- STONE**  
Edward C., 227  
J. R., 87
- STOVALL**  
Christopher Allen, 231, 232  
Donald Shannon (S), 231  
Hannah Elizabeth, 232  
Laura \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 231  
Virginia Darnell Wildman, 231  
VIRGINIA WILDMAN, 231
- STRAWBRIDGE**  
Elizabeth, 196
- STRICKLAND**  
Ann, 128, 130  
Elizabeth, 121, 209  
Henry Q., 45  
Jacob (S), 130  
Jordan, 140  
Joseph, 127  
Mathew, 127  
Priscilla Taylor, 130  
Sarah, 179, 180
- STRICKLER**  
Kathleen, 88
- STROTHER**  
Richard, 118
- STUART**  
General J. E. B., 59, 60, 62  
Major-General J. E. B., 59, 62
- STYLES**  
Edwin, 152  
Hixsey, 152  
John, 152  
Kelly, 152
- SUGGS**  
Ruth, 191
- SUMERRELL**  
William C. R., 233
- SUTTON**  
John, 194  
Joshua, 213  
Margaret, 19, 20  
Mary Elbert, 199  
Thomas, 20, 21
- SWAIN**  
John, 213
- SWAINS**  
James, 212
- SWANNER**  
Sarah, 226
- SWENNY**  
John, 211
- SYKES**  
Sarah, 87  
William Jordan, 45
- TABB**  
John Banister, 265
- TALIAFRO**  
Robert, 3
- TAYLOR**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 2  
Acquilla, 131  
Alsey Dew (S), 130  
Alsey Marcelus, 132  
Amelia Williams (S), 131  
Ann, 130  
Ann Steward (S), 127, 128  
Ann Strickland (S), 128, 130  
Arther, 146  
Arthur, 3, 4, 127, 128, 129, 130, 146  
Benjamin, 128  
Benjamin, Sr., 130  
Bolling, 45  
Calvin, 45  
Celia, 130  
Celia "Seely" "Sally", 130  
Christopher, 119, 151  
Christopher "Kitt", 130  
D., 32  
Delilah M., 131  
Delilah May, 163  
Dempsey, 129  
Dinah, 120, 121  
Dinah Williams, 120, 121  
Dinah Williams (S), 121  
Drewry, 130, 197  
Drewry, Jr., 131  
Drewry, Sr., 130  
Drucilla B. Poland (S), 132  
Drucilla B. Polland (S), 131  
Drury, Sr., 130  
Edward, 121, 127  
Edward (S), 120, 121  
Egbert H., 45  
Eli, 226, 227  
Elizabeth J. Cobb (S), 132  
Elizabeth Jincey "Gensie", 132  
Emuriah or Amuriah, 132  
Frank, 226  
George Dallas, 132  
Gilbert Gray, 128  
Hannah, 127  
Harris, 127  
J., 31, 34, 35  
J. C., 34  
J. R., 31, 32, 33, 36  
James, 130  
James S. (S), 222  
Jo Reaby Catherine, 189  
Joel, 33, 130, 131  
Joel (S), 197  
Joh C., 21  
John, 3, 4, 5, 9, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131  
John C., 21, 198  
John Cherry, 26, 116, 131, 132, 163  
John L., 20, 21, 22  
John R., 132  
John, Sr., 129  
Jordan, 140  
Kit, 130  
Letha Horn (S), 130  
Louisa Francis "Fannie" Smith (S), 132  
Margaret, 127, 128  
Margaret Gray (S), 127  
Martha, 26, 130, 131, 151  
Martha Curtis Roberson, 222  
Mary, 127, 244  
Mary "Polly", 183  
Mary "Polly" Sherrod (S), 131  
Mary A. Elizabeth, 132  
Mary Battle (S), 128  
Mary Blount (S), 130  
Mary Harris (S), 127  
Mary Poland, 119  
Mary Poulan, 118  
Molly, 130  
Nicey B., 132  
Priscilla, 130  
Rachel, 131, 132  
Rachel Pridgen, 197  
Rachel Pridgen (S), 130, 131  
Rosamond Jackson (S), 130, 197  
Rosemond (Jackson) Winstead, 138  
Rosemond Jackson (S), 130  
Ruth Wyatt (S), 130  
Sally, 120  
Sarah, 132  
Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 127  
Sarah "Sally", 121, 209  
Sarah Margaret Lindsey (S), 132  
Sarah Moore (S), 121  
Sellah N., 132  
Simon, 9  
Simon (Simeon), 130  
Susan, 132  
Susan Langley (S), 131  
Tempie, 132  
Tempie Lindsey (S), 26, 131, 163  
Thomas, 127  
Thomas W., 20, 21  
Thomas, Jr., 127  
William, 20, 127, 128, 129  
William Francis, 132  
Wilson, 9, 118, 119, 121, 130  
Wilson (S), 119
- TAYLOR'S**  
Eli, 227
- TEAT**  
Nancy, 201



**THACHER**

Chichiley Corbin, 3

**THACKNEY**

William, 205

**THOMAS**

Ann Selah, 179, 181  
 John, 194  
 Mary, 166  
 Millicent, 167  
 Mouring, 194  
 Mourning, 194, 195  
 Sarah, 161  
 Sarah "Sally", 185, 186

**THOMPSON**

Dr. \_\_\_\_\_, 264  
 Mary Mercer, 192

**THORN**

John, 11  
 John C. (S), 193  
 Nancy Mercer, 193  
 Nancy Mercer (S), 11  
 William A., 45

**THORNE**

Lucy Earl (S), 102  
 Lucy Lawrence, 102  
 Rossie, 102

**THORNES**

Early, 102

**THORP**

Henry, Jr., 130  
 Priscilla Taylor, 130

**THORPE**

Isabel Josephine, 241

**THRONE**

Billie Earl, 102  
 Lucy Lawrence, 102

**TICE**

Abram, 219  
 Elder John, 225  
 John, 225

**TISDALE**

Alexander Henry, 196  
 Lieutenant Thomas B., Jr., 42  
 Mourning, 196  
 Philander, 196  
 Piety \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 196  
 Piety Pridgen, 196  
 William, 196  
 William Hutson, 196

**TODD**

Thomas, 3

**TRIGLETH**

Richard, 150  
 Wm, 155

**TRIGLETT**

Wm, 155

**TRISSEL**

Martha Nishwitz, 269  
 Sam (S), 269

**TROTMAN**

Absilla Jane, 221

Thomas, 7

**TUCKER**

\_\_\_\_\_, 163  
 Amey \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 152  
 Ann, 161, 162, 164  
 Barna, 6, 28, 29, 150, 151, 152, 155,  
 173, 175  
 Barna (S), 157  
 Barnabas, 152  
 Barnabas "Barna", 151  
 Barney, 152  
 Barshaba, 152  
 Benjamin, 152  
 Charity, 161  
 Dinah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 161  
 Eliza, 152  
 Elizabeth, 152  
 Enos, 155  
 John, 29  
 Joseph, 154, 155, 161  
 Lemuel D., 45  
 Lewis, 154  
 Lucy, 163  
 Maronian, 28, 152  
 Martha, 152  
 Nancy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 175  
 Nancy "Ann" Ballard (S), 28  
 Nancy Ballard, 149, 150, 151, 152,  
 157  
 Phereby (Melton), 161  
 Thomas, 152  
 Thos., 6

**TURBIFIELD**

James, 251  
 Mary, 251  
 Mercy Priest (S), 251

**TURNER**

Alexander, 208  
 Henrietta, 208  
 John H., 208  
 Linda Perry, 83  
 Linda Pittman, 84  
 Marion, 208  
 Martha Ann, 40, 85, 208, 209, 210  
 Mary, 226  
 Mary Frances, 208  
 Robert, 208, 209, 210  
 Sallie Walker (S), 208, 209, 210  
 Walter S., 45

**UPCHURCH**

Albert, 152  
 Richmond, 152  
 Sion, 152

**UTECH**

Emma, 239, 240

**VAN LANDANHAM**

Patsey Ballard, 149

**VAN LANDENHAM**

Peter, 157

**VAN LANDINGHAM**

Peter, 29

**VANLANDEGHEM**

Michael, 170

**VANLANDENHAM**

Ann, 170  
 Ann Claughton (S), 170  
 Benjamin, 170  
 Elizabeth, 170  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 170  
 Francis, 170  
 George, 170  
 Jane, 170  
 John, 170  
 Martha Ballard, 157  
 Mary, 170  
 Mary Brown (S), 170  
 Nanne \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 170  
 Susannah Winstead (S), 170  
 Thomas, 170

**VANLANDIGAM**

Michael, 170

**VANLANDINGHAM**

Benjamin, 171, 172  
 Elizabeth, 171  
 Martha "Patsey" Ballard (S), 175  
 Nanne \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 172  
 Peter, 171, 172, 175

**VANLANDINGHAM**

\_\_\_\_\_, 141  
 Ann(a), 176  
 Benjamin, 171, 172, 175  
 Charista Perry (S), 175  
 Cynthia Eugene Pugh (S), 175  
 Elizabeth, 171  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 140  
 Elizabeth Dean (S), 175  
 Elizabeth Johns, 175  
 Florence, 175  
 Francis, 171  
 George, 171  
 Jerusha, 175  
 John, 175  
 Martha "Patsey" Ballard (S), 175  
 Martha "Patsey" Ballard, 150  
 Martha "Patsey" Ballard (S), 171,  
 175, 176  
 Mary Sanders (S), 175  
 Patsey Ballard, 152  
 Penelope Adkins (S), 175  
 Peter, 140, 171, 172, 175, 176  
 Peter (S), 150  
 Peter, Jr., 175  
 Rebecca Kemp (S), 175  
 Samuel, 175  
 Sarah "Sally" Walker (S), 171  
 Sarah Rawls (S), 175  
 Sarah Sanders (S), 175  
 Susannah Winstead (S), 171  
 Thomas Edward, 175  
 William, 175  
 Winifred, 135  
 Winnefret, 135

**VANLANIGAM**

Ann, 170  
 Benjamin, 170  
 Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 170  
 Francis, 170  
 Michael, 170  
 Richard, 170

**VAUGHAN**



- Hulda/Huldy, 200  
J. H., 1
- VAUGHN**  
Hulda, 161, 162
- VEISTER**  
Eliza Tucker, 152
- VENOS**  
Joiner, 13
- VESTER**  
Elizabeth Tucker, 152
- VICK**  
"Little" Grandberry, 186  
\_\_\_\_\_, 2, 186  
\_\_\_\_\_, Lee, 180  
\_\_\_\_\_, Lee (S), 182  
\_\_\_\_\_, Vick (S), 186  
Achseh, 184  
Achseh, 181  
Amanda "Mandy" Joyner (S), 188  
Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 182  
Ann Hobbs (S), 8, 137, 180, 182, 183  
Ann Joyner (S), 179  
Ann Selah Thomas (S), 179, 181  
Anne Joyner (S), 181  
Anneliza Bone (S), 186  
Aquilla Ann Ricks (S), 186  
Aquilla Barnes (S), 187, 188  
Arthur, 179  
Augustine, 185  
Benjamin, 180, 181, 182, 184, 187  
Benjamin H., 45, 165, 188  
Benjamin L., 11, 186  
Big Josiah, 85  
Caroline Cynthia, 185  
Caroline Elizabeth, 190  
Catherine, 186  
Catherine Howell (S), 179, 180  
Celia, 167  
Charity, 162, 163, 164, 186, 188  
Charity Polland (S), 162, 183, 186  
Christian, 184  
Christopher "Chris" Taylor, 189  
Cloe, 184  
Cooper, 180, 182, 185  
Deley, 184  
Dilah, 182  
Donna Gail Price (S), 189  
Donnal Gail (S), 189  
Drucilla Ricks (S), 184  
Edith "Edy" Batchelor (S), 186, 188  
Edith "Edy" Batchelor, 162  
Edith "Edy" Batchelor (S), 200  
Edith Batchelor, 165  
Edy Batchelor, 8  
Eleanor, 184  
Elijah, 185  
Elijah "Eli", 187  
Elizabeth, 11, 124, 125, 163, 184, 187  
Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 180, 185  
Elizabeth Arrington, 181  
Elizabeth Batchelor, 162  
Elizabeth Batchelor (S), 187  
Elizabeth Chance (S), 185  
Elizabeth Curl (S), 183  
Elizabeth Johnson (S), 182  
Elizabeth Newit (S), 179, 180  
Elizabeth Rackley (S), 188  
Elizabeth Wilson (S), 181  
Elly Eli, 185  
Emeline \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 180  
Esther, 184  
Exum R., 45  
Fannie Sidney Pridgen (S), 188  
Ferebe, 184  
Francis Piety, 185  
G., 19  
Giles, 182  
Granberry, 14  
Granbury, 23  
Harriet Jane Barnes (S), 187  
Henry, 181, 184, 186, 188, 200  
Henry (S), 8, 162, 165  
Howel R., 11, 186  
Howell, 8, 137, 180, 182, 183  
Howell, Jr., 182  
Hubbard, 182  
Isaac, 162, 183, 186  
Isaac H., 165, 188  
Isiah, 16  
J. J., 33, 34, 35, 36  
Jacob, 179, 183, 184  
Jake, 85  
James, 33, 34  
James "Jim" H., 187  
James A., 99  
James Dorsey, 189  
James F., 45  
James H. (S), 200  
James Henry, 188  
Jas, 34  
Jesse, 183, 185  
Jessey, 180  
Jessie Benjamin, 189  
Jincy, 11, 186  
Jincy Vick, 186  
Jo Reaby Catherine Taylor (S), 189  
Joel, 162, 185, 186  
John, 13, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 196  
John (S), 137  
John, Jr., 199  
John Henry, 187, 189  
John M., 187, 188  
John M. (S), 162  
John Richard, 189  
John, Jr., 187, 188  
John, Sr., 187  
Jonas, 183  
Jordan Tyler, 190  
Joseph, 177, 179, 180, 182, 183  
Joseph Clinton, 189  
Joseph Clinton, Jr., 189  
Joseph Clinton, Sr., 189  
Joseph J., 45, 188  
Joseph John, 11, 186  
Joshua, 180, 181  
Joshua, Jr., 185  
Joshua, Sr., 185  
Josiah, 16, 18, 140, 156, 179, 183, 184, 186, 187, 188, 189, 198  
Josiah Joseph, 185, 187  
Lewis, 11, 15, 16, 19, 20, 21, 22, 104, 124, 182, 184, 185, 186  
Lewis (s), 8  
Lewis (S), 1, 181  
Lieut. Joseph, 154  
Little G., 15  
Little G. B., 18, 124  
Littleberry, 185  
Louisa C., 187  
Louisiana "Lou" Pridgen (S), 188  
Lucian Lycurgas, 189  
Lucinda, 165, 188  
Lucy, 179  
Lucy Council (S), 179  
Lucy T. Manning or Abernathy (S), 189  
Lydia, 181  
Lydia Vick (S), 181  
Maggie, 189  
Margaret "Milly", 185  
Margaret Bunn Parker (S), 186  
Margaret Frances Smith (S), 188, 189  
Margaret Mayo (S), 179, 180  
Margaret W., 165, 188  
Martha, 165, 180, 182, 188  
Martha "Patsey" \_\_\_\_\_, 187  
Martha "Patsey" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 188  
Martha "Patsy", 184  
Martha \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 199  
Martha "Patsy" Whitehead (S), 185, 187  
Martha Francis, 188  
Martha Pinington (S), 186  
Martha Woodward (S), 179  
Mary, 13, 180, 182, 183, 184  
Mary "Polly", 180  
Mary "Polly" Harriet, 187  
Mary "Polly" Pridgen (S), 184  
Mary "Polly" Taylor (S), 183  
Mary "Polly" White (S), 184, 187  
Mary "Ann" Manning (S), 188  
Mary "Polly" White (S), 181  
Mary A. W. Manning (S), 187  
Mary Ann "Polly" Pridgen (S), 181  
Mary Barefoot (S), 182, 183  
Mary Cooper (S), 180, 182  
Mary Eliza Ward (S), 189  
Mary Elizabeth, 189  
Mary Fletcher (S), 181, 184  
Mary Smith (S), 180, 181  
Matilda Jane, 188  
Matthew, 179, 184, 187, 200  
Michal "Michelle", 181  
Mildred "Milly", 182  
Mildred Eldridge (S), 182, 184  
Moses, 182  
Mourning, 183  
Mourning Bryant (S), 186  
Nancy, 10, 181, 182, 184  
Nancy Bone, 1, 8, 10, 11, 15  
Nancy Bone (S), 124, 183, 186  
Nancy Deberry, 186  
Nancy Jane Harper (S), 189  
Nancy Rick (S), 186  
Nancy Ricks (S), 183  
Nannie Battle (S), 165, 188  
Natalia Coggin (S), 189  
Nathan, 180, 181, 184  
Nathan, Jr., 182, 184  
Nathan, Jr. (III), 183, 186  
Nathan, Sr., 182, 183  
Noah Barefoot, 183  
Olevanza Coggin (S), 189



Orpaline Emily, 188  
 Patience, 181, 185  
 Patience \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 180, 183  
 Patience Ricks (S), 184  
 Patience Whitehead (S), 179  
 Patrice Ricks (S), 187  
 Peggy Cutler (S), 182  
 Piety, 182  
 Piety Hilliard Bone, 200  
 Piety Hilliard Bone (S), 187  
 Pilgrim, 181, 185  
 Polly, 184  
 Polly \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 180  
 Polly Revelle (S), 185  
 Priscilla, 185  
 Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 182  
 Rebecca A. Fugua, 184  
 Rebecca Hargrove (S), 181, 185  
 Rhoda \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 185  
 Richard, 182  
 Richard, III, 181  
 Richard, Jr., 179, 181  
 Richard, Sr., 179  
 Robert, 180, 182, 183, 184  
 Robert, Jr., 180  
 Robert, Sr., 179  
 S.G.B., 18  
 Sallie Braswell (S), 189  
 Sally, 184  
 Sally H., 187  
 Sally Thomas (S), 162  
 Sam W. W., 197  
 Samuel, 154  
 Samuel W. W., 183  
 Sara Whitehead (S), 179  
 Sarah, 91, 164, 182  
 Sarah "Sallie", 187  
 Sarah "Sally", 182, 185  
 Sarah "Sally" Thomas (S), 185, 186  
 Sarah "Sally" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 181, 185  
 Sarah "Sally" A., 200  
 Sarah A. C., 165, 188  
 Sarah Ann "Sallie" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 188  
 Sarah Brewer (S), 180, 183  
 Sarah Strickland (S), 179, 180  
 Sarah Whitehead, 179  
 Sela "Cielia", 181  
 Selah Barnes (S), 183  
 Silas, 182  
 Simon, 180, 183  
 Sophi/Saphira Westray (S), 181  
 Sophia Westry (S), 183  
 Sopia, 184  
 Sue C., 188  
 Susan, 140  
 Susannah "Susan" Winstead (S), 186  
 Susannah Jane, 184  
 Susannah Winstead (S), 182  
 Susie Winstrad (S), 13  
 Suzannah Winstead, 137  
 Sylvia Wray (S), 183  
 Tabitha, 181  
 Tabitha Vick, 181  
 Temperance "Tempty", 186  
 Temperance "Tempie" Jane Jones (S), 189  
 Temperance Bone, 199  
 Temperance Bone (S), 188  
 Temy, 11  
 Unity "Una" Joiner (S), 184

Unity Joiner (S), 187  
 Unity Joyner (S), 200  
 Unknown, 180  
 W. W., 198  
 Wiley, 88  
 Wiley Iredell, 188  
 William, 179, 180, 181, 184, 185, 188  
 William "Billy" Henry, 187, 188  
 William Bentley, 183  
 William Dorsey, 189  
 William Dorsey Dossie "Pap", 188  
 William H., 46  
 William Richard (S), 199  
 William Thomas, 189  
 Willie R., 46  
 Wilson, 181, 183  
 Wilson German "George", 188  
 Winefred \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 183

#### VICKS

Josiah, 124

#### VILLARS

Constance Eugenie Etienne, 247

#### VINTON

Capt. John, 251

#### VIRGIN

Arthur, 127

Robert, 127

#### VIVERETT

Thomas, 140

#### VIVERETTE

Andrew Jackson, 164

Elizabeth Louisa "Eliza", 164

Mary Ann Edwards (S), 164

#### VOGLER

Abbey Hershey (S), 269

Eileen, 269

Grace Eileen, 269, 270

William, 269

#### WADE

Amanda (S), 266

Charles Henry Holmes, II, 266

Laura Pocahontas, 266, 267

William, 266

#### WALKER

Bell, 85

Benjamin F., 46

Berryman, 46

John Blount, 46

Richmond D., 46

Sallie, 208, 209, 210

Sarah "Sally", 171

Worrell P., 46

#### WALLACE

Betsy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 199

Margaret "Mag" F., 199

Tom, 199

#### WALLER

Elizabeth Strawbridge (S), 196

Nathan, 196

Sophia, 196

#### WALLIS

F. W., 220

#### WARD

Betsy Rogers (S), 234

Bodder, 91

Elder Luke, 225

Elizabeth Rogers (S), 234

Emma Ann, 234

James, 206

Lanier, 234

Lanier Ward, 234

Lucy Tucker (S), 163

Luke, 225

Margaret Batchelor, 160

Mary B., 234

Mary Benjamin, 234

Mary Eliza, 189

Sallie Ann, 163

Virginia Ann Caroline, 234

Willis (S), 160

Willis, Jr., 163

#### WARNER

Jonathan, 254

Lois, 254, 255

Lois Goss, 254

Mary Comstock (S), 254

#### WATKINS

\_\_\_\_\_ (S), 184

Capt. Isaac, 154

Cloe Vick, 184

Wil James, 151

#### WATSON

Joseph W., 4

#### WATTS

\_\_\_\_\_, 162

#### WBELL

Jo, 154

#### WEAVER

Benjamin, 142, 172

Jonathan, 195

#### WEAVERS

Benjamin, 141

#### WEBSTER

\_\_\_\_\_, 253

Capt. Robert W., 252, 253

#### WEKRELL

Isac, 35

#### WELCH

Mabel, 241, 261

#### WELL

John, 173

#### WELLS

Bartlett, 24

J. T., 31, 32, 33

Jeremiah, 155

Joel J., 36

Joel S., 36

John, 140, 141, 197

Louise C., 199

Mary, 199

Mary Baker, 143

P. D., 33



- R. D., 33  
Redmond D., 19, 20, 21  
Solomon, 196  
Stephen, 136, 155  
Stephen (S), 143
- WEST**  
Henry, 205  
John (S), 210  
Robert, 127  
Sallie Ann Walker, 210
- WESTER**  
Daniel, 99
- WESTRAY**  
Achshah Vick, 181  
Archibald H., 46  
Rachel Taylor, 132  
Sam C., 84  
Samuel, 130  
Samuel (S), 181  
Sophi/Saphira, 181  
William (S), 132
- WESTREY**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 103
- WESTRY**  
Mary Vick, 183  
Sam C., 84  
Samuel (S), 183  
Sophia, 183
- WHIBLEY**  
Mary (Whitley), 195
- WHITAKER**  
Elder William, 226  
Ellen, 226  
Priscilla, 233
- WHITE**  
Alton, 225  
Frances \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 194  
George, 194  
Mary "Polly", 181, 184, 187  
Mary \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 250  
Samuel, 250  
Walter, 227  
William H., 256
- WHITEFIELD**  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 161  
Bedie, 120, 121, 205, 206  
Edith "Edy" Batchelor, 161
- WHITEHEAD**  
Martha "Patsy", 185, 187  
Patience, 179  
Sara, 179  
Sarah, 179
- WHITFIELD**  
G.G., 19  
Guilford, 20, 21  
Israel, 205  
John W., 46  
Patrick L., 46  
Sarah, 205
- WHITLEY**  
John S., 46  
Jolley B., 46
- Mary (Whibley), 195  
Mary Pridgen, 196  
Nathan (S), 196  
W. D., 32
- WIEDE**  
Ethel Gaines, 247, 248
- WIGGONS**  
Joel, 205
- WILD**  
Captain Silas, 251
- WILDER**  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 162  
Sally Batchelor, 8  
Sarah "Sally" Batchelor, 162
- WILDMAN**  
Deborah, 231  
Donna Ann, 231  
James Cecil, 231  
James Cecil "Pete", 230  
Joan Rogers (S), 230  
John Thomas, 230  
Josephine Erickson (S), 230  
Louise Ramona, 230, 231  
Paul Cover (S), 229, 230  
Paul Daniel, 230, 231  
Sarah Ann Bowen (S), 230  
Sarah Elizabeth, 231  
Valeria Roberson, 230  
Valeria Victoria Roberson, 229  
Virginia Darnell, 231
- WILEY**  
George, 233
- WILKINS**  
Mary Mercer, 192  
Nancy Mercer, 192  
William (S), 192
- WILKISON**  
Georgia, 28
- WILLARD**  
Abelom, 213
- WILLIAM**  
Jonas, 119
- WILLIAMS**  
Amelia, 131  
Annis Pridgen, 201  
Barshaba Tucker, 152  
Charity, 169  
Corporal Micajah Thomas, 46  
D. W., 36  
Dinah, 119, 120, 121, 206  
Edward, 194  
Elizabeth "Bethe", 136  
Henry H., 46  
Hubbard (S), 162  
J. B., Pastor, 13  
Jean Poland, 119  
Jean Poulan, 118  
John, 171  
Jonas (S), 118, 119  
Joseph (S), 189  
Joseph J., 46  
Maggie Pearl Vick, 189  
Major Buckner D., 75
- Major Quarter Master Buckner D.,  
75  
Martha \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 169  
Martha "Patsy", 161  
Mary Ann Eliza, 162  
Millie, 186  
Mourning Batchelor, 162  
Mourning Batchelor (S), 8  
Nathan C., 46  
Piety, 19, 20  
Priscilla, 205  
Rachel Taylor, 131  
Roland, 169  
Rowland, 118, 205  
Ruth, 8  
Samuel, 129  
Samuel Boggins, II (S), 201  
Sherod, 155  
Wesley (S), 131  
Wright J., 46  
Zilpah, 193
- WILLIAMSON**  
Ashton Danielle, 232  
Auilla, 12  
Charity, 12  
Chelsea Ann, 232  
Deborah Wildman, 231, 232  
Donald M., Jr. (S), 231  
Emily, 11, 144  
Isaac (S), 193  
J. D., 35  
John R., 12  
Polly Bone, 1  
Sarah "Sally" Mercer, 193
- WILLIFORD**  
\_\_\_\_\_, 1  
C. J., 87  
J. B., 106  
Joe, 85  
Lieutenant Burton B., 42  
Maggie \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 106  
Mattie, 85  
Miss C. J., 85
- WILLINS**  
William, 213
- WILLS**  
Daniel, 195  
Stephen, 118, 140
- WILLSON**  
William, 211
- WILSON**  
Jane, 226
- WILSON**  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 162  
Alice Batchelor, 159  
Carrie, 87  
Daughter Batchelor, 162  
Elizabeth, 181  
James (S), 159  
John (S), 192  
Josiah, 168  
Mary Mercer, 192
- WINBOURNE**  
Ruffin F., 46



**WINBURN**

Jonah, 205

**WINKLER**

Ruth, 270

**WINSTAD**

Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 136

James W., 16

Joseph, 136, 137

Suzanna, 136

**WINSTEAD**

\_\_\_\_\_, 1

Ann \_\_\_\_\_, 133

Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 8, 122

Ann Claughton (S), 135

Barbara Jackson (S), 135

Betty, 135

Cat, 13

Catherine Hill (S), 135

Catherine Vick, 186

Chloé Dugan (S), 135

Corporal Hilliard H., 46

D., 32

D. M., 33

Daniel, 135

David, 135, 141, 197

David M. (S), 199

David Williams, 141

David, Sr., 141

Dempsey, 140, 141

Dempsey (S), 186

Edwin, 140

Elijah, 140, 141, 172, 175

Elizabeth, 6, 8, 11, 13, 14, 17, 19,

23, 38, 122, 123, 130, 137, 143,

162, 183, 197, 199

Elizabeth (Deans) (S), 199

Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 135

Elizabeth "Bethe" Williams (S), 136

Elizabeth "Betty" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 135

Elizabeth "Betty", 135

Elizabeth "Betty" Brown (S), 135

Elizabeth Deans (S), 199

Ezekiel, 13

Francis, 135, 141, 172

G. J., 46

G. R. D., 32, 33, 34

George, 130, 135, 138

George T., 46

Griffin, 172

Hannah, 136

Jackie Ann Bunting, 164

James, 135, 141

James W., 20, 21, 199

Jeremiah, 141

Jeremiah Sr., 141

Jeremiah, Jr., 140, 141

Jeremiah, Sr., 135, 141

Joe, 32, 33

John G., 141

Joseph, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 118, 122,

123, 130, 133, 135, 136, 137,

140, 141, 172, 175, 182

Joseph III (?), 140

Joseph, III, 140

Joseph, Jr., 140

Joseph, Sr., 140

Nance, 136

Nance Anne "Nancy" Anne, 137

Nancy Ann, 197

Nancy Anne, 133, 197

Nancy Anne Winstead, 133

Penny, 135, 186

Penny Winstead (S), 135, 186

Peter, 135, 140, 141, 171, 172

Peter (Jr.?), 140

Redmond, 140

Richard, 135, 140, 141

Rosamond Jackson (S), 130

Rosemond (Jackson) Winstead

Taylor (S), 138

Rosemond Jackson, 138

Rosemond Jackson (S), 130

Rozne, 137

Sally, 8, 10, 130

Sally "Sarah", 122

Sammie, 130, 136

Samuel, 135, 141

Samuel, III, 135

Samuel, Jr., 135

Samuel, Sr., 135

Sarah, 136, 137

Sarah "Salley", 124

Sarah "Sally", 186

Sarah "Salley", 124

Sarah "Sally", 123

Sarah "Sally" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 137

Susanna \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 135, 140

Susanna "Ann" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 135

Susannah, 135, 170, 171, 182

Susannah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 135

Susanna "Susan", 186

Susie, 13

Suzana "Ann" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 137

Suzanna "Ann" (S), 182

Suzanna "Ann" \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 130, 136

Suzannah, 137

Theophilus T., 46

Thomas, 135, 140, 141, 186

Thomas, Sr., 140, 141

W. T., 31, 32, 33, 34

William Jordan, 140

Winefred, 135

Winefred "Winnah" Hayne (S), 135

Winifred VanLandingham (S), 135

Winnefred VanLandingham (S), 135

**WINSTED**

Joseph, 136

**WINSTON**

Ambrose, 134

Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 134

Daniel, 134

Elizabeth, 134

Johane Sherrels (S), 134

Johane Skerrels (S), 134

John, 134

Richard, 134

Samuel, 134

Thomas, 134

William, 134

**WINSTRAD**

Jeremiah, Jr., 141

**WINTERS**

George, 46

**WOOD**

James, 46, 58

Lynnie, 231

William, 46, 58

**WOODARD**

Catherine Collins, 40

Samual, 211

**WOODARD,**

Coleman W. W., 42

John E., 46

**WOODWARD**

Martha, 179

**WORRELL**

Mary "Polly" Vick, 180

Richard (S), 180

**WRAY**

Sylvia, 183

**WRIGHT**

Capt. James, 248

**WYATT**

Ruth, 130

**WYNNE**

Sallie, 220

**WYNNS**

Benjamin, 129

John, 3, 211

**YARRELL**

Rosa, 226

**YELL**

Col. Archibald, 247

**YELVINGTON**

Asa, 168

Sarah Horn, 168



### CHAPTER III (LINEAGE INDEX)

#### THE MANY CHILDREN

OF

#### JOHN BONE

This work is indexed both as to page number reference to the main text, as well as the lineal descendants of John Bone, Senior. Each person in a generation is given an alpha-numerical designation representing the order of birth in that particular family. Therefore, Nelson Bone (A) was the first child of John Bone Junior. David Bone (A1) was the first born of Nelson Bone. Josiah Nelson Bone (A13) was the third born of David Bone. Kenneth Early Bone (A132) was the second child of Josiah Nelson Bone. Ella Margaret Bone Cron (A1321) was the first child of Kenneth Early Bone. Frederick "Rick" Michael Cron (A13212) was the second born of Ella Margaret Bone Cron.

As an example, select Frederick "Rick" Michael Cron, to be found on page 34 of Chapter III Index. Rick's lineage number is A13212. By following the trail of numbers through the text you find his mother was A1321 (Ella Margaret Bone Cron his grandfather A132 (Kenneth Early Bone) his great-grandfather A13 (Josiah Nelson Bone) his great, great grandfather A1 (David Bone) his great, great, great grandfather A (Nelson Bone). Everyone listed in the text is descendant of first John Senior, then John Bone Junior, so Rick's name is referenced in the eighth generation.

#### FIRST GENERATION

John Bone, Sr. was born prior to 1728, place of birth and names of parents - unknown. Occupation, probably a farmer. Name of wife probably Mary Poland. He died in Edgecombe (Nash) County, North Carolina prior to January, 1767. His wife had predeceased him. Mary had died after Dec 7, 1759, but before Jan Court, 1767. John Bone, Sr. was survived by his son John Bone, Jr.

John, Sr.	b. bef 1728	d. bef Jan, 1767
m. Mary Poland	b.	d. between Dec 7, 1759 and Jan 7 Ct., 1767

#### SECOND GENERATION

John "Jack" Bone Junior was born c.1746, Married Elizabeth (Winstead) Bone born c.1769, daughter of Joseph and Suzanna "Ann" Winstead, c.1781. John Bone acquired an estate of 431 acres over the period of 1787 to 1807 across Jacob's Swamp, near the Vaughn neighborhood in Coopers Township, Nash County, North Carolina. John made his will on January 8, 1824, probated in Nash County, N.C February Court 1829. (Will Book I, p. 362) on December 29, 1828. His inventory was taken by his eldest son, Nelson Bone. The sale of John's personal property was effected on May 8, 1841, which suggests that his widow, Elizabeth had died not long before that date.

#### John, Sr. and Mary (Poland) Bone's Children

John, Jr.	b. c 1746	d. WW Jan 8, 1824 WP Dec 29, 1828
m. Elizabeth Winstead: c 1781	b. c 1765-1769	d. bef May 8, 1841



**JOHN, JR AND ELIZABETH (WINSTEAD) BONE'S CHILDREN**

A.	Nelson	b. 1782	d. July 1866
m.	(1) Mourning Ballard;	b. 1784	d. 1823
	Daughter of Edward (Neddie) and Ann Ballard		
m.	(2) Nicey Batchelor;	b. c 1798	d. 1865
	Daughter of John and Elizabeth "Sarah" (Rackley) Batchelor		
B.	Wilie	b. 1784-1790	d. prior to August 1, 1848
m.	Mourning Pridgen;	b. (variously) 1783, 88, 89, 90	d. after 1880
	Daughter of Drewery and Sarah (Creekmore) Pridgen		
C.	Febraba (Pherieby)	b. 1785	d. still alive 1850
m.	Archibald Baker;	b. 1776-1780	d. c 1859; prior to Feb. 10, 1845
	Son of William, Sr. and _____		
D.	Nancy	b. 1790	d. still alive 1850
m.	Lewis Vick;	b. 1780 in Virginia	d. c 1859
	Son of Howell and Ann (Hobbs) Vick		
E.	Mary "Polly"	b.	d. still alive 1880
m.	Williamson Poland (Polen);	b. 1795	d. alive in 1840
	Son of John and (probably) Sarah "Salley" (Winstead) Poland		

**THIRD GENERATION**

Nelson Bone was born in Nash County, North Carolina in 1782. He was the son of John (Jack) and Elizabeth (Winstead) Bone. Nelson married Mourning Ballard in 1813, she was the daughter of Ann and Edward (Neddie) Ballard. Nelson first settled near where he was raised on the north side of the Tar River, near Jacob's swamp. Later he took charge of his father-in-law's place.

On Oct. 3, 1832, Nelson Bone conveyed to Granbury Vick and Jethro Harrell in behalf of the United Baptist Church at Sappony Meeting House, a parcel containing three acres.

Nelson Served as Justice of Peace in 1837, 1851-1855, and 1857.

Nelson's wife died in the 1820s, he married a second time, to Nicey Batchelor who died in 1865. There was no issue of the second marriage. Nelson died in July of 1865.

**A. Nelson and Mourning (Ballard) Bone's Children**

A1	David	b. July 8, 1814	d. Nov 30, 1891
m.	Dinah Armitite Poland (Polin); May 19, 1841	b. Nov 9, 1817	d. Dec 30, 1888
	Daughter of Henry H and Mary (Ricks) Poland (Polin)		
A2	William	b. March 13, 1816	d. Sept 12, 1880
m.	Lucinda Ricks; Oct 29, 1848	b. 1828	d. 1862
	Daughter of Unknown		



- A3 Rhoda b. 1818 d.  
 m. Thomas Mercer, Dec 15, 1840  
 b. 1820 d.  
 Son of Eli and Margaret (Gardner) Mercer
- A4 Calvin b. 1819 d. 1890; buried at Black Creek, N.C.  
 m. Mary Horne;  
 b. 1818 d.  
 Daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hamby) Horne
- A5 John b. Nov 23, 1821 d. June 6, 1897  
 m. Martha Taylor; June 19, 1848  
 b. Jan 12, 1828 d. Dec 31, 1902  
 Daughter of John Cherry and Temperance "Tempie" (Lindsey) Taylor

\* \* \*

B. Wilie (Wiley) and Mourning (Pridgen) Bone's Children

- B1 Philemon "Phil" Bennett  
 b. 1817, d. 1867  
 m. (1) Elizabeth Barnes, Dec 14, 1838  
 b. c 1817 d.  
 Daughter of Jacob John and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes
- m. (2) Adalina Elizabeth Baker; Mar 17, 1867  
 b. c 1817 d.  
 Daughter of Duncan and Zelphia (Poland) Baker
- B2 Drewry Hilliard b. c 1820 d.  
 m. Sarah "Sally" A. Vick; Feb 24, 1847  
 b. c 1831/1832 d.  
 Daughter of Edith (Batchelor) and Henry Vick
- B3 Hardy H. b. 1832 d. Nov. 18, 1862  
 m. Sally Ann Proctor; March 27, 1855  
 b. c 1838 d.  
 Daughter of Henry and Sally (Boon) Proctor
- B4 Mourning "Mamie" b. c 1831 d.  
 m. Latimore Bot(t)oms; August 7, 1847  
 b. c 1821 d.
- B5 Elizabeth b. c 1824 d. Before Nov 29, 1877  
 m. Vincent Barnes; August 19, 1846  
 b. c 1825 d.  
 Son of Jacob John and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes
- B6 Lucinda "Lucy" H. b. Nov 10, 1810 d. Nov 10, 1883  
 m. John Barnes; April 2, 1839  
 b. Jan 29, 1810 d. Oct 2, 1875  
 Son of Jacob John and Mourning (Joiner) Barnes
- B7 Pheriby F. "Piley" Celia  
 b. 1817 d.  
 m. William Hinesberry Sealey; May 21, 1842  
 b. 1819 d.
- B8 Nancy W. b. c 1827 d. 1899  
 m. Vincent F. Batchelor; July 22, 1852  
 b. 1824 d. Dec 6, 1862 (c.w.)  
 Son of Daniel and Hulda (Vaughn) Batchelor
- B9 Piety Hilliard b. c 1824 d.  
 m. James H. (T.) Vick; Jan 20, 1845  
 b. c 1826 d.  
 Son of Matthew and Unity (Joyner) Vick



B10	Temperance	b. 1810	d.
	m. William Richard Vick; Sept 3, 1838		
		b. 1810	d. Dec 11, 1857
	Son of John and Martha Vick, Jr		

\* \* \*

C. Febraba "Pherby" (Bone) and Archibald Baker's Children

C1	Malary Baker	b. 1807	d. Jul 18, 1878
	m. Absalom Bayard Banes, Jr;		
		b. 1805	d. Dec 26, 1895
C2	Crawford Baker	b. c.1814	d.
	m. Nancy Mercer Thorn; Dec 25, 1838		
		b. c 1813	d.
	Daughter of Eli and Christian (Farmer) Mercer		
C3	Roberson H. Baker	b. c 1818	d.
	m. Emily Williamson; Oct 14, 1844		
		b. c 1828	d.

\* \* \*

D. Nancy (Bone) and Lewis Vick's Children

D1	Joseph John Vick	b. c 1829	d. 1900
	m. Analiza Bone; June 29, 1859		
		b.	d.
D2	Elizabeth Vick	b. c 1805	d. After 1860
	m. Joseph Poland; March 20, 1827		
		b. c 1800	d.
	Son of John and Sarah "Salley" (Winstead) Poland		
D3	Temperance "Tempy" Vick		
		b. 1831	d. After 1860
	m. Josiah Parker; March 11, 1851		
		b. c 1830	d.
D4	Jincy Vick	b. 1825	d. After 1882
	m. _____ Vick; 1855	b.	d.
D5	Howel R. Vick	b. 1822	d.
	m. Martha Pinington; Jan 6, 1846;		
		b.	d.
D6	Benjamin L. Vick	b. 1824	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

E. Mary "Polly" (Bone) and Williamson (Polen) Poland's Children

E1	Ann Eliza Poland	b. Sept 27, 1830	d. Aug 14, 1909
	m. Wiley Jordan Batts; Nov 5, 1851		
		b. Feb 28, 1819	d. Oct 29, 1902
	Son of Bailey & Easter Jordan Batts		
E2	John R.	b. 1833	d.
E3	Aquilla	b. 1835	d.
E4	Charity	b. 1838	d.

\* \* \*



## FOURTH GENERATION

David Bone was born in Nash County, North Carolina on July 8, 1814. David married Dinah Armitite Poland (Polin) on May 19, 1841. Dinah was the daughter of Henry H and Mary Ricks Poland. David died on Nov. 30, 1891. Dinah died on Dec 30, 1888.

A1	<u>David and Dinah Armitite Poland (Polin) Bone's Children</u>		
A11	John Wesley	b. Nov 7, 1842	d. April 7, 1936
	m. Zillah Pridgen; January 8, 1868		
		b. June 13, 1841	d. Sept. 3, 1913
	Daughter of William Asberry "Buck" and Patsey (Lindsey) Pridgen		
A12	Henry Austin	b. Oct. 26, 1845	d. Aug. 31, 1931
	m. Mary Jane Baker; April 4, 1871		
		b. Mar. 10, 1852	d. Jan. 3, 1929
	Daughter of Josiah and Caroline (Williams) Baker		
A13	Josiah Nelson	b. Feb. 16, 1852	d. April 10, 1937
	m. Ella Elizabeth Mason; Jan. 6, 1886		
		b. Aug. 20, 1859	d. Sept. 10, 1943
	Daughter of Duke W. and Martha Ann (Turner) Mason		
A14	Tinah Armile (Armaleigh)	b. April 15, 1854	d. Oct. 4, 1942
	m. (1) Henrietta Corina Ricks; Mar 11, 1885		
		b. Aug 26, 1859	d. Jan 6, 1926
	Daughter of Martha Hill (Ricks) and Amos Ricks		
	m. (2) "Mahala" Martha Batchelor; Mar 10, 1925		
		b. July 27, 1890	d. Feb 20, 1936
	Daughter of James William and Mahala (Cockrell) Batchelor		
	m. (3) Catherine Collins Woodard; Mar 22, 1936		
		b. Jan 15, 1884	d. Sept 25, 1941
			Buried at Middle Branch

\*\*\*

A2	<u>William and Lucinda (Ricks) Bone's Children</u>		
A21	Nelson Bone	b. Dec 4, 1850	d. Mar 29, 1902
	m. Charity Ann Pridgen; Sept 18, 1877		
		b. 1857	d. May 30, 1891
A22	Willie Robert "Bob" Bone	b. Oct 14, 1852	d. Aug 3, 1911
	m. Fannie Culpepper; Mar 6, 1893		
		b. Dec 2, 1869	d. Aug 25, 1940
A23	Allen Bone	b. Oct 30, 1854	d. Dec 29, 1913
	m. Sarah "Sadie" Jane Williams; Sept 7, 1879		
		b. May 20, 1860	d. Oct 23, 1950
	Daughter of Mary (Floyd) and John J. Williams		
A24	Ashley Bone	b. April 6, 1857	d. Jan 24, 1903
	m. Penelope Anne Charity Barnes; May 3, 1880		
		b. Aug 15, 1852	d. Sept 30, 1914
	Daughter of Mary (Vick) and Joel Barnes		
A25	George Thomas Bone	b. Oct 28, 1859	d. Mar 27, 1942
	m. Did not marry		

\*\*\*



A3	<u>Rhoda (Bone) and Thomas Mercer's Children</u>		
A31	Eliza Jane Mercer	b. 1841	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A32	Temperance "Tempie" Ann Mercer	b. 1843	d.
	m. William Haynes	b.	d.
A33	William Henry Mercer	b. Nov 17, 1844	d. Dec 3, 1924
	m. Mary Jane Lamm; Jun 16, 1872	b. Feb, 1856	d. Feb 9, 1924
A34	Aquilla Mercer	b. 1846	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A35	Mourning Mercer	b. 1848	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A36	Elihu Mercer	b. 1852	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A37	Mahala Mercer	b. 1854	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A4	<u>Calvin and Mary (Horne) Bone's Children</u>		
A41	John Thomas Bone	b. c 1846	d. c.w.
A42	James M. Bone	b. 1848	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A43	Martha C. "Mattie" Bone	b. April 18, 1854	d. April 18, 1914
	m. E. ____ B. ____ Bass; Dec 1, 1874	b.	d.
	No Issue		
A44	Peninah Bone	b. 1852	d.
	m. David Barnes; Jan 31, 1871	b.	d.
	No Issue		

\* \* \*

A5	<u>John and Martha (Taylor) Bone's Children</u>		
A51	William Thomas Bone	b. June 23, 1852	d. Sept 29, 1910
	m. (1) Alice Exum; April 7, 1880	b. Dec 3, 1852	d. Nov 29, 1897
	m. (2) Cora Exum; Dec 5, 1899	b. c 1859	d.
A52	Mourning Cherry Bone	b. Nov 12, 1860	d. Oct 9, 1955
	m. Henry C Mason; Oct 1, 1890	b. Sept 17, 1853	d. April 10, 1934
	Son of Marmaduke "Duke" W. and Martha (Turner) Mason		
A53	Richard Walter Bone	b. April 30, 1863	d. Jan 16, 1905
	m. Lousana "Lou" B. Winstead; Dec 28, 1886	b. Sept 23, 1868	d. Aug 30, 1950
	Daughter of David William and Susan Ann (Rice) Winstead		
A54	John Henry Bone	b. c 1857	d.
	m. Atara Tumpsie Bryant; Dec 29, 1889	b. c 1870	d.

\* \* \*



B1	<u>Philemon "Phil" Bennett and (1) Elizabeth (Barnes) / (2) Adalina (Baker) Bone's Children</u>		
B11	Anne E. Bone	b. 1839	d.
	m. William H. Vick;		
		b. 1848	
B12	Martha T. Bone	b. c 1844	d.
	m. William James Poland; Dec 28, 1865		
		b. c 1839	d.
	Son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Vick) Poland		
B13	Richard H. Bone	b. 1842	d. before 1910
	m. Rhoda Ann Mahala Batchelor; Jul 29, 1866		
		b. c 1845	d. living in 1910
	Daughter of Henry John and Rhoda (Evans) Batchelor		
B14	Mary B. Bone	b. Sept, 1849	d. Jun 9, 1916
	m. John W. Brantley; Jan 29, 1867		
		b. Feb, 1843	d.
B15	Rhoda Ann Bone	b. c 1848	d.
B16	Neverson Haywood Bone		
		b. 1853	d. 1911
	m. Susan A. Daughtridge; Jan 4, 1876		
		b. 1853	d. 1895
B17	John Thomas Bone	b. Jun 16, 1848	d. Mar 21, 1915
	m. (1) Ginny Brantley; Dec 27, 1874		
		b. c 1854	d.
	m. (2) Mary A. Elizabeth Taylor; Nov 13, 1878		
		b. c 1862	d. Nov 1, 1936
	Daughter of John Cherry and Drucilla B. Taylor		
B18	John L. Bone	b. 1855	d.

\* \* \*

B2	<u>Drewry H. and Sarah (Vick) Bone's Children</u>		
B21	Nickey Maria Bone	b. Feb 14, 1860	d. Jan 30, 1930
	m. (1) John Jones; Nov 11, 1883		
		b. 1835	d. 1899
	m. (2) Joel Rose; Jan 17, 1907		
		b.	d.
	m. (3) Bolden Stringer Johnson; June 8, 1910		
		b. Nov 10, 1846	d. Oct 16, 1918
	m. (4) Henry Hedgepeth		d.
B22	Edith "Edy" Wright Bone		
		b. Feb 2, 1848	d. Nov 4, 1903
B23	Willie "Wiley" A. Bone		
		b. Nov 2, 1849	d. Oct 20, 1914
	m. Mary H. Cretchin;		
		b. Feb 2, 1859	d. Jan 11, 1893
B24	John W. Bone	b. 1852	d.
B25	David Marcellus Bone		
		b. 1855	d.
	m. Louisa Matthews; Feb. 1, 1877		
		b.	d.
B26	Jolly P. Bone	b. 1857	d.
	m. Minnie _____;		
		b. July, 1882	d.
B27	Mourning Harriet Bone		
		b. Nov 28, 1861	d. Feb 25, 1848
	m. Richard Volantine Batchelor;		



		b.	Jan 10, 1858	d.	Jan 6, 1909
B28	Frank B. Bone	b.	1861	d.	
B29	James Robert Bone	b.	1863	d.	
B2(10)	Rias Hardy Bone	b.	Sept 14, 1866	d.	Sept 10, 1941
B2(11)	Elizabeth	b.	1862	d.	
B2(12)	A. B.	b.	1870	d.	

\* \* \*

B3	<u>Hardy H. and Sally Ann (Proctor) Bone's Children</u>				
B31	Iredell "Ira" Benjamin Bone	b.	Feb 23, 1856	d.	Dec 12, 1923
	m. Martha "Pattie" Ann Winstead; May 14, 1880	b.	March 10, 1856	d.	Nov 16, 1925
	Daughter of Richard Burton and Matilda (Leigh) Winstead				
B32	Susan Bone	b.	May 22, 1859	d.	Aug 5, 1938
	m. William Lindsay Winstead; Jan 17, 1877	b.	Dec 1, 1851	d.	Dec 10, 1934
	Son of Richard Burton and Matilda (Leigh) Winstead				
B33	Mourning Bone	b.	1860	d.	

\* \* \*

B4	<u>Mourning "Mamie" (Bone) and Latimore Bottom's Children</u>				
B41	Ann Marie Bottoms	b.	1849	d.	

\* \* \*

B5	<u>Elizabeth (Bone) and Vincent Barnes' Children</u>				
B51	Jacob John Barnes	b.	1850	d.	
	m. Smithy Ferrell; Dec 16, 1873	b.	1852	d.	
B52	Dossy A. Barnes	b.	1853	d.	
B53	Henry Daniel Barnes	b.	1854	d.	
B54	Elizabeth Barnes	b.	1854	d.	
B55	D. Nancy Barnes	b.	1856	d.	
B56	Joshish V. Barnes	b.	1860	d.	
	m. Sallie Ann Braswell; Oct 1, 1876	b.	1857	d.	
B57	Mourning Barnes	b.	1864	d.	

\* \* \*

B6	<u>Lucy H. (Bone) and John Barnes' Children</u>				
B61	Bryant B. Barnes	b.	1840	d.	Oct 28, 1861
B62	Piety N. F. Barnes	b.	1842	d.	
	m. Guilford Joyner; May 12, 1870	b.		d.	
B63	Lucinda P. Barnes	b.	1843	d.	
	m.	b.		d.	
B64	Ashley P. Barnes	b.	1846	d.	
	m.	b.		d.	



B65	Anne Barnes	b. 1848	d.
m.	Elisha R. Lindsey; March 31, 1869	b.	d.

\* \* \*

B7	<u>Pheriby "Piley" Celia (Bone) and William Hinesberry Sealey's Children</u>		
B71	Neverson (Newson) Sealey		
		b. 1845	d.
B72	Clara Sealey	b. 1848	d.
B73	Sidney Sealey	b. 1850	d.
B74	William Sealey	b. 1852	d.
B75	Mary Sealey	b. 1854	d.
B76	John Sealey	b. 1856	d.
B77	Sarah Sealey	b. 1858	d.
B78	Flora Sealey	b. 1860	d.

\* \* \*

B8	<u>Nancy W. (Bone) and Vincent F. Batchelor's Children</u>		
B81	Louisa Batchelor	b. 1847	d.
B82	Piety Batchelor	b. 1853	d.
B83	Ansalina (Atsey) Batchelor		
		b. 1854	d.
B84	James Wiley Batchelor		
		b. 1857	d.
B85	Ansulina Batchelor	b. 1859	d.
B86	Mahala Batchelor	b. 1862	d.
	Married _____ Smith	b.	d.

\* \* \*

B9	<u>Piety Hilliard (Bone) and James H. T. Vick's Children</u>		
----	--	--	--

\* \* \*

B10	<u>Temperance (Bone) and William Richard Vick's Children</u>		
-----	--	--	--

\* \* \*

C2	<u>Crawford Baker Children</u>		
C21	Mary Ann Baker	b. 1842	d.
	m.	b.	d.
C22	James Baker	b. 1846	d.
	m.	b.	d.
C23	Rhoda Ann Baker	b. 1848	d.
	m.	b.	d.
C24	Nancy Baker	b. 1850	d.
	m.	b.	d.
C25	Phereby Baker	b. 1855	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

E1	<u>Ann Eliza (Poland) and Wiley Jordan Batts' Children</u>		
E11	Elizabeth Jane	b. June 2, 1853	d. July, 1919



E12	Thomas Ruffin Barnes	b.	Dec 2, 1855	d.	Sep 26, 1886
E13	Ann Eliza	b.	Dec 24, 1857	d.	Oct 30, 1918
E14	Rebecca Ann Nancy	b.	Oct 9, 1859	d.	Jan 30, 1939
E15	Washington Davis	b.	Jan 16, 1862	d.	1864
E16	Wiley Jordan, Jr.	b.	Nov 9, 1863	d.	Feb 3, 1942
E17	Leonidas	b.	Aug 24, 1866	d.	July 30, 1948
E18	Lucinda Frances	b.	Sep 4, 1868	d.	
E19	James Benjamin	b.	Oct 12, 1870	d.	

\* \* \*

## FIFTH GENERATION

A11	<u>John Wesley and Zillah (Pridgen) Bone's Children</u>				
A111	Josiah May	b.	May 28, 1872	d.	Aug 23, 1963
	m. Mary Elizabeth "Mamie" Williford;		Sept 22, 1897		
		b.	July 20, 1876	d.	March 3, 1958
A112	Robert "Bob" Ernest	b.	Oct 25, 1875	d.	Feb 2, 1953
	m. Kathrine Eliza McDiarmid;		Feb 22, 1911		
		b.	Mar 11, 1874	d.	May 30, 1959
A113	Martha "Pattie" Ann (S)				
		b.	Oct 28, 1880	d.	Nov 1, 1918
	m. James Alford Daughtridge;		Nov 24, 1911		
		b.	Oct 11, 1883	d.	Feb 9, 1940

\* \* \*

A12	<u>Henry Austin and Mary Jane (Baker) Bone's Children</u>				
A121	William Henry "Willie" Bone				
		b.	Feb 26, 1872	d.	Feb 16, 1945
	m. Sarah Braswell	b.		d.	Dec 11, 1963
A122	Louander Bone	b.	Jan 3, 1874	d.	May 11, 1937
	m. Jessie Green;		May 8, 1928		
		b.	May 4, 1865	d.	
A123	Christopher "Lummy" Columbus Bone				
		b.	Feb 2, 1877	d.	Nov 18, 1967
	m. Mary Elizabeth Stone;		Dec 23, 1900		
		b.	Sept 20, 1881	d.	June 22, 1959
A124	Ella Lee Bone	b.	Jan 27, 1879	d.	Feb 3, 1930
	m. Norman More	b.		d.	
A125	Arrilla Betty Bone	b.	July 2, 1881	d.	May 24, 1955
	m. Allen "Bud" Ethridge Glasgow				
		b.	Dec 27, 1881	d.	May 14, 1956
A126	Carrie May Bone	b.	Nov 20, 1886	d.	Oct 29, 1961
	m. Robert Pullen	b.		d.	
A127	Daisy Pearl Bone	b.	Aug 30, 1889	d.	Feb 7, 1985
	m. Rev John L. Coley	b.		d.	
A128	Mary Eva Bone	b.	May 27, 1891	d.	July 4, 1983
	m. Ralph Rogers;		June 27, 1912		
		b.	Dec 23, 1891	d.	Jan 27, 1980
A129	Luther May Bone	b.	Aug 26, 1896	d.	April 10, 1975
	m. Leona Strickland;		Jan 1, 1928		
		b.	April 16, 1901	d.	Mar 26, 1979

\* \* \*



A13 Josiah Nelson and Ella Elizabeth (Mason) Bone's Children  
A131 Minnie Lee Bone b. Oct 11, 1886 d. Jan 8, 1969  
m. Unmarried  
A132 Kenneth Early Bone b. March 6, 1888 d. Feb 28, 1982  
m. Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson; Aug 14, 1942  
b. March 12, 1905 d. Dec 29, 1983  
A133 Joseph Garland Bone b. Feb 19, 1892 d. April 6, 1899  
m. Unmarried

\* \* \*

A14 Tinah Armaleigh and Henrietta Corina (Ricks) Bone's Children  
A141 Nannie Bell b. Dec 26, 1885 d. July 3, 1915  
m. Unmarried

\* \* \*

A21 Nelson and Charity Ann (Pridgen) Bone's Children  
A211 John Hardy Bone b. Dec 27, 1886 d. May 7, 1969  
m. (1) Mary Mahala Daughtridge; Jan, 1909  
b. Oct 14, 1891 d. Aug 19, 1949  
m. (2) Etta Daughtridge Baker; 1952  
b. 1889 d. Feb, 1971  
A212 Florence Bone b. Aug, 1879 d.  
m. James Henry Vandiford; Jan 19, 1898  
b. May, 1877 d.  
A213 Alice Bone b. ca 1874 d.  
m. Wiley Frank Barnes;  
b. May 14, 1877 d.  
Son of Robert B. Barnes

\* \* \*

A22 Willie (Wiley) Robert and Fannie (Culpepper) Bone's Children  
A221 W. Robert (Lee) Bone  
b. Feb 8, 1894 d.  
m. Betty Winstead;  
b. d.  
A222 Arthur German Bone b. June 11, 1896 d. Nov, 1938  
m. (1) Pearl Baker Bone  
b. d. 1926  
m. (2) Stella Lindsey Langley  
b. d.  
A223 German Luther Bone b. Oct 4, 1899 d.  
m. Eva Winstead b. d.  
A224 Bertha Bone b. Aug 3, 1902 d. April 10, 1927  
m. Sam C. Baker b. d.  
A225 Tina John Olive Bone b. Dec 2, 1906 d. Jan 27, 1924  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A23 Allen and Sarah "Sadie" Jane (Williams) Bone's Children  
A231 Eddie Nick Bone b. Dec 6, 1886 d. June 18, 1967  
m. Octavia Joyner; January 10, 1915  
b. Oct 20, 1893 d. Dec 23, 1976



A232	Mary Bone	b. Aug 14, 1889	d. June 18, 1955
	m. Julius Johnson; Aug 20, 1914		
		b. April 16, 1891	d. Aug 29, 1959
A233	Etta Bone	b. Mar 6, 1891	d. Mar 1, 1954
	m. Adolphus Taylor; Feb 22, 1914		
		b. Oct 16, 1890	d. May 1, 1975

\* \* \*

A24	<u>Ashley and Penelope Anne Charity (Barnes) Bone's Children</u>		
A241	Elizabeth Lillian	b. Mar 13, 1882	d. May 18, 1905
	m. Henry Williams; Nov 7, 1900		
		b. Mar 12, 1873	d. Oct 3, 1936
A242	Victoria Harriet	b. Nov 2, 1883	d. June 28, 1986
	m. (1) John Thomas Pittman; June 20, 1900		
		b. Sept 26, 1875	d. Jan 22, 1915
	m. (2) Cyrus H. Stallings; Mar 4, 1917		
		b. 1848	d. 1929
A243	Lucinda Linda Ella	b. Sept 3, 1885	d. May 15, 1959
	m. Shadrack B. Messer; Dec 27, 1899		
		b. Nov 30, 1876	d. Oct 4, 1948
A244	Ovannah	b. Feb 16, 1887	d. Oct 8, 1953
	m. Kindred Allen "Kin" Pope		
		b. Mar 21, 1886	d. May 29, 1953
A245	Susan Joel	b. June 11, 1891	d. June 21, 1964
	m. (1) William Redin (Bide) Dawes		
		b. Oct 15, 1867	d. May 17, 1915
	m. (2) Frank Washington Langley; Oct 15, 1916		
		b. Oct 10, 1893	d. May 25, 1948

\* \* \*

A32	<u>Temperance "Tempie" Ann (Mercer) and William Haynes' Children</u>		
A321	William Haynes	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A322	"Tempie Ann" Elizabeth Haynes		
		b.	d.
	m. Wiley Wedle Lamm, Jr.		
		b.	d.
A323	James Haynes	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A324	Richard Haynes	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A51	<u>William Thomas Bone's Children</u>		
	No Issue		

\* \* \*

A52	<u>Mourning Cherry (Bone) and Henry C. Mason's Children</u>		
A521	Beatrice Mason	b. Dec 16, 1892	d.
	m. Samuel Rufus Gay;		
		b. June 29, 1888	d. May 10, 1977



A522	Gertrude Mason	b.	Sept 4, 1894	d.	May 4, 1984
	m. James Corbett Cooney;				
		b.	March 12, 1894	d.	Jan 20, 1959

\* \* \*

A53 Richard Walter and Lou B. (Winstead) Bone's Children

A531	Eula	b.		d.	
	m. John Gardner;	b.		d.	
A532	Jettie William "Willie"				
		b.		d.	
	m. Ethel Baker;	b.		d.	
A533	Etta	b.		d.	
	m. Ed Baker;	b.		d.	
A534	Martha (Mattie) Atarab.	Dec 12, 1895		d.	Feb 4, 1969
	m. Robin Cornelius Joyner;				
		b.	Feb 16, 1891	d.	Oct 14, 1966
A535	Maggie	b.		d.	
	m. Bud Lindsey;	b.		d.	

\* \* \*

A54 John Henry and Atara Tumpsie (Bryant) Bone's Children

A541	Iva Taylor	b.		d.	
	m. _____ Causley;	b.		d.	
A542	Johnny Taylor	b.		d.	
	m.	b.		d.	
A543	Pearl Thorpe Taylor	b.		d.	
	m.	b.		d.	
A544	Richard "Buddie" Taylor				
		b.		d.	
	m. Ruth McCarty; 1913	b.		d.	

\* \* \*

B12 Anne E. Bone's Children

\* \* \*

B13 Richard H. and Rhoda Ann Mahala (Batchelor) Bone's Children

B131	John D. Bone	b.	1868	d.	
	m.	b.		d.	
B132	Piety Bone	b.		d.	

\* \* \*

\* \* \*

B14 Mary B. Bone's Children

B141	Zebby W. Brantley	b.	1870	d.	
------	-------------------	----	------	----	--

\* \* \*

B15 Rhoda Ann Bone's Children



B16 Neverson H. Bone's Children

\*\*\*

B17 John Thomas and Mary A. Elizabeth (Taylor) Bone's Children

B171	Sidney Thomas Bone	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
B172	Herman Bone	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
B173	Adolphus Bone	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
B174	Sally Bone	b.	d.
	m. _____ Matthews	b.	d.
B175	Etta Bone	b.	d.
	m. _____ Bennett	b.	d.
B176	Mavis Bone	b.	d.
	m. _____ Koonce	b.	d.
B177	Lessie Bone	b.	d.
	m. _____ Ferrell	b.	d.
B178	Vadda Bone	b.	d.
	m. _____ Ferrell	b.	d.

\*\*\*

B18 John L. Bone's Children

\*\*\*

B21 Nicey Maria Bone Jones' Children

B211	Mary Ann Jones	b.	Aug 8, 1885	d.
	m. John William Griffin	b.		d.
B212	Paul Thomas Jones	b.	May 26, 1889	d.
	m.	b.		d.
B213	William Henry Jones	b.	Nov 19, 1887	d.

\*\*\*

B22 Edith W. Bone's Children

B221	Marselius	b.	1878	d.
	m. Delilah "Lila" Pridgen;		Oct 24, 1897	
		b.	Mar 28, 1879	d. Jan 11, 1924
B222	Rufus	b.	1880	d.
	m. Martha Taylor;		Aug 29, 1897	
		b.		d.

\*\*\*

B23 Willie (Wiley) A. Bone's Children

\*\*\*

B31 Iredell "Ira" Benjamin and "Pattie" Ann (Winstead) Bone's Children



B311	Wiley A. Bone	b.	Mar 18, 1880	d.	May 25, 1965
	m. Mattie Long;				
B312	Lula Bone	b.	Feb 11, 1886	d.	Jan 25, 1960
	m. Charlie Cockrell;	b.	Aug 20, 1883	d.	May 9, 1963
B313	William H. Bone	b.		d.	1923
	m.	b.	Oct 6, 1885	d.	Jan 27, 1963
		b.		d.	
B314	Susan Bone	b.	Oct, 1887	d.	?
	m. Charlie J. Barnes;				
B315	Ida Mae Bone	b.	Jan 1, 1883	d.	Feb 21, 1969
	m. William Kenzie Joyner;	b.	June 5, 1890	d.	June 2, 1976
		b.		d.	
B316	Infant Son Bone	b.	Nov 1, 1892	d.	Dec 15, 1892
B317	Milton Lee Bone	b.	May, 1894	d.	May 31, 1975
	m. Mary Lillie Joyner;		Dec 5, 1917		
		b.	Dec 2, 1894	d.	Dec 5, 1986
B318	John Ira Bone	b.	Nov 21, 1897	d.	March 5, 1986
	m. Clara Bell Deans;		1923		
		b.		d.	

\* \* \*

## SIXTH GENERATION

A111	<u>Josiah May and Mary Elizabeth "Mamie" (Williford) Bone's Children</u>				
A1111	Walter James Bone	b.	Oct 25, 1898	d.	May 30, 1989
	m. Claudilene Sykes;		Dec 22, 1923		
		b.	Oct 9, 1901	d.	May 27, 1993
A1112	Charles Wesley Bone	b.	Feb 23, 1902	d.	Jan 10, 1970
	m. Ruby Inez Woodall;		Feb 5, 1928		
		b.	May 21, 1904	d.	Aug 13, 1980
A1113	Eunice Mae Bone	b.	Oct 28, 1909	d.	
	Unmarried				
A1114	Eloise Williford Bone	b.	Dec 4, 1916	d.	
	m. Abner Mosely Faison;		June 6, 1941		
		b.	April 24, 1911	d.	June 12, 1946

\* \* \*

A112	<u>Robert "Bob" Ernest Bone's Children</u>
	No Issue

\* \* \*

A113	<u>Martha "Pattie" Ann (Bone) and James Alford Daughtridge's Children</u>				
A1131	James Elvin Daughtridge				
		b.	Oct 2, 1912	d.	Sept 30, 1986
	m. Eloise McAdams;		Oct 8, 1938		
		b.	June 12, 1917	d.	
A1132	John Aycock Daughtridge				
		b.	Aug 8, 1914	d.	Nov 2, 1988
	m. Juanita Etheridge;		June 20, 1941		
		b.	Nov 13, 1919	d.	

\* \* \*



A121	<u>William Henry "Willie" and Sarah</u>		<u>Bone's Children</u>
A1211	Eugene Bone	b. Feb 21, 1905	d. Feb 5, 1973
	m. Madie Sharpe; Dec 23, 1927		
		b. Oct 18, 1908	d. Apr, 1989
A1212	Lindsey Bone	b. May 28, 1907	d. July 19, 1985
	m. Minnie Viola Stallings		
		b. Oct 5,	d.
A1213	Gladys Margaret Bone		
		b. Aug 30, 1909	d.
	m. John Jackson Edwards; Dec 23, 1931		
		b. Mar 12, 1910	d.
A1214	Otha Bone	b. May 5, 1911	d.
	m. Hazel Boone; Sept 4, 1939		
		b. Dec 1, 1913	d.
A1215	Alvin Bone	b. July 10, 1913	d. Aug 22, 1975
	m. Margaret Ray; Dec 24, 1936		
		b. Oct 27, 1917	d.
A1216	Troy Lee Bone	b. Oct 18, 1917	d. May 31, 1986
	m. Doris Proctor; Oct 26, 1946		
		b. July 19, 1927	d.
A1217	Donese Bone	b. May 25, 1920	d.
	m. Bogart Winstead, Sr.; Aug 10, 1942		
		b. Dec 25, 1920	d.
A1218	Frances Bone	b. Aug 25, 1924	d.
	m. James William Wagner; Jan 27, 1945		
		b. Dec 3, 1922	d.

\* \* \*

A122 Louaner Bone Green's Children  
No Descendants

\* \* \*

A123	<u>Christopher "Lummy" Columbus and Mary Elizabeth (Stone) Bone's Children</u>				
A1231	Raymond Bone	b.	Sept 23, 1901	d.	Nov 21, 1949
	m. Ethel Cooper	b.		d.	
A1232	Lillie Lee Bone	b.	April 25, 1903	d.	Dec , 1984
	m. Willis E. Cooper	b.		d.	
A1233	James "Jimmie" Henry Bone				
		b.	July 20, 1906	d.	
	m. Louise Grubbs	b.	June 6, 1909	d.	
A1234	Roy Herman Bone	b.	Jan 11, 1909	d.	
	m. Lessie May Joyner; Aug 21, 1938				
		b.	Oct 24, 1911	d.	
A1235	Ethel B. Bone	b.	Nov 16, 1910	d.	
	m. Marvin Daniel; Nov 28, 1933				
		b.	Jan 27, 1913	d.	
A1236	Julius Paul Bone	b.	April 6, 1913	d.	
	m. Bessie Ray Joyner; Jan 27, 1940				
		b.	Nov 29, 1913	d.	
A1237	Harvey Dandridge Bone				
		b.	July 20, 1915	d.	June 1, 1980
	m. Irene Smith; July 13, 1942				
		b.		d.	April 6, 1946



A1238	Luther Carlton Bone	b. Aug, 1918	d.
	m. Pauline Batchelor;	June 23, 1943	
		b. Sept 2, 1920	d.
* * *			
A124	<u>Ella Bone Moore's Children</u>		
A1241	Joseph Howard Moore		
		b. August 26, 1919	d.
	m. Sybil Woodley;	July 25, 1941	
		b. March 6, 1920	d.
* * *			
A125	<u>Betty Bone Glasgow's Children</u>		
	(Ariella on census record but always known as Betty)		
A1251	Eva Pearl Glasgow	b. Sept 6, 1911	d. Sept 15, 1965
	m. Joseph Milton Braswell		
		b. Nov 10, 1912	d. Apr 26, 1982
A1252	William Henry Glasgow		
		b. Nov 9, 1913	d.
	m. Pattie Cora Andrews	b. April 19, 1918	d.
A1253	Addie Leigh Glasgow Langley Bailey		
		b. Aug 10, 1915	d.
	m. (1) Samuel Eli Langley		
		b.	d.
	m. (2) Linwood Bailey;	Oct 27, 1951	
		b. Dec 23, 1925	d. Dec 21, 1986
A1254	Russell Ethridge Glasgow		
		b. Feb 6, 1918	d.
	m. Katherine Andrews	b. August 4, 1916	d. Aug 18, 1981
A1255	Arthur May Glasgow		
		b. May 21, 1921	d. Apr 4, 1952
	m. Sadie Walker;	June 2, 1941	
		b. Aug 21, 1924	d.
* * *			
A126	<u>Carrie Bone Pullen's Children</u>		
A1261	Paralee Pullen Cooper		
		b.	d.
	m. Horace Cooper	b.	d.
A1262	Mary Rue Pullen Ezzell		
		b. April 26, 1920	d.
	m. Monk Ezzell;	May 15, 1938	
		b. Feb 27, 1915	d.
A1263	Elease Pullen Barnes		
		b.	d.
	m. Herman Barnes	b.	d.
* * *			
A127	<u>Daisey Bone Coley's Children</u>		
A1271	Mary Clay Coley Perkins		
		b. Oct 8, 1917	d.
	m. James "Jim" Perkins;	Oct 8, 1937	
		b. Dec 7, 1913	d. June 6, 1966



A1272	James Marshall Coley	b.	d.
	m. Mona Bohanon	b.	d.
A1273	Lorene Coley Beaver	b.	d.
	m. McCoy Beaver	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A128	<u>Mary Eva Bone Rogers' Children</u>		
A1281	Lucille Rogers Walker		
		b. Jan 22, 1915	d.
	m. William Richard "Dick" Walker;	March 4, 1934	
		b. March 15, 1912	d.
A1282	Elmarie Rogers Gupton		
		b. May 27, 1917	d.
	m. Orin Gupton;	Oct 3, 1937	
		b. Oct 3, 1908	d. March 25, 1985
A1283	Ester Rogers Felton	b. Feb 11, 1920	d.
	m. Willard Felton;	Dec 22, 1940	
		b. Sept 25, 1918	d.
A1284	Lee Rogers	b. Dec 22, 1926	d.
	m. Ellen Skinner;	Aug 19, 1951	
		b. Mar 27, 1929	d.
A1285	Anita Rogers Freeman		
		b. June 10, 1930	d.
	m. Phillip Freeman;	Dec 6, 1952	
		b. June 10, 1927	d.

\* \* \*

A129	<u>Luther May Bone's Children</u>		
A1291	Dorothy Louise Bone Clay		
		b. Oct 7, 1928	d.
	m. Clifton Sutherland Clay;	Jan 14, 1956	
		b. Sept 4, 1932	d.
A1292	Dolores Lorece Bone Steffen		
		b. Oct 4, 1930	d.
	m. Robert Gene Steffen;	Aug 14, 1949	
		b. July 5, 1930	d.

\* \* \*

Kenneth Early Bone, was born in Nash County, North Carolina; March 6, 1888; married Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson, daughter of Ira Daniel Roberson and Ella Virginia Keel Roberson.

A132	<u>Kenneth Early and Mary Margaret Elizabeth (Roberson) Bone's Children</u>		
A1321	Ella Margaret	b. June 24, 1943	d.
	m. Frederick Holmes Cron;	June 18, 1966	
		b. August 2, 1941	d.

\* \* \*

A211	<u>John Hardy Bone's Children</u>		
A2111	James Columbus Bone		
		b. Sept 19, 1909	d. May 12, 1984
	m. Dorothy Porter;	1936	d. July, 1960
	No Issue		



A2112	William Marvin "Mark" Bone		
		b. Oct 14, 1912	d. Aug, 1973
	m. Linda Belle Mosley; Oct 1932		
		b. Aug. 1914	d.
A2113	John Samuel "Sam" Bone		
		b. Nov 10, 1917	d. Jan, 1971
	m. Athlene Lewis	b.	d.
A2114	Bertha Almarine Bone		
		b. July 1, 1915	d.
	m. Luther Franklin Vandiford; Nov 2, 1933		
		b. Nov 29, 1911	d.
A2115	Ruby Virginia Bone	b. Jan 5, 1920	d.
	Unmarried		
A2116	Mary Lee Bone	b. Aug 25, 1922	d.
	m. Jimmy Robertson; 1937		
		b.	d.
	m. Daniel May Smith; 1952		
		b. June 17, 1922	d.

\* \* \*

A212	<u>Florence Bone Vandiford's Children</u>		
A2121	Ollie Vandiford	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

A213	<u>Alice Bone Barnes' Children</u>		
A2131	Nep Barnes	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A221	<u>Wiley Robert (Lee) Bone's Children</u>		
A2211	Eugene Bone	b.	d.
	m. Opal Batts	b.	d.
A2212	Maggie Bone Baker	b.	d.
	m. Selby Baker	b.	d.
A2213	Ruth Bone	b.	d.
	m. Adolphus Joyner	b.	d.
A2214	Roy Bone	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A222	<u>Arthur German Bone's Children</u>		
A2221	Arthur Leston Bone	b. Sept 13, 1916	d.
	m. Marge Mosley	b.	d.
A2222	George Cuthrel Bone	b. April 29, 1920	d. Dec 29, 1987
	m. Ann Lee Smally	b. 1925	d.
A2223	Josephine Bone	b. July 17, 1921	d.
	m. Werner Henry Dohrmann; Nov 17, 1945		
		b. Dec 9, 1916	d.
A2224	Elizabeth "Libby" Bone		
		b. 1926	d.
	m. Robert Roubie;		
		b. 1922	d.



A2225	Katherine Bone	b.	1924	d.
	m. David Balschi;			
		b.		d.
A2226	Aaron Randolph Bone	b.	1923	d. Jan 19, 1990
		b.		d.
A2227	Marie Bone	b.		d.
	m. _____ Joyner;			
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A224	<u>Bertha Bone Baker's Children</u>			
A2241	Jettie Baker	b.	April 7, 1927	d. Sept 2, 1927

\* \* \*

A231	<u>Eddie Nick Bone's Children</u>			
A2311	Nora Baker	b.	Jan 2, 1916	d. July 21, 1988
	m. Cleveland "Buster" Baker;		June 29, 1937	
		b.	Dec 21, 1914	d. Dec 11, 1986
A2312	Doretha	b.	June 18, 1918	d.
	m. Medie Clifton Barnes;		Dec 8, 1959	
		b.	April 13, 1920	d.
A2313	Daniel Eddie	b.	June 6, 1921	d. May 12, 1976
	m. Meta Rae Leonard;		March 6, 1947	
		b.	March 2, 1923	d. Sept 4, 1996
A2314	Gladys Rachel	b.	May 29, 1923	d.
	m. Quentin Perry Hinton;		Feb 4, 1945	
		b.	Jan 5, 1919	d.
A2315	Thomas Allen	b.	July 17, 1926	d.
	m. Pattie Lou Pridgen			
		b.	June 3, 1925	d.
A2316	Betty Joyce Bone	b.	July 7, 1935	d.
	m. William Thurman Thompson;		July 11, 1953	
		b.	Feb 5 1933	d.

\* \* \*

A232	<u>Mary Bone Johnson's Children</u>			
A2321	Elsie Johnson	b.	June 10, 1915	d.
	m. Jackson Sherrod	b.		d.
A2322	Lessie Johnson	b.	Sept 2, 1917	d.
	m. John Taylor	b.	Nov. 13, 1921	d.
A2323	Hubert Allen Johnson			
		b.	Feb 16, 1920	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A2324	Eula Belle Johnson	b.	Dec 18, 1922	d.
	m. John Grey Medlin;		Sept. 16, 1946	
		b.	Dec 4, 1923	d.
A2325	William Samuel Johnson			
		b.	Sept 3, 1926	d.
	m. Clara Worrell;		Dec 3, 1947	
		b.	Aug 4, 1930	d.
A2326	Mary Addlee Johnson	b.	Aug 12, 1929	d.
	m.	b.		d.



\* \* \*

A233	<u>Etta Bone Taylor's Children</u>		
A2331	Marjorie Taylor	b. May 4, 1930	d.
m.	(1) Dave Evans;	Nov 4, 1948	
		b. Aug 6, 1925	d. Sept 1970
m.	(2) Hansome "Hank" David Harris;	Dec 11, 1962	
		b. June 8, 1916	d.

\* \* \*

A241	<u>Lillian Bone Williams' Children</u>		
A2411	Ella Williams	b.	d.
m.	Alfred Langley	b. March 21, 1896	d. Nov 28, 1927
A2412	Joseph MacDaniel Williams		
		b. Aug 20, 1901	d. June 11, 1974
m.	Maggie Pearl Vick;	Aug 19, 1919	
		b. Feb 22, 1902	d. Feb 15, 1993
A2413	Lonnie Williams	b. Feb 28, 1905	d. April 30, 1907
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A242	<u>Victoria Harriet Bone Pittman Stallings' Children</u>		
A2421	John Ashley Pittman	b.	d. Dec 22, 1939
m.	Mary Boone	b.	d.
A2422	Linda Mae Pittman	b. Nov 28, 1901	d. Dec 30, 1996
m.	Elmer Gray Perry;	Nov 27, 1917	
		b. June 16, 1891	d. June 26, 1946
A2423	Elbert Irene Pittman	b. June 15, 1911	d.
m.	Littleton Hunt	b.	d.
A2424	James A. Garfield Pittman		
		b. Nov. 23, 1912	d. Nov 7, 1988
m.	Louise Armstrong	b.	d. Dec., 1976

\* \* \*

A243	<u>Lucinda Linda Ella Bone Messer's Children</u>		
A2431	Melton Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2432	Lillie Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2433	Roy Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2434	Shelly Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2435	Elmer Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2436	Ruby Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2437	Farbie Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2438	Eunice Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.



A2439	Floyd Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A243(10)	Mary Ruth Messer	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A244	<u>Ovannah Bone Pope's Children</u>		
A2441	Roy Pope	b. May 4, 1907	d. July 8, 1907
A2442	Arthur Pope	b. July 14, 1912	d. July 14, 1912
A2443	Jacob Pope	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2444	Richard Pope	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2445	Mamie Pope	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2446	Mattie Pope	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2447	Maggie Pope	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A245	<u>Susan Joel Bone Dawes Langley's Children</u>		
A2451	<u>William Redin Dawes</u>		
		b. May 28, 1912	d.
m.	(1) Olive Murr Spence;	May 28, 1938	
		b. Feb 7, 1922	d. Feb 6, 1980
m.	(2) Marti Chrispin;	Dec 26, 1985	
		b.	d.
A2452	<u>Gordon Weeks Dawes</u>		
		b. July 15, 1914	d.
m.	Lucy Joyner	b. Nov 12, 1911	d.
A2453	<u>George Washington Langley</u>		
		b. May 28, 1918	d. Nov 6, 1975
m.	Ruth Alderson;	June 21, 1943	
		b. March 3, 1917	d.
A2454	Jackson Lee Langley	b. May 28, 1918	d.
m.	Sarah Battle Tharrington		
		b. July 21, 1919	d.
A2455	Era Undine Langley	b. July 14, 1920	d.
m.	Donald Louis Lamm;	May 14, 1940	
		b. June 4, 1918	d.
A2456	Ira Jewel Langley	b. Aug 10, 1922	d.
m.	William Alberta Harkey, Jr.;	July, 1950	
		b.	d.
A2457	<u>Margaret Jane Langley</u>		
		b. Aug 10, 1924	d.
m.	Rudolph Sylvester Smith;	April 14, 1946	
		b. Feb 7, 1922	d.

\* \* \*

A322	<u>Elizabeth "Tempie Ann" Haynes Lamm's Children</u>
------	--



A3221	Minnie Beatrice Lamm		
		b. Jan 31, 1896	d. July 28, 1982
	m. Luther Vance High		
		b. July 28, 1892	d. Oct 20, 1969

\* \* \*

A521	<u>Beatrice Mason Gay's Children</u>		
A5211	Samuel Rufus, Jr.	b. July 5, 1920	d.
	m. Phyllis Applemell	b.	d.
A5212	Garland Mason	b. Jan 24, 1925	d.
	m. Peggy Merryweather	b.	d.
A5213	Henry Hammer	b. April 5, 1926	d.
	m. Martha Murcock	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A522	<u>Gertrude Mason Cooney's Children</u>		
A5221	John Mason Cooney	b. June 15, 1933	d.
	m. Nancy Evans;	June 5, 1955	
		b.	d.
A5222		b.	d. 1949

\* \* \*

A531	<u>Eula Bone Gardner's Children</u>		
A5311	Oliver	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5312	Estelle	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A532	<u>Jettie William "Willie" Bone's Children</u>		
A5321	Jettie Marion Bone	b.	d.
	m. Edith Sorrell	b.	d. June 4, 1977
A5322	Roger Winslow Bone	b.	d.
	m. Etna Coppedge	b. Sept 8, 1912	d. Jul 21, 1998
	Daughter of Noel C. and Mary (Batchelor) Coppedge		
A5323	Hubert C. Bone	b.	d.
	m. Lucille Joyner	b.	d.
A5324	William Clarence Bone	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5325	Millard F. Bone	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A533	<u>Etta Bone Baker's Children</u>		
A5331	Shelton Baker	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5332	Bruce Baker	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.



A5333	Homer Baker	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5334	Herman Baker	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A534	<u>Martha (Mattie) Atara Bone Joyner's Children</u>		
A5341	Robin Randolph Joyner	b. April 5, 1919	d. Sept 14, 1977
	Unmarried		
A5342	Martha Christine Joyner	b. Aug 1, 1921	d.
	m. Woodrow Wilson "W.W." Vester; Feb 15, 1941	b. May 21, 1916	d.
A5343	Horace Anderson Joyner	b. Nov 17, 1923	d. Sept 10, 1953
	m. Anne Osalie Ellis; Feb 18, 1948	b. Mar 28, 1927	d. Aug 22, 1997
A5344	Blanche Marie Joyner	b. Dec 15, 1928	d.
	Unmarried		

\* \* \*

A535	<u>Maggie Bone Lindsey's Children</u>		
A5351	Julian Lindsey	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5352	Erlene Lindsey	b.	d.
	m. _____ Nobles	b.	d.
A5353	Ruth Lindsey	b.	d.
	m. _____ Parker	b.	d.
A5354	Frances Lindsey	b.	d.
	m. _____ Joyner	b.	d.
A5355	Marshall Lindsey	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5356	Rachel Lindsey	b.	d.
	m. _____ Price	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A541	<u>Iva Taylor's Children</u>		
A5411	_____ Causley	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5412	_____ Causley	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A5413	_____ Causley	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A542	<u>Johnny Taylor's Children</u>		
A5421		b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A543	<u>Pearl Thorpe Taylor's Children</u>		
A5431		b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.



\* \* \*

A544      Richard "Buddie" Taylor's Children

A5441		b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

B221      Marselius and Delilah "Lila" (Pridgen) Bone's Children

B2211	Wiley A. Bone	b.	1901	d.	
m.	Estelle R. _____;				
		b.	Mar 13, 1903	d.	Mar 24, 1970
B2212	Mattie P. Bone	b.	1904	d.	
B2213	Lula E. Bone	b.	Jan 7, 1906	d.	Nov 22, 1925
B2214	Sudie Hazel Bone	b.	c 1912	d.	
m.	Curtis H. Parker;				
		b.		d.	
B2215	William H. Bone	b.	c 1915	d.	
B2216	Bertha L. Bone	b.	c 1917	d.	

\* \* \*

B311      Wiley A. Bone's Children

B3111	Daisy Bone	b.	March 9, 1911	d.	
m.	Tom Tyson; Feb 14, 1934				
		b.	April 14, 1896	d.	June 15, 1959
B3112	Chrissey Ellen Bone	b.	Nov 23, 1913	d.	June 4, 1914
B3113	Estelle Bone	b.	Feb 16, 1917	d.	
m.	Chester Lee Mitchell	b.	June 16, 1917	d.	

\* \* \*

B312      Lula Bone's Children

B3121	Pattie Ann Cockrell	b.		d.	
m.	Marvin Garden;				
		b.		d.	
B3122	Willie Clarence Cockrell				
		b.	Nov 18, 1908	d.	July 22, 1978
m.	Oleta B. Bissette; Dec 31, 1936				
		b.	June 22, 1909	d.	
B3123	Johnas Hardy Cockrell				
		b.	June 5,	d.	
B3124	Mary Cockrell	b.		d.	
B3125	Beadie Right Cockrell				
		b.	Nov 3, 1921	d.	
m.	Luther Brayton Mizell; Dec 22, 1937				
		b.		d.	

\* \* \*

B314      Susan Bone's Children

B3141	Minnie Barnes	b.	Jan 17, 1906	d.	Mar 19, 1922
m.	_____ Vick;				
		b.		d.	



B3142	James Ira Barnes	b.	Feb 9, 1908	d.	Oct 28, 1980
	m. A. Cherful Vick;				
		b.	Oct 12, 1910	d.	
B3143	Pattie Barnes	b.	Sep 22, 1910	d.	
	m. W. Elmer Langley;				
		b.	April 28, 1912	d.	May 12, 1989
B3144	Betty Barnes	b.	Jan 14, 1913	d.	
	m. Leon Mosley;				
		b.	June 14, 1913	d.	
B3145	Hardy Barnes	b.	May 27, 1916	d.	May 26, 1986
	m. Mattie Ruth Joyner;				
		b.	Dec 19, 1919		
B3146	Viola Barnes	b.	Sept 1, 1919	d.	Mar 10, 1986
	m. Atlas Rackley;				
		b.	Feb 12, 1917	d.	
B3147	Howard Barnes	b.	July 23, 1923	d.	
	m. Ann _____;				
		b.	July 18, 1923	d.	
B3148	Cleo Barnes	b.	Mar 4, 1926	d.	
	m. Lonnie Worrell;				
		b.	Oct 30, 1925	d.	
B3149	Beulah Barnes	b.	Jan 28, 1929	d.	
	m. (1) Edward Floyd Farmer;				
		b.	Mar 10, 1929	d.	Mar 10, 1985
	m. (2) Monroe Lindsey;				
		b.		d.	

\* \* \*

B315	<u>Ida Mae Bone Joyner's Children</u>				
B3151	Dotson Cecil Bone	b.	Nov 23, 1912	d.	
	m. Pearl Williams;				
		b.	Nov 23, 1932	d.	
B3152	Lancy Ray Joyner	b.	Sept 21, 1915	d.	
	m. Lena Mae Harrison;				
		b.	May 25, 1941	d.	
B3153	Florabelle Joyner	b.	Oct 9, 1917	d.	
	m. William Tamie Langley;				
		b.	June 12, 1938	d.	
B3154	Mamie Joyner	b.	Nov 1, 1919	d.	
	m. Linwood Langley;				
		b.	Jan, 1938	d.	
B3155	Bessie Hazel Joyner	b.	July 31, 1924	d.	
	m. Robert Lee Smith;				
		b.	Jan 13, 1944	d.	

\* \* \*

B317	<u>Melton Lee Bone's Children</u>				
B3171	Eleanor Odell Bone	b.	Sept 17, 1918	d.	Nov30, 1942
	m. Benford L. Proctor;		Nov 30, 1942		
		b.		d.	
B3172	Juanita Bone	b.		d.	
B3173	Melton Lee Bone, Jr.	b.	Oct 10, 1924	d.	
	m. Helen Ray King;				
		b.		d.	



B3174	Albert Royce Bone	b.	July 24, 1927	d.	
	m. (1) Margaret Leona Beaver				
		b.		d.	
	m. (2) Jane Laftis;				
		b.	July 28, 1987	d.	
B3175	Mary Alma Bone	b.	Sept 13, 1930	d.	April 1, 1946
B3176	Pattic Mane Bone	b.	May 30, 1933	d.	Feb 12, 1934

\* \* \*

B318	<u>Joan Ira Bone's Children</u>				
B3181	John Douglas Bone	b.	July 27, 1924	d.	
	m. Rebecca Pridgen;				
		b.		d.	
B3182	Archie Clinton Bone	b.	May 24, 1926	d.	
	m. (1) Mary Ella Daughtridge;				
		b.		d.	
	m. (2) Peggy _____;				
		b.		d.	
B3183	William Ambler Bone				
		b.	April 2, 1931	d.	
	m. Dorothy Jane Walker;				
		b.	Feb 23, 1952	d.	
B3184	Peggy Arbella Bone	b.	Mar 21, 1934	d.	
	m. Maurice Robert Wachtel;				
		b.		d.	

\* \* \*

## SEVENTH GENERATION

A1111	<u>Walter James Bone's Children</u>				
A11111	Shirley Sue Bone	b.	April 15, 1929	d.	
	m. William Dorsey Beal;		Sept 12, 1952		
		b.	Dec 7, 1929	d.	
A11112	Barbara Cecile Bone		July 21, 1930	d.	
	m. Maurice Alexander Biggs;		Aug 13, 1953		
		b.		d.	
A11113	Peggy Jo Bone	b.	Jan 28, 1936	d.	
	m. David Tousignant;		May 30, 1959		
		b.		d.	Dec 15, 1991

\* \* \*

A1112	<u>Charles Wesley Bone's Children</u>				
A11121	Ruby Eileen Bone	b.	July 2, 1929	d.	
	m. James Frances Valentine;		Aug, 1958		
		b.		d.	
A11122	Charles Wesley Bone, Jr.	b.	April 22, 1933	d.	
	m. (1) Rebecca Pierra;		1952		
		b.		d.	
	m. (2) Carolyn Dyce;		1975		
		b.		d.	

\* \* \*



A1114 Eloise Williford Bone Faison's Children

A11141 Julianne Faison b. Oct 23, 1946 d.  
 m. (1) Larry Bohannon; Jan 25, 1967  
 b. Oct , 1943 d.  
 m. (2) David Joseph Mehegan; June 30, 1973  
 b. Oct 5, 1948 d.

\* \* \*

A1131 James Elvin Daughtride's Children

A11311 James Elvin Daughtride, Jr.  
 b. Mar 19, 1947 d.  
 m. Shirlene Allen Daughtride  
 b. April 21, 1947 d.  
 A11312 Martha Louise Daughtride  
 b. July 15, 1951 d.  
 m. Loyd Michael Watts  
 b. April 8, 1947 d.  
 Divorced

\* \* \*

A1132 John Aycock Daughtride's Children

A11321 John Aycock Daughtride Jr.  
 b. Mar 1, 1949 d.  
 m. Katharyne Cobb Cherry; June 5, 1972  
 b. May 28, 1949 d.

\* \* \*

A1211 Eugene Bone's Children

A12111 Bobby Bone b. Jan 13, 1936 d.  
 m. Andrea Wooten b. d.  
 A12112 Rudolph Bone b. Aug 9, 1929 d.  
 m. (1) Elsie Clark b. Jun 25, 1931 d.

\* \* \*

A1212 Lindsey Bone's Children

A12121 Gloria Bone b. Feb 4, 1953 d.  
 m. Alan Matthews; July 12, 1975 - Divorced  
 b. d.  
 A12122 Georgia Bone b. Aug 5, 1950 d.  
 m. Bert Sessoms; Nov 5, 1972  
 b. Feb 1, 1949 d.

\* \* \*

A1213 Gladys Margaret Bone Edwards' Children

A12131 John Jackson Edwards, Jr. b. Dec 5, 1932 d.  
 m. Shirley Ricks; April 3, 1954  
 b. Dec 24, d.  
 A12132 Sara Ella Edwards b. April 30, 1936 d.  
 m. Leaston Joyner; May 19, 1956  
 b. May 26, 1929 d.



A12133	William Levy Edwards	b.	Jan 6, 1943	d.
	m. Ruth Ann Tyson;		Aug 21, 1966	
		b.	May 14, 1944	d.
A12134	Glenda Dale Edwards	b.	Aug 17, 1948	d.
	m. Stanley Wells Gibson;		Jan 25, 1969	
		b.	Sept 8, 1972	d.

\* \* \*

A1214      Otha Bone's Children

A12141	Billy Bone	b.	June 20, 1950	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A12142	Betsy Bone Hayes	b.	Sept 19, 1946	d.
	m. Lewis Hayes;	b.	Aug 4, 1944	d.

\* \* \*

A1215      Alvin Bone's Children

A12151	Weezie Bone	b.		d.
	m. Kay Lewis;			
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A1216      Troy Bone's Children

A12161	Kittie Bone	b.	Aug 20, 1956	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A12162	Lee Bone	b.	May 21, 1953	d.
	m. Carol _____	b.	Dec 13, 1953	d.

\* \* \*

A1217      Donese Bone Winstead's Children

A12171	Bogart Winstead Jr.			
		b.	July 19, 1945	d.
	m. Linda Teasley	b.	Nov 21, 1954	d.

\* \* \*

A1218      Frances Bone Wagner's Children

A12181	Diane E. Wagner	b.	May 18, 1948	d.
	m. Robert Clapp;		Aug 16, 1969	
		b.	July 17, 1944	d.
A12182	Pat Wagner	b.	Sept 12, 1952	d.
	m. Jeff Stephen;		July 19, 1975	
		b.	June 9, 1951	d.
A12183	James Wm. Wagner Jr.	b.	Mar 5, 1955	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A1231      Raymond Bone's Children

A12311	Phyllis Bone May	b.	Jan 25, 1935	d.
	m. William Thomas May	b.	April 16, 1928	d.
A12312	Phillip Bone	b.	Oct 20, 1938	d.
	m. Micky O'Neil	b.	March 15, 1935	d.



\* \* \*

A1232 Lillie Lee Bone Cooper's Children

A12321 Dalton C. Cooper b. d.  
m. Christine Coppedge b. d.

NOTE: Dalton was Willis Cooper's son by his first wife, not by Lillie

A12322 Durocher W. Cooper b. d.  
m. Janice Booth Cooper; b. d.

\* \* \*

A1233 James "Jimmie" Henry Bone's Children

A12331 Martha Louise Bone b. March 19, 1936 d.  
m. Ronald Warren Crow b. June 14, 1958 d.  
b. May 20, 1935 d.  
A12332 Betty Bone b. Feb 9, 1940 d.  
m. Howard Ellington; Divorced b. d.

\* \* \*

A1234 Roy Herman Bone's Children

A12341 Roy Herman Bone, Jr. b. Aug 24, 1942 d.  
m. Faye Winstead; Nov 4, 1973 b. June 21, 1955 d.

\* \* \*

A1235 Ethel B. Bone Daniel's Children

A12351 Nancy Daniel Denton b. Dec 2, 1934 d.  
m. Jimmy Denton; May 13, 19\_\_ b. Jan 2, 1935 d.  
A12352 Barbara Daniel Griffin b. Feb 16, 1938 d.  
m. Russell L. Griffin; June 7, 1957 b. Aug 4, 1928 d.  
A12353 David Eugene Daniel b. Dec 21, 1940 d.  
m. Carolyn Annette Moore; May 2, 1963 b. Mar 18, 1946 d.  
A12354 Edward N. Daniel b. Aug 27, 1946 d.  
m. Barbara Grizle Daniel; June 10, 1968 b. May 28, 1949 d.  
A12355 James Earl Daniel b. Aug 28, 1942 d.  
m. Ann Sisk Daniel; b. April 4, 1946 d.

\* \* \*

A1236 Julius Paul Bone's Children

A12361 Judy Bone Hill b. April 12, 1945 d.  
m. Melvin Hill; March 5, 1966 b. April 28, 1945 d.



✱ ✱ ✱

\* \* \*

\*\*\*

\* \* \*

\* \* \*

\*\*\*



A12531 Billy Burke Langley	b. Jan 23, 1935	d. Oct 31, 1984
m. Patricia Vick; April 21, 1957		
	b. Feb 20, 1938	d.

\* \* \*

A1254      Russell Ethridge Glasgow's Children

\* \* \*

A1255      Arthur May Glasgow's Children

A12551 Roger Warren Glasgow	b. Dec 29, 1945	d.
m. Julia Gibbs	b.	d.
A12552 Steve Allen Glasgow	b. Apr 7, 1951	d.
m. Rebecca Ann Bulluck; Mar 6, 1983		
	b. Aug 4, 1963	d.

\* \* \*

A1261      Paralee Pullen Cooper's Children

A12611 Nancy Cooper Jones	b.	d.
m. _____ Jones	b.	d.
A12612 Lynn Cooper Spears	b.	d.
m. Roy Spears	b.	d.
A12613 Gail Cooper Dobbins	b.	d.
m. Walter Dobbins	b.	d.
A12614 Yvonne Cooper Stampley	b.	d.
m. Andy Stampley	b.	d.
A12615 Phil Cooper	b.	d.
m.	b.	d.
A12616 Hill Cooper	b.	d.
m. Susan _____	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A1262      Mary Rue Pullen Ezzell's Children

A12621 Diane Ezzell Coker	b. March 30, 1939	d.
Divorced;		
A12622 Sue Ezzell Waugh	b. Nov 25, 1945	d.
m. Fred Waugh; May 5, 1968		
	b. Jan 19, 1945	d.
A12623 Robert H. Ezzell	b. June 15, 1947	d.
m. Carolyn Williams; Aug , 1969		
	b.	d.
A12624 Becky Jo Ezzell Moss	b. July 30, 1948	d.
m. Roger Moss; July 4, 1970		
	b. July , 1948	d.
A12625 Doug Ezzell	b. Feb 3, 1953	d.
m. Trisha Jones; Oct 19, 1975		
	b. Nov 22, 1953	d.
A12626 Ken Ezzell	b. Sept 5, 1954	d.
m. Terri Cook; Oct 1, 1979		
	b. May 31, 1954	d.

\* \* \*



A1263 Ellease Pullen Barnes' Children

A12631	Fay Barnes	b.	d.
	m. George	b.	d.
A12632	Amy Barnes	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\*\*\*

A1271 Mary Clay Coley Perkins' Children

A12711	Mary Patricia "Patsy" Perkins Lape		
		b. August 18, 1938	d.
	m. Robert "Bob" Martin Lape; Dec 5, 1959		
		b. Oct 25, 1937	d.
A12712	James "Jimmy" Marshall Perkins		
		b. Oct 25, 1944	d.
	m. Paula Kay Massengale		
		b.	d.
A12713	Kathy Perkins	b.	d.
	m. Hoy Lanning	b. Dec , 1936	d.

\*\*\*

A1272 James Marshall Coley's Children

A12721	John William Coley	b.	d.
	m. Juanita King	b.	d.
A12722	Rebecca Coley Gullette	b.	d.
	m. John Fisher, III	b.	d.

\*\*\*

A1273 Lorene Coley Beaver's Children

A12731	Timothy McCoy Beaver	b.	d.
	m. Carolyn Leigh Gay		
		b.	d.
A12732	David Franklin Beaver	b.	d.
	m. Cynthia Kay Wolfe		
		b.	d.
A12733	Pamela Jane Beaver Forrest, III		
		b.	d.
	m. Benjamin Dixon Forrest, III		
		b.	d.

\*\*\*

A1281 Lucille Rogers Walker's Children

A12811	William "Bill" Rogers Walker		
		b. August 8, 1936	d.
	m. Rita Colbert; Feb 5, 1959		
		b. Feb 5, 1941	d.
A12812	David Walker	b. June 23, 1946	
	m. Barbara Barnstead; Feb 14, 1970		
		b. Nov 26, 1947	d.
A12813	Gaye Lynn Walker	b. August 15, 1938	d.
	m. Kenneth Paul Koeppen, Sr.; Sept 1, 1956		
		b. June 8, 1935	d.



\* \* \*

A1282 Elmarie Rogers Gup-ton's Children

A12821	Larry Gup-ton	b.	Oct 25, 1938	d.
	m. Edith Nurse	b.		d.
A12822	Linda Gup-ton	b.		d. July 4, 1977
	m. Randolph King	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A1283 Ester Rogers Felton's Children

A12831	Dinah Felton Best	b.		d.
	m. Burt Best	b.		d.
A12832	Ken Felton	b.		d.
	m. Sandy Ensore; June 27, 1982			
		b.	Feb 10, 1955	d.

\* \* \*

A1284 Lee Rogers' Children

A12841	Patricia Rogers Parker	b.	Oct 20, 1954	d.
	m. David Parker; May 20, 1978			
		b.	March 27, 1948	d.
A12842	Kenneth Lee Rogers	b.	Jan 29, 1959	d.
	m. Annmarie B. Andersson; May 14, 1982			
		b.	Aug 23, 1957	d.

\* \* \*

A1285 Anita Rogers Freeman's Children

A12851	Phil Freeman	b.	April 13, 1956	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A1291 Dorothy Louise Clay's Children

A12911	Jerry Wayne Clay	b.	July 20, 1957	d.
	m. Cynthia Fay Ford; March 8, 1980			
		b.	May 27, 1958	d.
A12912	Larry Eugene Clay	b.	Dec 22, 1959	d.
	m. Debbie Anne Thorockmorten; March 13, 1980			
		b.	March 13, 1962	d.

\* \* \*

A1292 Dolores Lorece Bone Steffen's Children

A12921	Susan Roberta Steffen	b.	July 15, 1956	d.
	m. (1) Ronald Gary Reese; Oct 12, 1979 - Divorced Oct 1, 1985			
		b.	Apr 10, 1953	d.
	m. (2) John Dalton Thomson; Aug 8, 1986			
		b.	March 24, 1958	d.
A12922	Brian Robert Steffen	b.	Aug 27, 1963	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*



Ella Margaret Bone Cron, was born in the City of Rocky Mount, Nash County, North Carolina, June 24, 1943.  
 Married Frederick Holmes Cron, son of Robert Nash Cron and Mary Louise Holmes Cron.

A1321 Ella Margaret (Bone) and Frederick Holmes Cron's Children

A13211 Diane Virginia Cron b. Feb 21, 1971 d.  
 m. Scott Michael Nishwitz; Dec 28, 1995  
 b. March 22, 1971 d.  
 A13212 Frederick "Rick" Michael Cron  
 b. Oct 4, 1973 d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A2112 William Marvin Bone's Children

A21121 Jean Bone b. June 29, 1934 d.  
 m. Bill Pridgen b. d.  
 A21122 Jewell Bone b. Aug 29, 1936 d.  
 m. David Winstead b. d.  
 A21123 Raybon Bone b. Aug 23, 1937 d.  
 m. Ronaca Joyner b. d.  
 A21124 Bobby Bone b. Aug 22, 1941 d.  
 m. Joyce Ovaman; Divorced  
 b. d.  
 A21125 Phillip Bone b. Sept 19, 1947 d.  
 m. (1) Dianne Joyner; Divorced  
 b. d.  
 m. (2) Robin Williams b. d.

\* \* \*

A2113 John Samuel Bone's Children

A21131 Johnny Bone b. d.  
 m. b. d.  
 A21132 Claudia Bone b. d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A2114 Almarine Bone Vandiford's Children

A21141 Frances Jeanette Vandiford  
 b. Aug 25, 1934 d.  
 m. Eugene B. Pridgen; Sept 12, 1954  
 b. April 1, 1933 d.  
 A21142 Shirley Ann Vandiford b. Aug 29, 1936 d.  
 m. Donald Ray Stoffel; July 15, 1956  
 b. June 7, 1935 d.  
 A21143 Julia Staley Vandiford b. Mar 15, 1937 d.  
 m. (1) Jerry Bruce Hadley; March 27, 1958  
 b. April 10, 1938 d.  
 m. (2) Harvey Williams; July 30, 1979  
 b. d.



A21144 Richard Wayne Vandiford b. Jan 12, 1944 d.  
 m. (1) Barbara Jane Owens; Feb 2, 1969  
 b. Sept 15, 1941 d.  
 m. (2) Dorothy Strickland; Feb 14, 1971  
 b. Aug 14, 1939 d.  
 m. (3) Betty Jo Boykin; May 12, 1982  
 b. Sept 23, 1954 d.  
 A21145 Mary Lynn Vandiford b. March 27, 1947 d.  
 m. Robbie Jones; Oct 26, 1966  
 b. Aug 25, 1947 d.  
 A21146 Cherry Kay Vandiford b. April 16, 1951 d.  
 m. David Horne; Jan 12, 1980  
 b. Dec 2, 1949 d.

\* \* \*

A2116 Mary Lee Bone Robertson Smith's Children  
 A21161 Margaret Robertson b. Nov 21, 1941 d.  
 m. Larry Truman Weaver; July 24, 1960  
 b. Sept 7, 1941 d.  
 A21162 Sandra Dianne Smith b. Dec 18, 1952 d.  
 m. Archie Thorne; July 6, 1968  
 b. July 23, 1949 d.

\* \* \*

A2223 Josephine Bone Dohrmann's Children  
 A22231 Marcia Arlene, now known as Marcia D. Lauren  
 b. Nov 6, 1946 d.  
 m. Divorced;  
 A22232 Keith Lynn b. Aug 13, 1951 d.  
 A22233 Denise Ann b. Sept 24, 1955 d.  
 m. Andrew Truax Knapp; April 27, 1984  
 b. 1949 d.  
 A22234 Dennis Brian b. April 21, 1957 d.  
 m. Diane Marie Visek; Sept 19, 1987  
 b. d.  
 A22235 Deanna Jo b. Jan 11, 1961 d.  
 m. Brian W. Giesen; Aug 15, 1992  
 b. d.

\* \* \*

A2311 Sarah Nora Bone Baker's Children  
 A23111 Sara Carolyn Baker b. June 2, 1938 d.  
 m. Ernest Burton Vick, Jr.; Aug 19, 1956  
 b. Mar 5, 1937 d. Apr 23, 1981  
 A23112 Nancy Marie Baker b. Dec 3, 1940 d.  
 m. Roy Lee Morris; April 20, 1962  
 b. Jan 21, 1940 d.  
 A23113 Rachel Jean Baker b. Jan 25, 1945 d.  
 m. Phillip Tyree Barswell; Jan 17, 1964  
 b. Feb 6, 1945 d.  
 A23114 William Cleveland Baker b. Oct 31, 1950 d. Nov 4, 1950

\* \* \*



A2312 Doretha Bone Barnes' Children

A23121 Bobby Wayne Barnes	b. March 12, 1949	d. Oct 18, 1974
m. Clloe Marie Greene;	March 12, 1972	
	b.	d.
A23122 Joyce Marie Barnes	b. Dec 6, 1951	d.
m. Jesse Franklin;	Nov 26, 1971	
	b.	d.

\*\*\*

A2313 Daniel Eddie Bone's Children

A23131 Brenda Iris Bone	b. Jan 14, 1948	d.
m. Joe Robert Hagerman;	April 4, 1998	
	b. Nov 13, 1943	d.
A23132 Eddie Deleon Bone	b. June 9, 1951	d.
m. Robin Ann Smith;	May 28, 1976	
	b. Sept 26, 1956	d.

\*\*\*

A2314 Gladys Rachel Bone Hinton's Children

A23141 Bonnie Anne Hinton	b. Oct 6, 1946	d.
m. (1) John W. Glover;	Aug 14, 1966	
	b.	d.
m. (2) John W. Stein;	June 14, 1974	
	b. Jan 9, 1947	d.
A23142 Quentin Perry Hinton, Jr.	b. Dec 31, 1947	d.
m. (1) Toni _____;		
	b. Aug 1,	d.
m. (2) Zoila Alcaez		
	b.	d.
m. (3) Griselo Amador;	Aug 10, 1990	
	b. Feb 20, 1966	
A23143 Elizabeth (Betsy) Otavia Hinton		
	b. Mar 15, 1953	d. Aug 31, 1954

\*\*\*

A2315 Thomas Allen Bone's Children

A23151 Peggy Jean Bone	b. June 29, 1944	d.
m. John Pearce, Jr.;	Dec 6,	
	b.	d.
A23152 Thomas Allen Bone, Jr.	b. Feb 8, 1946	d. Feb 28, 1998
m. Vickie Warren	b.	d.
A23153 Glenda Joan Bone	b. Feb 8, 1952	d.
m. Ausey Gray Booth;	June 14, 1975	
	b.	d.
A23154 William Eddie Bone	b. April 6, 1961	d.
m. (1) Dee Ann Harper;	May 1, 1982-- Divorced	
	b.	d.
m. (2) Vickie Vick;	April 25, 1987	
	b.	d.

\*\*\*

A2316 Betty Joyce Bone Thompson's Children



A23161	Betty Jo Thompson	b. Feb 5, 1955	d.
	m. Donald Ray Denton; Sept 6, 1975		
		b. Dec 11, 1951	d.
A23162	Kathy Lynn Thompson	b. May 9, 1960	d.
	m. William Lawrence Morris; Aug 16, 1986		
		b. Oct 14, 1956	d.

\* \* \*

A2321      Elsie Johnson Sherrod's Children

A23211	Andrew Jackson Sherrod		
		b. Aug 31, 1935	d.
	m. Rebecca Joyner	b. Dec 19, 1938	d.
A23212	Ruby Mae Sherrod	b. Sept 4, 1937	d.
	m. William Robert Lee; March 2, 1952		
		b. Oct 20, 1937	d.
A23213	Zollie Sherrod	b. Oct	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A23214	Eddie Monroe Sherrod	b. June 28, 1942	d.
	m. Janice Elizabeth Moss; June 10, 1964		
		b. Feb 11, 1946	d.
A23215	Johnnie Sherrod	b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A23216	Brenda Faye Sherrod	b. Nov 29, 1949	d.
	m. Carl Ray Griffin	b.	d.
A23217	Roland Johnson Sherrod	b. May 16, 1947	d.
	m. Joyce Ann Pridgen; Aug 6, 1967		
		b. Nov 2, 1948	d.
A23218	Ann Sherrod	b.	d.
	m. Drake _____	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A2322      Lessie Johnson Taylor's Children

A23221	Donald Taylor	b. Aug 13, 1945	d.
	m. Connie	b. Oct 19, 1951	d.

\* \* \*

A2324      Eula Belle Johnson Medlin's Children

A23241	Kenny Ray Medlin	b. July 24, 1947	d.
	m. Dale Gray Glover; Dec 3, 1966		
		b. March 23, 1947	d.

\* \* \*

A2325      William Samuel Johnson's Children

A23251	Samuel Gerome Johnson	b. Dec 1, 1951	d.
	m. Nancy Deans; March 16, 1973		
		b. June 11, 1954	d.

\* \* \*

A2331      Marjorie Taylor Evans' Children



A2331	Joseph Dalton Evans	b.	Dec 11, 1949	d.
	m. Mary Jo Davis;		Aug 7, 1974	
		b.	Oct 27, 1956	d.
A23312	Ervin Dave Evans	b.	Oct 18, 1951	d.
	m. Kathy Warta;		May 23, 1976	
		b.	April 20, 1951	d.
A23313	Delois Anita Evans	b.	June 4, 1956	d.
	m. (1) Dennis Nines;		Aug 21, 1974	
		b.		d.
	m. (2) James Hill;		June 11, 1983	
		b.	June 19, 1953	d.

\* \* \*

A2411	<u>Ella Williams Langley's Children</u>			
A24111	Nellie Langley	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A24112	Virginia Langley	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A24113	Kathleen Langley	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A2412	<u>Joseph MacDaniel Williams' Children</u>			
A24121	Rossie Mack Williams	b.	July 1, 1920	d. Feb 15, 1992
	m. (1) Eula Jones;		1939	
		b.		d.
	m. (2) Ruby Whitehead;		Oct 12, 1946	
		b.	Feb 27, 1921	d.
A24122	Bertha Mary Williams	b.	August 30, 1922	d.
	m. Jasper Fred Webb;		Jan 5, 1938	
		b.		d.
A24123	Lonnie Daniel Williams	b.	Jan 15, 1924	d.
	m. (1) Juanita Bean;		May 1, 1944	
		b.	Feb 13, 1928	d. Feb 9, 1996
	m. (2) Margie Spencer;		March 30, 1976	
		b.	Dec 2, 1925	d.
A24124	Horace Lee Williams	b.	Sept 19, 1925	d.
	m. (1) Mary Christine Godbold;			
		b.	Nov 5, 1924	d. May 21, 1994
A24125	Dossie Howard Williams	b.	May 15, 1927	d. Nov 9, 1928
A24126	Baby Williams	b.	1928	d. 1928
A24127	Maggie Pearl Williams	b.	Jan 28, 1930	d.
	m. Lloyd Swanson Nance;		Jan 16, 1946	
		b.	Sept 23, 1924	d. Dec 3, 1974
A24128	Minnie Clara Williams	b.	April 6, 1932	d. Oct 1, 1996
	m. (1) Cleveland Wood;		1948	
		b.	1926	d.
	m. (2) Jimmy Sykes;		Jan 1, 1975	
		b.	May 31, 1940	d.
A24129	Jonnie Ray Williams	b.	April 27, 1935	
	m. Helen Louise Massengill			
		b.	May 11, 1939	d.



A2412(10)	Bettie Ruth Williams	b.	Oct 8, 1936	d.
	m. (1) Charles Russell Scott;		1955	
		b.	Oct 6, 1935	d. July 3, 1993
	m. (2) Jim Eldridge Moore;		Aug 15, 1975	
		b.	Feb 2, 1932	d.

\* \* \*

A2421      Ashley Pittman's Children

A24211	Ashley Pittman, Jr.	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A2422      Linda Pittman Perry's Children

A24221	Victor Gray Perry	b.	Sept 10, 1920	d.
	m. Lannie Mae Carter;		Jan 17, 1942	
		b.	Jan 19, 1925	d.
A24222	Ella Marie Perry Faucette	b.	Feb 12, 1923	d.
	m. Clinton Henry Faucette;		Oct 14, 1945	
		b.	Sept 25, 1918	d. July 21, 1984
A24223	John Carlton Perry	b.	Feb 9, 1927	d.
	m. Jo-An Mary Young;		Dec 23, 1951	
		b.	July 28, 1936	d.
A24224	Lucy Jeanette Perry	b.	Jan 28, 1939	d.
	m. John Vincent Zyzak;		Sept 15, 1961	
		b.	June 23, 1942	d.
A24225	Joyce Mae Perry	b.	Jan 30, 1941	d.
	m. Robert William Carpenter;		Aug 14, 1960	
		b.	July 16, 1938	d.
A24226	James Amber Perry	b.	Jan, 1932	d. Nov 14, 1935

\* \* \*

A2423      Irene Pittman's Children

\* \* \*

A2424      James Pittman's Children

A24241	Merle Pittman	b.	May 11, 1937	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A24242	Jerome Pittman	b.	Dec 14, 1938	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A24243	Johnny Pittman	b.	Oct 23, 1943	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A24244	Vickie Pittman	b.	April 27, 1947	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A2451      William Redin Dawes; Children

A24511	William Redin Dawes, Jr.	b.	Oct 10, 1940	d.
	m. Jean Coward	b.		d.
A24512	Sabra Spence Dawes	b.	Feb 12, 1942	d.
	m. Jerome Schlagetter;		June 8, 1974	
		b.		d.



\* \* \*

A2452 Gordon Weeks Dawes' Children

A24521	Gordon Weeks Dawes, Jr.	b. Dec 4, 1952	d.
	m. (1) Catherine Ann Rock;	Feb 20, 1954	
		b. Aug 16, 1932	d.
	m. (2) Othena "Tenna" Liberates;	Dec 20, 1974	
		b.	d.
A24522	Shirley Jean Dawes	b. Jan 16, 1933	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A24523	Girl unnamed	b. Oct 19, 1936	d. Oct 19, 1936
A24524	Constance Bone Dawes	b. July 31, 1959	d.
	m. Deleon Parker;	April 3, 1956	
		b.	d.
A24525	Judith Ann Dawes	b. Oct 7, 1941	d.
	m. (1) Garland Grimsley		
		b.	d.
	m. (2) Johnny Garland Baines		
		b.	d.
A24526	Maurine Dale Dawes	b. Feb 6, 1947	d. 1948
A24527	Dennis Craig Dawes	b. Oct 1, 1950	d.
	m. (1) Wanda Cannon		
		b.	d.
	m. (2) Sylvia King;	1976	
		b.	d.
A24528	Deborah Joan Dawes	b. Jan 6, 1954	d.
	m. Dennis Richard Baker		
		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A2453 George Washington Langley's Children

A24531	Martha Shirley Langley	b. Jan 16, 1947	d.
	m. Phil Joyner	b.	d.
A24532	Frances Gail Langley	b. June 25, 1950	d.
	m. Daniel Joseph Parks		
		b.	d.
A24533	Georgia Ann Langley	b. Jan 6, 1954	d.
	m. Stanley Craig Robbins;	June 1, 1975	
		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A2454 Jackson Lee Langley's Children

A24541	Betty Joel Langley	b. Aug 25, 1958	d.
	m. Lawrence Cortel "Coy" Fisher;	Aug 25, 1957	
		b.	d.
A24542	Mary Lewis Langley	b. Nov 26, 1940	d.
	m. (1) Ted O'Neill Harrison;	July 6, 1959	
		b.	d.
	m. (2) Charles Carter Travis, III		
		b.	d.
	m. (3) Donald Herbert Burton		
		b.	d.
A24543	Jackson Lee Langley, Jr.	b. Mar 25, 1948	d.



m. Carolyn Davis; May 23, 1971

b.

d.

\* \* \*

A2455 Undine Langley Lamm's Children

A24551 William Franklin Lamm b. April 6, 1941

d.

m. Sarah Jane Tinkler; Aug 27, 1967

b. July 27, 1946

d.

A24552 Donna Susan Lamm b. Sept 7, 1943

d.

m. Robert Ervin Poindexter; Nov 24, 1966

b.

d.

A24553 Kerry Lamm b. Feb 23, 1945

d.

m. Richard Rankin Jarman; Nov 23, 1967

b. July 16, 1942

d.

A24554 Phillip David Lamm b. Aug 16, 1950

d.

m. Teena Lynne Hochheim; Oct 16, 1972

b. Feb 9, 1955

d.

\* \* \*

A2456 Ira Jewel Langley Harkey's Children

A24561 Katherine Blaze Harkey b. Dec 29, 1951

d.

m.

b.

d.

A24562 Sharon Joel Harkey b. Sept 13, 1953

d.

m.

b.

d.

\* \* \*

A2457 Margaret Jane Langley Smith's Children

A24571 Susan Harriet Smith b. May 24, 1947

d.

m. James Herman Arey; Sept 16, 1966

b. Oct 4, 1946

d.

A24572 Roslyn Langley Smith b. July 27, 1948

d.

m. William Larry Gragg; June 14, 1969

b. Feb 17, 1945

d.

A24573 Rudolph Sylvester Smith, Jr.

b. Nov 20, 1953

d.

m. Sallie Anna Sink; Aug 14, 1984

b.

d.

A24574 Beth Norman Smith b. April 29, 1955

d.

m. (1) George Valentine; Jan 4, 1973

b.

d.

m. (2) Hiram Perkinson, III; Dec 26, 1976

b.

d.

\* \* \*

A3221 Minnie Beatrice Lamm High's Children

A32211 Maybelle High b. June 12, 1921

d. Nov 24, 1985

m. Dovey Edward Watson

b. April 3, 1919

d. Dec 24, 1961

A32212 Betty Jean High b.

d.

m. Dr. Ira Godwin b.

d.



\* \* \*

A5221      John Mason Cooney's Children

A52211	James Mason Cooney	b.	1959	d.
A52212	Carolyn Grace Cooney	b.	1962	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A52213	Nancy Christine Cooney	b.	1963	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A52214	John Mark Cooney	b.	1965	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A5312      Estelle Gardner's Children

A53121	Taylor Gardner	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A53122	William Gardner	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A5322      Roger Winslow and Etna (Coppedge) Bone's Children

A53221	Roger Wayne	b.		d.
	m. Reba _____;			
		b.		d.
A53222	Royce Caswell	b.		d.
	m. Faye _____;			
		b.		d.
A53223	Michael Edward	b.		d.
	m. Jo Lynn _____;			
		b.		d.
A53224	Mary B.	b.		d.
	m. Virgin Mansfield;			
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

B3111      Daisy Bone Tyson's Children

B31111	Tommy Edward Tyson	b.	June 28, 1936	d.
--------	--------------------	----	---------------	----

\* \* \*

B3113      Estelle Bone Mitchell's Children

B31131	Chester Clayton Mitchell	b.	Jan 8, 1941	d.
	m. Linda Faye; Sept 1, 1962			
		b.		d.
B31132	Ronald Lee Mitchell	b.	Sept 22, 1943	d.
	m. Linda Annette Starling; Sept 29, 1963			
		b.		d.
B31133	Charlotte Mitchell	b.	Jan 29, 1949	d.
	m. _____ Farmer;			
		b.		d.
B31134	Larry Dale Mitchell			
		b.	June 28, 1952	d.
	m.			
		b.		d.



\* \* \*

B3122 Willie Clarence Cockrell's Children

B31221	Delores Ella Cockrell	b.	Dec 10, 1937	d.
	m. Floyd Parkers; May, 1956			
		b.		d.
B31222	David Daniel Cockrell	b.	Aug 6, 1939	d.
	m. Three times			
	m. Cindy Bottom Ezell; Nov, 1988			
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

B3123 Johnas Hardy Cockrell's Children

B31231	Penny Lue Cockrell	b.	Feb 2, 1948	d.
	m. N. _____ Hill;			
		b.		d.
B31232	Patty Pearl Cockrell	b.	Mar 5, 1949	d.
	m.			
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

B3125 Beadie Right Cockrell Mizell's Children

B31251	Mary Elizabeth Mizell	b.	Dec. 12, 1938	d.
	m. Thomas Hayes			
		b.		d.
B31252	Carolyn Louise Mizell	b.	Aug, 1939	d.
	m. Alfred Jackson Lancaster, Jr.;			
		b.		d.
B31253	Dorothy Joyce Mizell	b.		d.
	m. Lloyd Lindell Rich;			
		b.		d.
B31254	Bobby Braxton Mizell	b.		d.
	m. Linda			
		b.		d.
B31255	Billy Alton Mizell	b.	Aug 2, 1948	d.
	m. Rebecca K. Deans; Aug 14, 1976 - Divorced, Mar, 1986			
		b.		d.
B31256	Jerry Wayne Mizell	b.		d.
	m. Lindy Haywood;			
		b.		d.
B31257	Vicky Bland Mizell	b.	Sept 2, 1952	d.
	m. Jonnie Wood; Feb 8, 1969			
		b.		d.
B31258	Kenneth David Burns (Talbot)			
		b.	June 1, 1957	d.
B31259	William Henry Talbot	b.		d.
	m. Jennette Whitley; Feb 3, 1989			
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

B3143 Patty Barnes Langley's Children



B31431	Irene Langley m. William Pridgen;	b. Aug 21, 1932	d.	
B31432	Catherine Langley m. Billy L. Whitley;	b. Sept 3, 1927 b. Aug 28, 1934	d. d.	Oct 30, 1984
B31433	Melvin Langley m. Inez J _____;	b. Dec 12, 1925 b. April 18, 1938	d. d.	
		b. April 29, 1935	d.	

\* \* \*

B3144	<u>Betty Barnes Mosley's Children</u>			
B31441	Colon Mosley m. Grace _____;	b. Mar 12, 1934	d.	
		b. Oct 19, 1935	d.	
B31442	Harlon Mosley m. Margaret _____;	b. Mar 30, 1936	d.	
		b. May 8, 1950	d.	
B31443	Betty Dean Mosley m. Kennon Jackson;	b. May 13, 1945	d.	
		b. Feb 21, 1943	d.	

\* \* \*

B3145	<u>Hardy Barnes' Children</u>			
B31451	Eugene Barnes m. Helen P _____;	b. Oct 3, 1937	d.	
		b. Feb 17, 1938	d.	
B31452	Jimmy Barnes m. Mary Grace H _____;	b. Dec 20, 1942	d.	
		b. Feb 21, 1945	d.	
B31453	Roger Barnes m. Cynthia Lynn;	b. Dec 3, 1949	d.	
		b. May 15, 1956	d.	
B31454	Brenda Barnes m. Wayne Hill;	b. Dec 30, 1953	d.	
		b. Aug 1, 1948	d.	
B31455	Vickie Barnes m. Steve Raper;	b. Feb 19, 1956	d.	
		b. Jan 3, 1953	d.	
B31456	Anthony Barnes m. Sandra C _____;	b. April 18, 1958	d.	
		b. May 1, 1958	d.	

\* \* \*

B3146	<u>Viola Barnes Rackley's Children</u>			
B31461	Johnny Rackley m. Barbara _____;	b. Aug 30, 1940	d.	
		b. May 3, 1942	d.	
B31462	Charlie Rackley	b. June 4, 1946	d.	March 3, 1988
B31463	William Rackley m. Shelby _____;	b. July 15, 1949	d.	
		b. April 5, 1953		



B31464	Elaine Rackley	b.	Jan 4, 1958	d.
	m. Tony Matthews;			
		b.	Jan 2, 1957	d.

\* \* \*

B3147      Howard Barnes' Children

B31471	Theresa Barnes	b.	April 17, 1956	d.
	m. Allan Langley;			
		b.	Sept 2, 1955	d.
B31472	Wayne Barnes	b.	July 9, 1964	d.
	m. Tracy _____;			
		b.	July 2, 1968	d.

\* \* \*

B3148      Cleo Barnes Worrell's Children

B31481	Yvonne Worrell	b.	Oct 25, 1947	d.
	m. Leon Parker;			
		b.	Aug 3, 1946	d.

\* \* \*

B3149      Beulah Barnes Farmer's Children

B31491	Aubrey Farmer	b.	April 22, 1949	d.
	m. Kathy _____;			
		b.	Oct 2, 1954	d.
B31492	Michael Farmer	b.		d.
	m. Kathy _____;			
		b.	July 12, 1953	d.
B31493	Susie Lindsey	b.	Sept 28, 1958	d.
	m. Donald Coggins;			
		b.	May 20, 1957	d.
B31494	Bill Lindsey	b.	June 30, 1963	d.
	m. Lisa _____;			
		b.	Feb 11, 1966	d.

\* \* \*

B3151      Dotson Cecil Bone's Children

B31511	Louise Bone	b.	June 23, 1933	d.
	m. Brice Sylvester Poland, Sr.;			
		b.	August 7, 1953	d.
B31512	Doris Bone	b.	Sept 29, 1939	d.
	m. Robert Sidney Flowers;			
		b.	Jan 31, 1964	d.

\* \* \*

B3152      Lancy Ray Joyner Harrison's Children

B31521	Lancy Ray Joyner, Jr.	b.	Jan 29, 1948	d.
	m. Louise Rhodes;			
		b.	May 19, 1967	
B31522	Ava Doris Joyner	b.	April 20, 1958	d.
	m. Thomas Anthony DeMarco;			
		b.	Jan 11, 1975	d.



\* \* \*

B3153 Florabelle Joyner Langley's Children  
 B31531 Geraldine Langley b. Feb 2, 1939 d.  
 m. Edwin Glenn Young;  
 b. Feb 20, 1959 d.  
 B31532 William Randolph Langley  
 b. Jan 24, 1949 d.  
 m. May Frances Thomas;  
 b. Sept 22, 1962 d.  
 B31533 Mary Ann Langley b. Mar 9, 1942 d.  
 m. George Thomas Gardner;  
 b. Mar 10, 1973 d.

\* \* \*

B3154 Mamie Joyner Langley's Children  
 B31541 Margie Langley b. Aug 29, 1938 d.  
 m. Louis Partain;  
 b. Jan, 1958 d.  
 B31542 Kenzie Linwood Joyner b. July 29, 1939 d.  
 m. Susie Rose  
 b. 1961 d.  
 B31543 Peggy Langley b. May 2, 1942 d.  
 m. Robert Bulluck;  
 b. Feb 6, 1960 d.  
 B31544 Ricky Langley b. Sept 28, 1947 d.  
 m. Loynia Jackson;  
 b. 1969 d.

\* \* \*

B3155 Bessie Hazel Joyner Smith's Children  
 B31551 Joan Faye Smith b. Dec 16, 1944 d.  
 m. Don Samuel Baker;  
 b. June 8, 1965 d.  
 B31552 Donald May Smith b. Dec 16, 1944 d.  
 m. Mary Gale Honell;  
 b. Dec 21, 1969 d.  
 B31553 Kenzie Dale Smith b. Sept 9, 1948 d.  
 m. Bessie Iris Bone;  
 b. May 9, 1969 d.  
 B31554 Brenda Kay Smith b. Feb 9, 1952 d.  
 m. James Elden Allen;  
 b. Jan 23, 1972 d.  
 B31555 Randy Lee Smith b. June 2, 1962 d.  
 m. Cindy Ann Mosley;  
 b. Aug 4, 1984 d.

\* \* \*

B3171 Eleanor Odell Bone Proctor's Children  
 B31711 Inis Eugenia Proctor b. May 30, 1948 d.  
 m. Robert Harold Chappell;  
 b. Aug 17, 1968 d.



B31712 Teddy Allison Proctor b. Mar 10, 1953 d.  
m. Wanda Gail Spiker - Divorced  
b. Nov 18, 19\_\_ d.

\* \* \*

B3172

\* \* \*

B3173 Melton Lee Bone, Jr.'s Children

B31731 Janet Gale Bone b. Sept 11, 1944 d.  
m. Carl William Stephens;  
b. d.

\* \* \*

B3174 Albert Royce Bone Deaver's Children

B31741 Albert Royce Bone, Jr. b. Sept 8, 1948 d.  
m. Phylis Jones;  
b. d.  
B31742 Reginald Lee Bone b. Aug 27, 1953 d.  
m. Jacquelyn Hope Braswell;  
b. d.

\* \* \*

B3181 John Douglas Bone's Children

B31811 Shannon Rebecca Bone b. d.  
m. Joseph Bookman;  
b. d.  
B31812 John Douglas Bone, Jr. b. d.  
B31813 Keith Bone b. d.  
m. Mary Parrish;  
b. d.

\* \* \*

B3182 Archie Clinton Bone's Children

B31821 Archie Clinton Bone, Jr. b. d.  
B31822 Bobbie Jo Bone b. d.

\* \* \*

B3183 William Ambler Bone's Children

B31831 William Ambler Bone, Jr. b. May 21, 1953 d.  
m. (1) Debora Bestwick  
b. d.  
m. (2) Laura Ann Cosby  
b. d.  
B31832 Violet Jane Bone b. April 19, 1954 d.  
m.  
b. d.







A111132	Mary Louise Tousignant		
		b. June 28, 1965	d.
	m. Paul Antoci;		
		b. March 21, 1964	

\* \* \*

A11121 Ruby Eileen Bone Valentine's Children

A111211	Timberly Valentine	b. Oct 22, 1959	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111212	James Francis Valentine, Jr.		
		b. June 9, 1961	d.
	m. Karen _____	June, 1986	
		b.	d.
A111213	Craig Valentine	b. Dec 31, 1962	d.
	m. Gretchen _____; May , 1984		
		b.	d.
A111214	Thaddeus Woodall Valentine		
		b. July 3, 1964	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111215	Meredith Allen Valentine		
		b. Feb 22, 1968	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A11122 Charles Wesley Bone, Jr.'s Children

A111221	Bianca Marie Bone	b. June 9, 1953	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111222	Charles Wesley Bone III		
		b. Mar 26, 1956	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111223	William Robert Bone	b. Nov 21, 1957	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111224	Leigh Anne Bone	b. May 28, 1959	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111225	John Michael Bone	b. April 28, 1961	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111226	Teresa Louise Bone	b. Jan 9, 1963	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A11141 Julianne Faison Mchegan's Children

A111411	Jeffrey Mosely Bohannon Mehegan		
		b. Sept 10, 1967	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111412	Lydia Humphries Mehegan		
		b. Aug 24, 1975	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A111413	Owen Bone Mehegan	b. June 16, 1980	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A11311 James Elvin Daughtridge Jr.'s Children



A113111 Jaime Elizabeth Daughtridg  
b. Aug 23, 1978 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A11312 Martha Louise Daughtridg's Children  
No Issue

\* \* \*

A11321 John Aycock Daughtridg, Jr.'s Children

A113211 John Aycock Daughtridg, III.  
b. Mar 3, 1978 d.  
m. b. d.

A113212 Katharyne Woodson Daughtridg  
b. Nov 17, 1980 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12111 Bobby Bone's Children

A121111 b. d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12112 Rudolph Bone's Children

A121121 Gary Bone b. May 28, 1955 d.  
m. Linda Karges; Dec 6, 1980

b. Apr 16, 1959 d.  
A121122 Larry Bone b. Feb 19, 1957 d.  
m. Debora Umphlet; May 27, 1979

b. Nov 10, 1957 d.  
A121123 Greg Bone b. June 25, 1962 d.  
m. Amanda Wrenn; Jun 30, 1990

b. Jan 5, 1966 d.  
A121124 Linda Kay Bone b. Aug 29, 1950 d.  
m. Roger Whiddon; (divorced)  
b. Sept 10, 1954 d.

\* \* \*

A12122 Georgia Bone Sessoms' Children

A121221 Amanda Lynn Sessoms  
b. Dec 7, 1977 d.  
m. Matthew Bert b. Nov 19, 1986 d.

\* \* \*

A12131 Jack Edwards, Jr.'s Children

A121311 Debbie Sue Edwards b. Nov 15, 1954 d.  
m. b. d.

A121312 John Edwards III b. Nov 24, 1956 d.  
m. b. d.



A121313	Michael Ray Edwards	b.	Jan 1, 1958	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A121314	Kenneth Burton Edwards	b.	March 9, 1961	d.

\* \* \*

A12132 Sara Ella Edwards Joyner's Children

A121321	Bonnie Lea Joyner	b.	May 27, 1965	d.
	m.	Jackie L. Tyson;	Dec 14, 1985	
		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12133 William Levy Edwards' Children

A121331	William Tyson Edwards	b.	Feb 25, 1976	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12134 Glenda Dale Edwards Gibson's Children

A121341	Sarah Lindsay Gibson	b.	Jan 12, 1976	d.
A121342	Wells Gibson	b.	Sept 8, 1972	d.

\* \* \*

A12142 Betsy Bone Hayes' Children

A121421	Lewis George	b.	Sept 11, 1974	d.
A121422	Creighton	b.	Mar 25, 1966	d.

\* \* \*

A12151 Weezie Bone's Children

A121511	Al Bone	b.	Oct 22, 1968	d.
A121512	Tina Bone	b.	May 10, 1973	d.
A121513	Dale Bone	b.	Oct 31, 1971	d.

\* \* \*

A12162 Lee Bone's Children

A121621	Leslie Ann	b.	Jan 28, 1983	d.
A121622	Wyeth Lee	b.	July 25, 1985	d.

\* \* \*

A12171 Bogie Winstead Jr.'s Children

A121711	Todd Winstead	b.	July, 1972	d.
A121712	Michael Peasley Winstead	b.	June 16, 1973	d.

\* \* \*

A12181 Diane E. Wagner Clapp's Children

A121811	Chris Clapp	b.	Mar 26, 1979	d.
A121812	David Clapp	b.	July 26, 1982	d.



\* \* \*

A12182 Pat Wagner's Children

A121821	Matthew Stephen	b.	June 23, 1979	d.
m.		b.		d.
A121822	Graham Stephen	b.	Aug 25, 1981	d.
m.		b.		d.
A121823	Alex Stephen	b.	June 27, 1983	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12312 Phillip Bone's Children

A123121	Craig Bone	b.	March 15, 1962	d.
m.		b.		d.
A123122	Donna Bone	b.	Jan 8, 1968	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12321 Dalton C. Cooper's Children

A123211	Kay Cooper	b.		d.
m.		b.		d.
A123212	Jeff Cooper	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12322 Durocher W. Cooper's Children

A123221	Blair Wayne Cooper	b.		d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12331 Martha Louise Bone Crow's Children

A123311	Ronald Warren Crow	b.	June 23, 1959	d.
m.	Laura Lea Lomax; May 21, 1983	b.	Jan 21, 1959	d.
A123312	David Mitchell Crow	b.	April 15, 1962	d.
m.	Lisa Louise Braswell; May 17, 1986	b.	May 3, 1964	d.

\* \* \*

A12332 Betty Bone Ellington's Children

A123321	James Christopher Ellington	b.	March 26, 1969	d.
m.		b.		d.
A123322	Alyce Anne Ellington	b.	Sept 29, 1966	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12341 Roy Bone's Children

A123411	Dustin Bone	b.	Sept 6, 1980	d.
---------	-------------	----	--------------	----

\* \* \*



A12351 Nancy Daniel Denton's Children

A123511 Debbie Lynn Denton b. July 6, 1960 d.  
\* \* \*

A12352 Barbara Daniel Griffin's Children

A123521 Donnye Griffin b. April 6, 1959 d.  
m. George Saunders; April 25, 1982  
b. d.

\* \* \*

A12353 David Eugene Daniel's Children

A123531 David Eugene Daniel b. Dec 27, 1964 d.  
m. b. d.  
A123532 Vicki Marlene Daniel b. Sept 15, 1967 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12354 Edward N. Daniel's Children

A123541 Edward N. Daniel, Jr. b. June 9, 1970 d.  
m. b. d.  
A123542 Hubert E. "Bert" Daniel  
b. Aug 9, 1977 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12355 James Earl Daniel's Children

A123551 James Allen Daniel b. Sept 15, 1967 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12361 Judy Bone Hill's Children

A123611 Chris Hill b. July 31, 1968 d.  
m. b. d.  
A123612 Jeffrey Hill b. Jan 19, 1972 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12362 Betsy Bone Bunn's Children

A123621 Shawn Bunn b. March 26, 1971 d.  
m. b. d.  
A123622 Stephanie Bunn b. Dec 4, 1979 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12371 Harvey Dandridge Bone, Jr.'s Children

A123711 Jason Scott Bone b. Sept 5, 1970 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*



A12382 Paul Rex Bone's Children

A123821	Matthew Scott Bone	b.	March 5, 1980	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12383 Martha Ann Bone Langley's Children

A123831	Martha Ann Bone Langley	b.	May 15, 1982	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12511 Annie Pearl Braswell Puckett's Children

A125111	Terry Lynn Puckett	b.	April 8, 1965	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A125112	Brian Lee Puckett	b.	Sept 16, 1967	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12521 Judy Gwynette Glasgow Eshleman's Children

A125211	Jonathan David Eshleman	b.	Dec 24, 1968	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A125212	Julie Glasgow Eshleman	b.	June 23, 1970	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A125213	Paula Maude Eshleman	b.	Dec 15, 1971	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12522 Miles Gerald Glasgow's Children

A125221	Sherry Evonne Glasgow	b.	Nov 2, 1969	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A125222	Timothy Miles Glasgow	b.	April 5, 1974	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12523 William Craig Glasgow's Children

A125231	Crystal Leigh Glasgow	b.	March 1, 1983	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12551 Roger Glasgow's Children

A125511	Patrick May Glasgow	b.	April 15, 1968	d.
	m.	b.		d.



A125512	Lori Elizabeth Glasgow	b.	May 1, 1975	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A125513	Katherine Lucille Glasgow	b.	Sept 22, 1976	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12552 Steve Allen Glasgow's Children

A125521	Stephanie Marie Glasgow	b.	Dec 22, 1984	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12611 Nancy Cooper Jones' Children

A126111	Kim Haskett	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A126112	Mark Haskett	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A126113	Debbie Jones	b.		d.
	m. a	b.		d.
A126114	Cheryl Jones	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A126115	Vera Jones	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12612 Lynn Cooper Spears' Children

A126121	Ruse Spears	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12613 Gail Cooper Dobbins' Children

A126131	Jennifer Dobbins	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A126132	Walley Dobbins	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12614 Yvonne Cooper Stampley's Children

A126141	Drew Stampley	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12621 Diane Ezzell Coker's Children

A126211	Andrea Dawn Coker	b.	Jan 4, 1967	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*



A12622 Sue Ezzell Waugh's Children

A126221	Carrie Waugh	b.	May 28, 1969	d.
m.		b.		d.
A126222	Tyler Waugh	b.	Nov 1, 1970	d.
m.		b.		d.
A126223	Tianna Waugh	b.	Feb 23, 1973	d.
m.		b.		d.
A126224	Brian Oakley Waugh	b.	March 28, 1974	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12623 Robert H. Ezzell's Children

A126231	Brad Ezzell	b.	Feb 5, 1974	d.
m.		b.		d.
A126232	Mark Ezzell	b.	Sept 28, 1982	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12624 Becky Jo Ezzell Moss's Children

A126241	Jeffery Scott Moss	b.	Jan 7, 1972	d.
m.		b.		d.
A126242	Kristy Jo Moss	b.	Aug 5, 1980	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12625 Doug Ezzell's Children

A126251	Amy Elizabeth	b.	Oct 5, 1984	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12626 Ken Ezzell's Children

A126261	Jennifer Ashley	b.	Feb 16, 1981	d.
m.		b.		d.
A126262	Kelly Elizabeth	b.	Feb 26, 1983	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12711 Patsy Perkins Lape's Children

A127111	Robert Lape	b.		d.
m.		b.		d.
A127112	Sharon Lape	b.		d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A12712 Jimmy Perkins' Children

A127121	Mark Perkins	b.		d.
m.		b.		d.
A127122	Kellie Perkins	b.		d.
m.		b.		d.



A127123	Paul Perkins	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A12713 Kathy Perkins Lanning's Children

A127131	Kevin Lanning	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127132	Hollis Lanning	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127133	Jamye Lanning	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A12721 John William Coley's Children

A127211	Donna Jo Coley	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127212	Mark Coley	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A12722 Rebecca Coley Gullette Fisher's Children

A127221	Brian R. Gullette	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127222	Kevin M. Gullette	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127223	Brandy Fisher	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127224	Kelly Fisher	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.
A127225	Jonathan Fisher	b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A12811 Bill Walker's Children

A128111	Tammy Walker	b. Dec 4, 1959	d.
m.	(1) Bill Lutz; Sept 25, 1981		
		b.	d.
m.	(2) Larry James; Oct 26, 1985		
		b.	d.
A128112	Mark Walker	b. July 30, 1961	d.
m.		b.	d.
A128113	Steven Walker	b. Sept 13, 1967	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A12812 David Walker's Children

A128121	Jennifer Walker	b. April 11, 1973	d.
m.		b.	d.
A128122	Jessica Walker	b. July 24, 1975	d.
m.		b.	d.



\* \* \*

A12813 Gaye Lynn Walker Koeppen's Children

A128131 Teresa Lynn Koeppen b. June 4, 1958 d.  
m. Dale Mustered; b. Jan 20, 1954 d.

A128132 Kenneth Paul Koeppen, Jr.  
b. Sept 26, 1960 d.  
m. (1) Stephanie Waldon; Divorced 1990 b. d.

m. (2) Tina Marie Robinson;  
A128133 Kevin Lee Koeppen b. Oct 7, 1964 d.  
m. Royce Ann Small; Sept 2, 1989 b. d.

A128134 Michael Wayne Koeppen  
b. May 7, 1965 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12821 Larry Gupton's Children

A128211 Roger More Gupton b. Sept 18, 1969 d.  
m. b. d.

128212 Heather Leigh Gupton  
b. Sept 18, 1969 d.  
m. b. d.

A128213 Christine "Tina" Leigh Gupton  
b. April 23, 1971 d.  
m. b. d.

A128214 Elizabeth Ashley Gupton  
b. Sept 24, 1976 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12822 Linda Gupton King's Children

A128221 Kimberley King b. d.  
m. b. d.  
A128222 Scott King b. d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12831 Dinah Felton Best's Children

A128311 Shannon Leigh Best b. Nov 13, 1968 d.  
m. b. d.  
A128312 Tara Felton Best b. August 8, 1976 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A12832 Ken Felton's Children

A128321 Ashley Nicole Felton b. Feb 26, 1985 d.  
m. b. d.



\* \* \*

A12841 Patricia Rogers Parker's Children

A128411 Hunter Lee Parker b. May 17, 1982 d.  
A128412 Lawson Helig Parker  
b. Aug 25, 1985 d.

\* \* \*

A12911 Jerry Wayne Clay's Children

A129111 Justin Ford Clay b. Nov 12, 1983 d.  
A129112 Hunter Sutherland Clay  
b. Aug 27, 1987 d.  
A129113 Hayley Louise Clay b. Apr 23, 1993 d.

\* \* \*

A12912 Larry Eugene Clay's Children

A129121 Michael Brandon b. Nov 30, 1982 d.  
m. b. d.  
A129122 Brandi Michelle b. Mar 6, 1990

\* \* \*

A12921 Susan Roberta Steffen Reese Thomsen's Children

A129211 Mary Katherine Reese  
b. Jan 10, 1984 d.  
m. b. d.  
A129212 Holly Elaine Thomson  
b. Jan 23, 1989 d.  
A129213 Kevin Daniel Thomson  
b. Dec 14, 1992 d.

\* \* \*

A13211 Diane Virginia Cron's Children

\* \* \*

A13212 Frederick "Rick" Michael Cron's Children

\* \* \*

A21141 Frances Jeanette Vandiford Pridgen's Children

A211411 Cindy Marie Pridgen b. Jan 11, 1956 d.  
m. Robert Andrew Edwards; Oct 4, 1980  
b. May 23, 1951 d.  
A211412 Scott Eugene Pridgen b. March 17, 1964 d.  
m. b. d.  
A211413 Karen Susanne Pridgen  
b. June 7, 1965 d.  
m. Robert Glenn Poole Jr.; Dec 3, 1983  
b. Sept 17, 1962 d.

\* \* \*



A21142 Shirley Ann Vandiford Stoffel's Children

A211421	Donald Ray Stoffel Jr.	b. March 26, 1958	d.
m.		b.	d.
A211422	Douglas Randal Stoffel		
		b. Nov 25, 1959	d.
m.	Diana Ruth Matheson;	Jan 10, 1987	
		b.	d.
A211423	Cheri Lanelle Stoffel	b. Jan 10, 1961	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A21143 Julia Staley Vandiford Hadley Williams' Children

A211431	Ricky Allen Hadley	b. Nov 7, 1958	d.
m.	Elaine Vanda Furlough;	June 17, 1979	
		b. Dec 25, 1959	d.
A211432	Bruce Douglas Hadley		
		b. Nov 14, 1960	d.
m.	Pamela Marie Barnes	b. July 27, 1957	d.
A211433	David Warren Hadley	b. Oct 25, 1961	d.
m.	Brenda Gail Mills;	May 26, 1983	
		b. Jan 6, 1954	d.
A211434	Jeffery Miles Hadley	b. May 31, 1964	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A21144 Richard Wayne Vandiford's Children

A211441	John Wayne Vandiford		
		b. Oct 26, 1967	d.
m.		b.	d.
A211442	Kay Vandiford	b. April 10, 1970	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A21145 Mary Lynn Vandiford Jones' Children

A211451	Michael Jones	b. Aug 26, 1969	d.
m.		b.	d.
A211452	Paul Jones	b. July 18, 1972	d.
m.		b.	d.
A211453	Bradford Jones	b. July 11, 1974	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A21146 Cherry Kay Horne's Children

		b.	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A21162 Sandra Smith Thorne's Children

A211621	Tammy Denise	b. Dec 13, 1968	d.
m.		b.	d.



A211622	Theresa Gail	b.	Jan 16, 1970	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A211623	Cindy Michele	b.	April 7, 1974	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23111 Sara Carolyn Vick's Children

A231111	Ernest Burton Vick III	b.	June 24, 1961	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A231112	Cleveland Dean Vick	b.	Oct 22, 1968	d.

\* \* \*

A23112 Nancy Marie Baker Morris' Children

A231121	Nancy Sue Morris	b.	July 27, 1963	d.
	m.	_____ Frederick;	Dec 20, 1986	
		b.		d.
A231122	Leigh Ann Morris	b.	March 5, 1966	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A231123	Sarah Lynn Morris	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23113 Rachel Jean Baker Braswell's Children

A231131	Deborah Jean Braswell	b.	Aug 31, 1964	d.
	m.	Robert Bush;	Nov 30, 1985	
		b.	June 26, 1964	d.
A231132	Vicky Lynn Braswell	b.	Nov 2, 1967	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A231133	Sarah Maxine Braswell	b.	Mar 23, 1970	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23122 Joyce Marie Barnes Bradbury's Children

A231221	Luther Wayne Bradbury	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.
A231222	April Dawn Bradbury	b.		d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23131 Brenda Iris Bone Hagerman's Children

No Issue

\* \* \*

A23132 Eddie Deleon Bone's Children

A231321	Daniel Nelson Bone	b.	Nov 12, 1976	d.
	m.	b.		d.



A231322	William Eddie	b.	Mar 30, 1983	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23141 Bonnie Anne Hinton Stein's Children

A231411	William Edward Steinb.	b.	June 26, 1979	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23142 Quentine Perry Hinton, Jr.'s Children

A231421	Donnie Elizabeth Hinton	b.	Feb. 6, 1976	d.
m.		b.		d.

A231422	Maximillian Edward Hinton	b.	Sept 26, 1985	d.
m.		b.		d.

A231423	Joseph Perry Hinton	b.	Dec 7, 1995	d.
---------	---------------------	----	-------------	----

A231424	Suzilynn Hinton	b.	Dec 20, 1996	d.
---------	-----------------	----	--------------	----

\* \* \*

A23152 Thomas Allen Bone, Jr.'s Children

A231521	Michael Charles Boneb.	b.	Mar 15, 1973	d.
m.		b.		d.

A231522	Angel Faye Bone	b.	Feb 14, 1980	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23153 Glenda Joan Bone Booth's Children

A231531	Caleb Allen Bone	b.	March 12, 1982	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23154 William Eddie Bone's Children

A231541	Kelly Jean Bone	b.	June 15, 1983	d.
m.		b.		d.

A231542	Nelson Trace Bone	b.	Sept 11, 1997	d.
---------	-------------------	----	---------------	----

\* \* \*

A23161 Betty Jo Thompson Denton's Children

A231611	John William Denton	b.	Jan 22, 1978	d.
m.		b.		d.

A231612	James Morgan Denton	b.	Jan 8, 1981	d.
m.		b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23162 Kathy Lynn Thompson Morris' Children

A231621	Lawrence Scott Morris	b.	Aug 1, 1988	d.
---------	-----------------------	----	-------------	----







A232211	Teressa Taylor	b.	Oct 1, 1966	d.
	m. Chuck Stevens	b.	Nov 22, 1963	d.

\* \* \*

A23251 Samuel Jerome Johnson's Children

A232511	Lisa Michelle Johnson	b.	Apr 11, 1975	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A232512	Kelly Jo Johnson	b.	July 22, 1980	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23311 Joseph Dalton Evans' Children

A233111	Peggy Dawn	b.	May 2, 1975	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A233112	Lisa Faye	b.	Oct 15, 1976	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23312 Ervin Dave Evans's Children

A233121	Camelia Dale	b.	Nov 28, 1977	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A233122	Raleigh Dane	b.	June 5, 1979	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A233123	Dana Rose	b.	Aug 3, 1980	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A233124	Ryan Durham	b.	Aug 11, 1985	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A23313 Lois Evans Nines Hill's Children

A233131	Travis Wayne Nines	b.	Aug 12, 1978	d.
	m.	b.		d.
A233132	James Michael Hill	b.	May 12, 1985	d.
	m.	b.		d.

\* \* \*

A24121 Rossie Mack Williams' Children

A241211	Peggy Williams	b.	Jan 23, 1947	d.
	m. Kenneth Ward;		Oct 26, 1963	
		b.	Dec 9, 1938	d.
A241212	George Ross (Buddy) Williams			
		b.	Feb 28, 1948	d.
	Not married			
A241213	Jack Thomas Williams			
		b.	March 31, 1949	d.
	Not married			
A241214	Carolyn Williams	b.	Dec 14, 1950	d.
	m. Charles Ray Harris;		Mar 27, 1976	
		b.	Aug 4, 1951	d.







A241242 Thomas Ray Williamsb. Feb 21, 1953  
m. Gloria Robbins; Mar 15, 1974  
b. Nov 4, 1955 d.  
A241243 Donald Joseph Williams  
b. Aug 22, 1955 d.  
m. Tana Marie Mintz; Sept 13, 1975  
b. Nov 7, 1958 d.  
A241244 Margaret Ann Williams  
b. Mar 13, 1959 d.  
m. (1) Belah Sadd;  
b. d.  
m. (2) Denis Eugene Green; Oct 1, 1988  
b. April 11, 1961 d.

\* \* \*

A24127 Maggie Pearl Williams' Children

A241271 Jo Ann Nance b. Nov 8, 1946 d.  
m. Maurice Michael Balser; Mar 24, 1967  
b. Mar 3, 1948 d.  
A241272 Danny Kaye Nance b. Mar 26, 1949 d.  
m. Betty Jo King; Jan 30, 1970  
b. May 6, 1952 d.  
A241273 Larry Swanson Nanceb. June 13, 1956 d.  
m. Rebecca Ann Mabe; Nov 3, 1979  
b. Nov 3, 1961 d.  
A241274 Betty Jean Nance b. Aug 11, 1959 d.  
m. Eddie William Barber; Aug 19, 1977  
b. April 5, 1952 d.

\* \* \*

A24128 Minnie Clara Williams' Children

A241281 Betty Sue Woods b. Mar 3, 1949 d.  
m. (1) Howard Baker; Aug 25, 1966  
b. Dec 6, 1940 d. April 12, 1988  
m. (2) Sherman T. Johnson; Jan 21, 1989  
b. July 26, d.  
m. (3) Carl Ray Staton; Dec, 1995  
b. Sept 5, 1944 d.  
A241282 Jessie Ray Woods b. Sept 18, 1958 d.  
m. Kathy Sue Wigginson (S);  
b. d.

\* \* \*

A24129 Jonnie Ray Williams Children

A241291 Kimberly Williams b. Feb 16, 1960 d. Feb 14, 1995  
A241292 Pamela Dale Williams  
b. Jan 2, 1963 d.  
m. Lee Allen Williams; June 26, 1983  
b. d.  
A241293 Sonja Beth Williams b. Oct 17, 1966 d.  
m. Timothy Oats; Mar 6, 1990  
b. June 22, 1966 d.



A241294 Nannett Williams b. Mar 21, 1970  
m. Russell Cruise; Dec 31, 1994  
b. March 6, 1969 d.  
\*\*\*

A24221 Victor Gray Perry's Children  
A242211 Linda Lynell Perry b. Dec 18, 1942 d.  
m. (1) William Jarvis Cartwright; Jan, 1966  
b. d.  
m. (2) Robert Haywood Goodwin; June, 1974  
\*\*\*

A24222 Marie Perry Faucette's Children  
A242221 Linda Ann Faucette b. Feb 15, 1947 d.  
m. E. W. Dudley; Mar 18, 1973  
b. Sept 8, 1947 d.  
\*\*\*

A24223 John Carlton Perry's Children  
A242231 April Jo-An Perry b. Feb 24, 1953 d.  
m. Dennis Allen Adams; March 6, 1970  
b. d. Dec 19, 1994  
A242232 Debbie Marie Perry b. Jan 23, 1955 d. Jan 27, 1955  
A242233 John Stephen Perry b. Oct 8, 1957 d.  
m. (1) Sabrina Faith Gardiner; Oct 14, 1973  
b. d.  
m. (2) Darlene Cooley; Jan 22, 1987  
b. d.  
A242234 Carlton Clay Perry b. Nov 13, 1961 d.  
m. (1) Nanette E. Cover  
b. d.  
m. (2) Kimberly Ann Prince; Mar 17, 1996  
b. d.  
\*\*\*

A24224 Lucy Jeanette Perry Zyzak's Children  
A242241 John Perry Zyzak b. Oct 11, 1964 d.  
m. Sonja Renee Rosen; Feb 11, 1984  
b. Feb 22, 1966 d.  
A242242 David Vincent Zyzak b. Jan 27, 1966 d.  
m. Li Li Ding; Nov 14, 1992  
b. July 26, 1966 d.  
\*\*\*

A24225 Joyce Mae Perry Carpenter's Children  
A242251 Robert Harwood Carpenter  
b. Dec 14, 1961 d.  
m. Mary Suzanne Bennett; Dec 29, 1990  
b. Aug 13, 1956 d.



A242252	Jeffrey Andrew Carpenter		
		b. June 10, 1964	d.
	m. Eileen Robin Keener;	June 25, 1988	
		b. June 15, 1962	d.
A242253	Karen Kristine Carpenter		
		b. June 14, 1965	d.
	m. Noel Thomas Struble;	April 9, 1994	
		b. April 19, 1970	d.

\* \* \*

A24511 William Redin Dawes, Jr.'s Children

A245111	Kimberely Jean Dawes		
		b. April 27, 1969	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A245112	William Redin Dawes, III		
		b. April 27, 1972	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24521 Gordon Weeks Dawes, Jr.'s Children

A245211	William Redin Dawes	b. Sept 26, 1954	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A245212	Kathrine Elizabeth Dawes		
		b. Feb 22, 1957	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A245213	Mary Patricia Dawes	b. May 5, 1958	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A245214	Charles Gordon Dawes		
		b. April 26, 1960	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24543 Jackson Lee Langley, Jr.'s Children

A245431	Jackson Lee Langley, III		
		b. Sept 24, 1975	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24551 William Franklin Lamm's Children

A245511	Rosalyn Elaine Lamm		
		b. June 23, 1969	d.
	m.	b.	d.
A245512	William Franklin Lamm, Jr.		
		b. June 1, 1971	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24552 Donna Susan Lamm Poindexter's Children

A245521	Jill Susanne Poindexter		
		b. Feb 24, 1976	d.
	m.	b.	d.



A245522	Ginger Lea Poindexter		
		b. May 2, 1977	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24553 Kerry Lamm Jarman's Children

A245531	Richard Rankin Jarman, Jr.		
		b. Nov 20, 1973	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24554 Phillip David Lamm's Children

A245541	Kelly Lynne Lamm	b. Sept 28, 1976	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24571 Susan Harriet Smith Arey's Children

A245711	Margaret Mac Arey	b. Feb 2, 1968	d.
m.		b.	d.
A245712	Jennifer Susan Arey	b. May 12, 1970	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24572 Roslyn Langley Smith Gragg's Children

A245721	Margaret Lea Gragg	b. Aug 19, 1971	d.
m.		b.	d.
A245722	Allen Smith Gragg	b. Nov 24, 1972	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24573 Rudolph Sylvester Smith, Jr.'s Children

A245731	Amanda Marie Smith	b. June 11, 1985	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A24574 Beth Norman Smith Valentine's Children

A245741	Jeffrey George Valentine		
		b. July 31, 1973	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A32211 Maybell Watson's Children

A322111	Dovey Edward (Kim) Watson Jr.		
		b. Aug 22, 1951	d.
A322112	Dianne Watson	b. Sept 1, 1960	d.
m.	Brian K. Foxworthy		
		b.	d.

\* \* \*



B31131 Chester Clayton Mitchell's Children

B311311 Timothy Clayton Mitchell b. Nov 11, 1964 d.  
B311312 Linda Lucille Mitchell b. April 18, 1970 d.  
B311313 Jennifer Fay Mitchell b. May 16, 1973 d.

\* \* \*

B31132 Ronald Lee Mitchell's Children

B311321 Lori Ann Mitchell b. Nov 4, 1964 d.  
m.  
B311322 Ronald Todd Mitchell b. Dec 15, 1966 d.  
m.  
B311323 Lisa Annette Mitchell b. May 9, 1970 d.  
m.  
b. d.

B31134 Larry Dale Mitchell's Children

B311341 Christopher Mitchell b. May 22, 1975 d.  
B311342 Crystal Mitchell b. Oct 8, 1981 d.

\* \* \*

B31231 Penny Lue Cockrell Hill's Children

B312311 Ginger Lynn Hill b. 1967 d.  
B312312 Jimmy Hill b. d.

\* \* \*

B31232 Patty Pearl Cockrell Peele's Children

B312321 Scott Glenn Peele b. d.  
B312322 Alice Douglas Peele b. d.

\* \* \*

B31251 Mary Elizabeth Mizell Hayes' Children

B312511 Anthony Allen Hayes b. d.  
m. Amber Martin;  
b. d.  
B312512 Thomas Daniel Hayes b. d.  
B312513 Donald Ray Hayes b. d.

\* \* \*

B31252 Carolyn Louise Mizell Lancaster's Children

B312521 Alfred Jackson Lancaster, III b. d.  
m. Melanie Jaymer;  
b. d.  
B312522 Robert Joseph Lancaster b. d.  
m. Jacqueline Louise; b. d.



b. d.

\* \* \*

B31253 Dorothy Joyce Mizell Rich's Children

B312531 Keith Lindell Rich

b. d.

B312532 Brian Paige Rich b. d.

\* \* \*

B31254 Bobby Braxton Mizell's Children

B312541 Timothy Bobby Mizell

b. d.

\* \* \*

B31255 Billy Alton Mizell's Children

B312551 Tina Mizell b. Nov 14, 1972 d.

B312552 Tara Mizell b. Mar 17, 1982 d.

B312553 Toni Mizell b. Jan 25, 1984 d.

\* \* \*

B31256 Jerry Wayne Mizell's Children

B312561 Casey Lynn Mizell b. d.

B312562 Jessica Kaye Mizell b. d.

B312563 Jerry Wayne Mizell, Jr.  
b. d.

\* \* \*

B31257 Vicky Bland Mizell's Children

B312571 Melissa Yvonne Wood  
b. March 26, 1970 d.

B312572 Michelle Denise Wood  
b. Oct 5, 1971 d.

B312573 Melinda Dawn Wood b. July 20, 1973 d.

\* \* \*

B31258 Kenneth David Burns' Children

B312581 Christy Leanne Burns b. Jan 19, 1979 d.

B312582 Misty Rose Burns b. d.

\* \* \*

B31432 Catherine Langley Whitley's Children

B314321 Billy L. Whitley, Jr. b. Dec 8, 1956 d.  
m. Terry Joyner;

b. Aug 11, 1958 d.

B314322 Danny Whitley b. Jan 10, 1960 d.

B314323 Lynn Whitley b. Aug 3, 1965 d.

m. \_\_\_\_\_ Waters;  
b. d.

\* \* \*



B31442 Harlon Mosley's Children

B314421	Jacqueline Mosley	b.		d.
	m. _____ Stilley;			
		b.		d.
B314422	Katherne Mosley	b.	June 10, 1966	d.

\* \* \*

B31443 Betty Dean Mosley Jackson's Children

B314431	Kristie Jackson	b.	July 20, 1967	d.
B314432	Susan Jackson	b.	Aug 5, 1969	d.
B314433	Kennon Jackson, Jr.	b.	Feb 10, 1975	d.

\* \* \*

B31451 Eugene Barnes' Children

\* \* \*

B31453 Roger Barnes' Children

B314531	Casie Gail Barnes	b.	Oct 10, 1985	d.
B314532	Hollie Barnes	b.	Sept 17, 1988	d.

\* \* \*

B31455 Vickie Barnes Raper's Children

B314531	Crystal Raper	b.	Nov 5, 1981	d.
---------	---------------	----	-------------	----

\* \* \*

B31456 Anthony Barnes' Children

B314561	Travis Barnes	b.	Jan 22, 1983	d.
B314562	Mallory Barnes	b.	Mar 5, 1986	d.

\* \* \*

B31464 Elaine Rackley Matthews' Children

B314641	Andy Matthews	b.	Mar 9, 1983	d.
B314642	Emily Matthews	b.	July 1, 1958	d.

\* \* \*

B31471 Theresa Barnes Langley's Children

B314711	Cherri Langley	b.	Jan 30, 1982	d.
B314712	Heather Langley	b.	Sept 24, 1984	d.

\* \* \*

B31481 Yvonne Worrell Parker's Children

B314811	Angie Parker	b.	Jan 26, 1974	d.
B314812	Amy Parker	b.	Dec 23, 1981	d.

\* \* \*

B31491 Aubrey Farmer's Children



B314911 Scott Farmer b. Feb 21, 1977 d.

\* \* \*

B31492 Michael Farmer's Children

B314921 Michael Farmer b. Sept 30, 1973 d.

B314922 Douglas Farmer b. Nov 16, 1975 d.

B314923 David Farmer b. April 22, 1978 d.

\* \* \*

B31493 Susie Lindsey Coggins' Children

B314931 Donald Coggins b. July 5, 1980 d.

B314932 Stanley Coggins b. Oct 30, 1981 d.

B314933 Anthony Coggins b. Oct 30, 1981 d.

\* \* \*

B31511 Louise Bone Poland's Children

B315111 Brice Sylvester Poland, Jr.  
b. Dec 6, 1956 d.

m. Debra Johnson;  
b. April 30, 1978 d.

B315112 Betsy Poland b. Nov 29, 1961 d.

m. Paul Kelly Nicholson;  
b. Sept 19, 1981 d.

\* \* \*

B31512 Doris Bone Flowers' Children

B315121 Gregory Neil Flowers b. Nov 25, 1970 d.

\* \* \*

B31521 Lancy Ray Joyner, Jr.'s Children

B315211 Tammy Renee Joyner b. Oct 17, 1969 d.

B315212 Christie Lynn Joyner b. Jan 27, 1977 d.

\* \* \*

B31522 Ava Doris Joyner DeMarco's Children

B315221 Nicole Michelle DeMarco  
b. Aug 15, 1978 d.

B315222 Thomas Anthony DeMarco  
b. Aug 11, 1983 d.

\* \* \*

B31531 Geraldine Langley Young's Children

B315311 Michael Edwin Young  
b. Feb 22, 1961 d.

m. Sharon Hicks;  
b. d.

\* \* \*



B31532 William Randolph Langley's Children

B315321 William Travis Langley b. Sept 11, 1970 d.  
B315322 April Renee Langley b. July 4, 1974 d.  
B315323 Brooks Randolph Langley b. April 11, 1980 d.

\* \* \*

B31533 Mary Ann Langley Gardner's Children

B315331 Tracy Ann Gardner b. Nov 12, 1975 d.

\* \* \*

B31541 Margie Langley Partain's Children

B315411 Theresa Partain b. May 27, 1961 d.  
B315412 Anne Partain b. Mar 22, 1964 d.  
m. Gary Durham; b. 1983 d.

\* \* \*

B31542 Kenzre Linwood (K. L.) Joyner's Children

B315421 Debby Langley b. June 12, 1962 d.  
m. Ronald Walston; b. 1988 d.

\* \* \*

B31543 Peggy Langley's Children

B315431 Pruddy Bulluck b. 1960 d. 1960

\* \* \*

B31544 Ricky Langley's Children

B315441 Ricky Langley, Jr. b. Aug 15, 1970 d.

\* \* \*

B31545 Tim Catlett's Children

B315451 Timmy Catlett b. Dec 31, 1971 d.  
B315452 Farrah Catlett b. June 23, 1976 d.

\* \* \*

B31546 Hope Catlett Morris' Children

B315461 Kevin Morris b. Mar 16, 1981 d.  
B315462 Scott Morris b. May 23, 1985 d.

\* \* \*

B31551 Joan Faye Smith Baker's Children

B315511 Duane Samuel Baker b. May 8, 1968 d.  
m. Lisa Anderson; b. May 31, 1988 d.



\* \* \*

B31552 Donald Ray Smith's Children

B315521 Troy Ray Smith b. June 28, 1972 d.

\* \* \*

B31553 Kenzie Dale Smith's Children

B315531 Gay Lynn Smith b. Mar 1, 1970 d.

B315532 James Webb b. Mar 7, 1982 d.

\* \* \*

B31554 Brenda Kay Smith Allen's Children

B315541 James Elden Allen, Jr. b. Aug 29, 1973 d.

\* \* \*

B31555 Randy Lee Smith's Children

B315551 Justin Lee Smith b. d.

\* \* \*

B31711 Inis Eugenia Proctor Chappell's Children

B317111 Robert Brian Chappelle

b. Mar 17, 1970 d.

B317112 Evan Neil Chappelle b. Feb 15, 1973 d.

\* \* \*

B31731 Janet Gale Bone Stephens' Children

B317311 Leigh Anne Stephens b. Oct 29, 1963 d.

B317312 Carl William Stephens, Jr. b. Oct 24, 1966 d.

\* \* \*

B31741 Albert Royce Bone, Jr.'s Children

B317411 Jennifer R. Bone b. Nov 29, 1976 d.

B317412 Crystal Lynn Bone b. Nov 9, 1979 d.

\* \* \*

B31742 Reginald Lee Bone's Children

B317421 Christopher Eric Bone b. Dec 10, 1971 d.

B317422 Jeremy Lee Bone b. Nov 27, 1972 d.

\* \* \*

B31831 William Ambler Bone, Jr.'s Children

B318311 Brandon Vincent Bone

b. Mar 16, 1983 d.

B318312 Justin Rubin Bone b. Dec 14, 1984 d.

\* \* \*



B31832 Violet Jane Bone's Children

B318321 Ashley Walker Bone b. Oct 21, 1981 d.

\* \* \*

B31833 Stephen Michael Bone's Children

B318331 Delaina Ann Bone b. Oct 29, 1979 d.

B318332 Stephanie Brooke Bone  
b. June 10, 1981 d.

B318333 Amanda Anne Bone b. Nov 7, 1987 d.

\* \* \*

B31841 Norma Denise Wachtel Rochester's Children

B318411 Sarah Elizabeth Rochester  
b. d.

\* \* \*

B31842 Charles Scott Wachtel's Children

B318421 Bryan Scott Wachtel b. Nov 13, 1982 d.

B318422 Christie Leigh Wachtel  
b. Nov 20, 1985 d.

\* \* \*

NINTH GENERATION

A111111 Sue Ellen (Beal) Parrish's Children

A1111111 Tyler Collins Parrish b. April 19, 1984 d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A111112 Amy Irene Beal Burns' Children

A1111121 Donald William Burns  
b. d.

m. b. d.  
A1111122 James Dorsey Burns b. d.  
m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A111113 Mitchell Bone Beal's Children

A1111131 William Alexander Beal  
b. June 2, 1989 d.

\* \* \*

A111121 James Alexander Biggs' Children

A1111211 Alexander McKeithan Biggs  
b. Aug 9, 1994 d.

\* \* \*

A111131 David Michael Tousignant's Children



A1111311	Meredith Grey Tousignant		
	b.	Oct 8, 1991	d.
A1111312	Kay Lyn Davis Tousignant		
	b.	Sept 14, 1993	d.
A1111313	Margaret Sloan Tousignant		
	b.	October 20, 1995	d.

\* \* \*

A111132	<u>Mary Louise Tousignant Antoci's Children</u>		
A1111321	Spencer David Antoci		
	b.	Sept 18, 1994	d.
A1111322	Andrew Michael Antoci		
	b.	Sept 27, 1996	d.

\* \* \*

A111212	<u>James Francis Valentine, Jr.'s Children</u>		
A1112121	Courtney Valentine	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A121121	<u>Gary Bone's Children</u>		
A1211211	Carolyn Bone	b.	Mar 29, 1984
A1211212	Audrey Bone	b.	Jun 24, 1987

\* \* \*

A121122	<u>Larry Bone's Children</u>		
A1211221	Larry Bone, Jr.	b.	Jan 10, 1983
A1211222	Jessica Bone	b.	Nov 6, 1987

\* \* \*

A121124	<u>Linda Kay Bone Whiddon's Children</u>		
A1211241	Shane Whiddon	b.	Dec 5, 1979
A1211242	Rachel Whiddon	b.	Apr 21, 1984

\* \* \*

A123521	<u>Donnye Griffin Saunders's Children</u>		
A1235211	Jonathan Lee Saunders		
		b.	d.
	m.	b.	d.

\* \* \*

A128131	<u>Teresa Koeppen Mustered's Children</u>		
A1281311	Nathan Everett Mustered		
		b.	July 24, 1987

\* \* \*

A128132	<u>Kenneth Paul Koeppen, Jr.'s Children</u>		
A1281321	Paul Joseph Koeppen	b.	Dec 28, 1984



\* \* \*

A128133 Kevin Lee and Royce Ann (Small) Koeppen's Children  
 A1281331 Kendra Lee Koeppen b. Dec 19, 1990 d.  
 A1281332 Cole Alexander Koeppen  
 b. Aug 3, 1994 d.

\* \* \*

A12842 Kenneth Lee and Ann Marie (Andersson) Rogers's Children  
 A128421 Niklas Devin Lee Rogers  
 b. Apr 1, 1991 d.  
 A128422 Dylan Rogers b. Aug 2, 1992 d.

\* \* \*

A211411 Cindy Pridgen Edward's Children  
 A2114111 Sarah Elizabeth b. Oct 31, 1981 d.  
 m. b. d.  
 A2114112 Amanda Christine b. July 31, 1986 d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A211413 Karen Susanne P. Poole's Children  
 A2114131 Robert Glenn Poole III  
 b. June 9, 1984 d.  
 m. b. d.  
 A2114132 Joshua Allen Poole b. May 8, 1986 d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A211431 Ricky A. Hadley's Children  
 A2114311 Amanda Susan Hadley  
 b. March 20, 1981 d.  
 m. b. d.  
 A2114322 Edward Allen Hadley b. March 5, 1983 d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A211433 David Hadley's Children  
 A2114331 Jessica Anne Hadley b. April 5, 1986 d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*

A232111 Deborah Diane Sherrod Kerris' Children  
 A2321111 Michelle Kerris b. April 22, 1981 d.  
 m. b. d.  
 A2321112 Lisa Kerris b. May 1, 1984 d.  
 m. b. d.

\* \* \*



A232112	<u>Sandra Faye Sherrod Cooke's Children</u>		
A2321121	Debbie Cooke	b. Sept 11, 1980	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2321122	Belinda Cooke	b. 1983	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A231131	<u>Deborah Jean Bush's Children</u>		
A2311311	Jonathan Tyree Bush	b. March 19, 1987	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A232122	<u>Ronnie Leander Lee's Children</u>		
A2321221	Ronnie Leander Lee	b. Oct 8, 1978	d.
m.		b.	d.
A2321222	Christopher James Lee		
		b. March 31, 1982	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A232151	<u>Angela Beth Griffin Winsted's Children</u>		
A2321511	Benjamin Wayne Winsted		
		b. Aug 13, 1985	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A232211	<u>Teresa Taylor Stevens' Children</u>		
A2322111	Kelly Stevens	b. Jan 1, 1986	d.
m.		b.	d.

\* \* \*

A2412(10)	<u>Bettie Ruth Williams Moore Scott's Children</u>		
A2412(10)1	Andrea Dawn Scott	b. Jun 19, 1958	d.
m.	(1) Steve Rusnak; 1974		
		b.	d.
m.	(2) David Michael Whealon; Nov 21, 1980		
		b. Dec 4, 1954	d.
A2412(10)2	Charles (Chuck) Bryan Scott		
		b. Dec 20, 1960	d.
m.	No		
A2412(10)3	Lisa Michele Scott	b. Jan 24, 1963	d.
m.	Jan Gregory Wolgemuth; Feb 18, 1983		
		b. Dec. 29, 1962	d.

\* \* \*

A241211	<u>Peggy Williams Ward's Children</u>		
A2412111	Bonnie Karon Ward	b. Sept 1, 1964	d.
m.	_____ Snider;		
		b.	d.
A2412112	Kenneth Eugene Ward		
		b. Nov 29, 1966	d.



A2412113	Mary Ann Ward	b.	Mar 22, 1973	d.
A2412114	Robert Joseph Ward	b.	Aug 20, 1974	d.
* * *				
A241212	<u>George Ross "Buddy" Williams' Children</u>			
A2412121	George Ross Williams, II			
		b.	Jan 23, 1984	d.
* * *				
A241214	<u>Carolyn Williams Harris Children</u>			
A2412141	Marsha Michell Harris			
		b.	Aug 3, 1976	d.
A2412142	Charles Mickey Harris			
		b.	Aug 3, 1979	d.
* * *				
A241216	<u>Janice Marie Williams Evans' Children</u>			
A2412161	Larry Franklin Evans, II			
		b.	May 9, 1984	d.
A2412162	Christy Marie Evans	b.	Feb 7, 1987	d.
* * *				
A241221	<u>Jackie Webb Godwin's Children</u>			
A241221	Karen Leigh Godwin	b.	Aug 30, 1966	d.
	m. Stephen L. MacDonald;		Sept 17, 1988	
		b.		d.
A241222	David Stanley Godwin			
		b.	Aug 14, 1970	d.
	m. Stephanie R. Shick;		April 8, 1995	
		b.		d.
* * *				
A241222	<u>Dwight Webb's Children</u>			
A2412221	Joel Dwight Webb	b.	Apr 17, 1965	d.
	m. Edward Weaver, Jr.;		June 26, 1993	
		b.		d.
* * *				
A241223	<u>Suzanne Webb McAllister's Children</u>			
A2412231	Laura Pearl McAllister			
		b.	Jan 10, 1985	d.
A2412232	William Michael McAllister			
		b.	June 10, 1989	d.
* * *				
A241231	<u>Lonnie Reid Williams' Children</u>			
A2412311	Billie Jo Williams	b.	Sept 11, 1974	d.
A2412312	Cynthia Michelle Williams			
		b.	Sept 4, 1984	d.



\* \* \*

A241232 Patricia "Tootie" Williams Woodruff's Children  
A2412321 Charles Randall Woodruff  
b. April 23, 1974 d.  
A2412321 Kelly Woodruff b. Sept 17, 1981 d.

\* \* \*

A241233 Sandra Williams May's Children  
A2412331 Billy Jo Mays b. Sept 11, 1974 d.  
A2412332 Tracy Nicole Mays b. Oct 6, 1986 d.  
A2412333 Edward Earle Mays, Jr.  
b. Sept 30, 1991 d.

\* \* \*

A241234 Connie Williams Driver Thorne's Children  
A2412341 Shawn Driver b. Mar 23, 1976 d.  
A2412342 Ashley Juanita Thorne  
b. Jan 2, 1989 d.

\* \* \*

A241241 Harold Lee Williams' Children  
A2412411 Brian Lee Williams b. April 10, 1970 d.  
m. Amy Maley (S);  
b. d.

\* \* \*

A241242 Thomas Ray Williams' Children  
A2412421 Christy Lynn Williams  
b. Jan 2, 1975 d.  
A2412422 Christopher Scott Williams  
b. July 9, 1978 d.

\* \* \*

A241243 Donald Joseph Williams' Children  
A2412431 Andrea Marie Williams  
b. August 23, 1978 d.  
A2412432 Lore Nicole Williams b. Dec. 5, 1980 d.

\* \* \*

A241244 Margaret Ann Williams Green's Children  
A2412441 Wesley Lee Green b. Dec 4, 1991 d.

\* \* \*

A241271 Jo Ann Nance Balser's Children  
A2412711 Rodney Matthew Balser  
b. May 23, 1969 d.  
m. Lisa Rena Maness; Aug 6, 1994  
b. Aug 19, 1974



A2412712	Dianna LaFave Balserb.	Aug 9, 1974	d.
* * *			
A241272	<u>Danny Kaye Nance's Children</u>		
A2412721	Tina Kaye Nance	b. April 12, 1973	d. Feb 14, 1994
A2412722	Todd Brian Nance	b. Sept 15, 1977	d.
* * *			
A241273	<u>Larry Swanson Nance's Children</u>		
A2412731	Larry Swanson Nance, Jr.	b. Nov 2, 1980	d.
A2412732	Celeste Ann Nance	b. Mar 12, 1982	d.
* * *			
A241274	<u>Betty Jean Nance Barber's Children</u>		
A2412741	Eddie William Barber, II	b. June 22, 1985	d.
A2412742	Melissa Nicole Barberb.	Sept 11, 1988	d.
* * *			
A241281	<u>Betty Sue Woods Baker's Children</u>		
A2412811	Adrin Lynn Baker	b. April 2, 1967	d.
* * *			
A241282	<u>Jessie Ray Woods Children</u>		
A2412821	Beverely Jo Ann Woods	b. Feb 12, 1988	d.
* * *			
A241292	<u>Pamela Dale Williams' Children</u>		
A2412921	Andrew Blake Williams	b. Jan 9, 1992	d.
A2412922	Jackson Holt Williams	b. July 3, 1996	d.
* * *			
A241293	<u>Sonja Beth Williams Oats' Children</u>		
A2412931	Olivia Violet Oats	b. Nov 1, 1996	d.
* * *			
A241294	<u>Nannette Williams Cruise's Children</u>		
* * *			
A242211	<u>Lynda Lynell Perry Cartwright Godwin's Children</u>		
A2422111	William Scott Cartwright	b. Aug 6, 1966	d.
A2422112	Kesha Lelynn Godwin	b. Jan 27, 1976	d.



A2422113	Robert Haywood Troy Godwin		
	b. April 12, 1977	d.	
A2422114	Christopher Bradley Godwin		
	b. Mar 17, 1980	d.	
* * *			
A242221	<u>Linda Ann Faucette Dudley's Children</u>		
A2422211	Clinton Woodrow Dudley		
	b. Nov 12, 1976	d.	
A2422212	Michael Andrew Dudley		
	b. Jan 19, 1984	d.	
* * *			
A242231	<u>April Jo-An Perry Adams' Children</u>		
A2422311	Angela Denise Adams		
	b. Oct 11, 1971	d.	May 17, 1990
A2422312	Tanya Renee Adams	b. Sept 9, 1974	d.
* * *			
A242233	<u>John Stephen Perry's Children</u>		
A2422331	Jason Nathaniel Perry		
	b. Aug 26, 1974	d.	
A2422332	Aaron Jeremiah Perry		
	b. Feb 4, 1981	d.	
A2422333	Stephen Christian Perry		
	b. Dec 28, 1987	d.	
A2422334	Kimberly Joy Perry	b. May 30, 1990	d.
A2422335	Joshua Caleb Perry	b. Aug 13, 1996	d.
* * *			
A242234	<u>Carlton Clay Perry's Children</u>		
A2422341	Phillip Michael Perry	b. Feb 11, 1987	d.
A2422342	Collin Lee Perry	b. Jan 4, 1990	d.
A2422343	Devan Che Perry	b. Nov 7, 1996	d.
* * *			
A242241	<u>John Perry Zyzak's Children</u>		
A2422411	Jason Perry Zyzak	b. June 5, 1984	d.
* * *			
A242242	<u>David Vincent Zyzak's Children</u>		
A2422421	Stephanie Judith Zyzak		
	b. April 15, 1994	d.	
A2422422	Michael David Zyzak	b. June 16, 1997	d.
* * *			
A242253	<u>Karen Kristine Carpenter and Noel Thomas Struble's Children</u>		
A2422531	Noel Trevor Struble		
	b. May 10, 1996	d.	



A2422532	Madison Mae Struble			
		b.	August 12, 1998	d.
A2422532	Hannah Gray Struble	b.	Jun 28, 1999	d.
* * *				
A245431	<u>Jackson Lee Langley, III Children</u>			
A2454311	Adam Davis Langley	b.	May 19, 1980	d.
	m.	b.		d.
* * *				
B311312	<u>Linda Lucille Mitchell Hamilton's Children</u>			
B3113121	Mark Daniel Hamilton			
		b.	Dec 19, 1987	d.
* * *				
B311322	<u>Ronald Todd Mitchell's Children</u>			
B3113221	Heather Ann Mitchell	b.	July 8, 1986	d.
B3113222	Ronald Lance Mitchell			
		b.	Dec 14, 1988	d.
* * *				
B312521	<u>Alfred Jackson Lancaster, III's Children</u>			
B3125211	Leslie Danielle Lancaster			
		b.	July 8, 1987	d.
* * *				
B314311	<u>Irene Langley Pridgen's Children</u>			
B3143111	Jo Ann Pridgen	b.	April 7, 1950	d.
	m. Richard C. Massingill;			Jan 19, 1987
		b.	May 13, 1946	d.
B3143112	Sandra Pridgen	b.	Sept 11, 1952	d.
	m. Jonny R. Thompson;			
		b.	Dec 31, 1953	d.
B3143113	Ginger Pridgen	b.	Sept 11, 1962	d.
	m. David S. Sloop;			
		b.	Aug 3, 1961	d.
* * *				
B314321	<u>Billy L. Whitley, Jr.'s Children</u>			
B3143211	Shane Whitley	b.	Aprl 19, 1977	d.
B3143212	Brandon Whitley	b.	May 25, 1984	d.
B3143213	Tabatha Whitley	b.	July 24, 1986	d.
* * *				
B314323	<u>Lynn Whitley Waters' Children</u>			
B3143231	Morgan Waters	b.	Jan 1, 1987	d.
* * *				
B314331	<u>Beverly Langley Denton's Children</u>			



B3143311	Dana Denton	b.	Oct 16, 1986	d.
B3143312	Blake Denton	b.	Nov 9, 1988	d.

\* \* \*

B314332     Dennis Langley's Children



B3143321	Keith Langley	b.	Oct 15, 1962	d.
m.				
B3143322	Michael Langley	b.	April 4, 1964	d.
m.		b.		d.
B314333	<u>Barbara Langley Glover's Children</u>			
B3143331	Tong Glover	b.	July 18, 1966	d.
* * *				
B314334	<u>Joyce Langley Winstead's Children</u>			
B3143341	David Winstead	b.	Aug 21, 1966	d.
B3143342	Candy Winstead	b.	Jun 28, 1969	d.
B3143343	Tracy Winstead	b.	Sept 24, 1970	d.
* * *				
B314335	<u>Rosa Lee Langley Webb's Children</u>			
B3143351	Jason Webb	b.	April 22, 1978	d.
B3143352	Brooks Webb	b.	Aug 3, 1983	d.
* * *				
B314421	<u>Jacqueline Mosley Stilley's Children</u>			
B3144211	Debbie Mosley Stilley	b.	Mar 6, 1982	d.
B3144212	John Bryan Stilley	b.	Oct 16, 1987	d.
B3144213	Kaitlyn Stilley	b.	_____ 15, 1989	d.
* * *				
B315111	<u>Brice Sylvester Poland, Jr.'s Children</u>			
B3151111	Stuart Justin Poland	b.	Oct 7, 1983	d.
B3151112	Stephen Jarrett Poland	b.	June 1, 1986	d.
* * *				
B315112	<u>Betsy Poland Nicholson's Children</u>			
B3151121	Paul Kelly Nicholson, Jr.	b.	Dec 4, 1988	d.
* * *				
B315311	<u>Michael Edwin Young's Children</u>			
B3153111	Heather Nichole Young	b.	Mar 27, 1984	d.
B3153112	Christopher Michel Young	b.	Feb 24, 1987	d.
* * *				
B315511	<u>Duane Samuel Baker's Children</u>			
B3155111	Joanna Paige Baker	b.	May 31, 1988	d.



A2412101	<u>Andrea Dawn Scott Whealon's Children</u>	
A24121011	Jenna Leigh Whealon b.	Dec 28, 1984 d.
A24121012	Brittany Michele Whealon	
	b.	Feb 10, 1990 d.

A2412222 Mary Beth Webb Weavers' Children  
A24122221 William T. Weaver b. Aug 24, 1995 d.

A2412411	<u>Brian Lee Williams' Children</u>		
A24124111	Catherine Lea Williams		
		b. July 19, 1992	d.
A24124112	Brian L. Williams	b. Sept 29, 1993	d.

A2422211 Clinton Woodrow Dudley's Children

A2422212 Michael Andrew Dudley's Children

A2422341 Phillip Michael Perry's Children

A2422342 Collin Lee Perry's Children  
b. d.

A2422343	<u>Devan Ché Perry's Children</u>	b.	d.
----------	-----------------------------------	----	----

B3143111 Jo Ann Pridgen Massengill's Children  
 B3143111 Elizabeth Massengill b. Dec 4, 1984 d.

B3143112	<u>Sandra Pridgen Thompson's Children</u>		
B31431121	Christopher Thompson	b. Jan 8, 1983	d.
B31431122	Kimberly Thompson	b. July 16, 1986	d.

B3143113 Ginger Pridgen Sloop's Children



B31431131 Michael Sloop            b.    Aug 18, 1986                    d.

\* \* \*

B3143321    Keith Langley's Children

B31433211 Logan Langley            b.    July 10, 1987                    d.

\* \* \*

B3143322    Michael Langley's Children

B31433221 Ashley Langley            b.    Dec 13, 1985                    d.

B31433222 Amanda Langley            b.    July 6, 1987                    d.

\* \* \*



**AARON**

Mary Elizabeth, 64

**ADAMS**

Angela Denise, 84  
April Jo-An Perry, 68, 84  
Dennis Allen (S), 68  
Tanya Renee, 84

**ALDERSON**

Ruth, 22

**ALLEN**

Brenda Kay Smith, 47, 76  
James Elden (S), 47  
James Elden, Jr., 76  
Shirlene, 28

**ANDERSON**

Annmarie B., 34  
Lisa, 75

**ANDREWS**

Katherine, 17  
Pattie Cora, 17

**ANTOCI**

Andrew Michael, 78  
Mary Louise Tousignant, 50  
Mary Louise Tousignant, 78  
Paul (S), 50  
Spencer David, 78

**APPLEMELL**

Phyllis, 23

**AREY**

James Herman (S), 42  
Jennifer Susan, 70  
Margaret Mae, 70  
Susan Harriet Smith, 42, 70

**ARMSTRONG**

Louise, 21

**BAILEY**

Addie Leigh Glasgow, 31  
Addie Leigh Glasgow Langley, 17  
Linwood (S), 17

**BAINES**

Johnny Garland (S), 41  
Judith Ann Dawes, 41

**BAKER**

Adalina, 7  
Adalina Elizabeth, 3  
Adrin Lynn, 83  
Archibald (S), 4  
Bertha Bone, 20  
Bertha Bone (S), 11  
Betty Sue Woods, 67, 83  
Bruce, 23  
Caroline Williams (S), 5  
Cleveland "Buster" (S), 20  
Crawford, 4, 9  
Deborah Joan Dawes, 41  
Dennis Richard (S), 41  
Don Samuel (S), 47  
Duane Samuel, 75, 87  
Duncan, 3  
Ed (S), 13

Emily Williamson (S), 4

Ethel, 13  
Etta Bone, 13, 23  
Etta Daughtridge, 11  
Febraba, 4  
Febraba (Pherieby), 2  
Herman, 24  
Homer, 24  
Howard (S), 67  
James, 9  
Jettie, 20  
Joan Faye Smith, 47, 75  
Joanna Paige, 87  
Josian, 5  
Lisa Andreson (S), 75  
Maggie Bone, 19  
Malary, 4  
Mary Ann, 9  
Mary Jane, 5, 10  
Nancy, 9  
Nancy Marie, 36, 62  
Nancy Mercer Thorn (S), 4  
Nora Bone, 20  
Pearl, 11  
Pherieby, 9  
Rachel Jean, 36, 62  
Rhoda Ann, 9  
Roberson H., 4  
Sam C. (S), 11  
Sara Carolyn, 36  
Sarah Nora Bone, 36  
Selby (S), 19  
Shelton, 23  
William Cleveland, 36  
William, Sr., 2  
Zelphia Poland (S), 3

**BALCH**

Katherine Bone, 20

**BALLARD**

Ann, 2  
Edward (Neddie), 2  
Mourning, 2  
Mourning (S), 2

**BALSCH**

David (S), 20

**BALSER**

Dianna LaFave, 83  
Jo Ann Nance, 67, 82  
Lisa Rena Maness, 82  
Maurice Michael (S), 67  
Rodney Matthew, 82

**BANES**

Absalom Bayard, Jr (S), 4  
Malary Baker, 4

**BARBER**

Betty Jean Nance, 67  
Eddie William (S), 67  
Eddie William, II, 83  
Melissa Nicole, 83

**BARGER**

Betty Jean Nance, 83

**BARKER**

Archibald (S), 2

**BARNES**

A. Cherful Vick (S), 26  
Alice Bone, 11, 19  
Amy, 33  
Ann \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 26  
Anne, 9  
Anthony, 45, 73  
Ashley P., 8  
Betty, 26, 45  
Beulah, 26, 46  
Bobby Wayne, 37  
Brenda, 45  
Bryant B., 8  
Casie Gail, 73  
Charlie J. (S), 15  
Cleo, 26, 46  
Clloe Marie Greene (S), 37  
Cynthia Lynn (S), 45  
D. Nancy, 8  
David (S), 6  
Doretha Bone, 20, 37  
Dossy A., 8  
Elease Pullen, 17, 33  
Elizabeth, 3, 7, 8  
Elizabeth Bone, 3, 8  
Eugene, 45, 73  
Fay, 33  
Hardy, 26, 45  
Helen P. \_\_\_\_\_, 45  
Henry Daniel, 8  
Herman (S), 17  
Hollie, 73  
Howard, 26, 46  
Jacob John, 3, 8  
James Ira, 26  
Jimmy, 45  
Joel, 5  
John, 8  
John (S), 3  
Joshish V., 8  
Joyce Marie, 37, 62  
Katie Naome, 66  
Lucinda P., 8  
Lucy H. Bone, 3, 8  
Mallory, 73  
Mary Grace H \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
Mary Vick (S), 5  
Mattie Ruth Joyner (S), 26  
Medie Clifton (S), 20  
Minnie, 25  
Mourning, 8  
Mourning Joiner (S), 3  
Nep, 19  
Pamela Marie, 61  
Pattie, 26  
Patty Barnes, 44  
Penelope Anne Charity, 5, 12  
Peninah Bone, 6  
Piety N. F., 8  
Robert B., 11  
Roger, 45, 73  
Sallie Ann Braswell (S), 8  
Sandra C \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
Smithy Ferrell (S), 8  
Susan Bone, 15, 25  
Theresa, 46, 73  
Tracy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 46  
Travis, 73



- Vickie, 45, 73  
 Vincent (S), 3, 8  
 Viola, 26  
 Wayne, 46  
 Wiley Frank Barnes (S), 11
- BARNSTEAD**  
 Barbara, 33
- BARSWELL**  
 Phillip Tyree (S), 36  
 Rachel Jean, 36
- BASS**  
 E. B. (S), 6  
 Martha C. ("Mattie") Bone, 6
- BATCHELOR**  
 "Mahala" Martha, 5  
 Ansalina (Atsey), 9  
 Ansalina, 9  
 Daniel, 3  
 Edith, 3  
 Elizabeth "Sarah" Rackley (S), 2  
 Henry John, 7  
 Hulda Vaughn (S), 3  
 James Wiley, 9  
 James William, 5  
 John, 2  
 Louisa, 9  
 Mahala, 9  
 Mahala Cockrell (S), 5  
 Mary, 23  
 Nancy W. Bone, 9  
 Nancy W. Bone, 3  
 Nicey, 2  
 Pauline, 17  
 Piety, 9  
 Rhoda Ann Mahala, 7, 13  
 Rhoda Evans (S), 7  
 Richard Volantine (S), 7  
 Vincent F. (S), 3, 9
- BATTS**  
 Ann Eliza, 10  
 Ann Eliza Poland, 4, 9  
 Bailey, 4  
 Easter Jordan (S), 4  
 Eliazbeth Jane, 9  
 James Benjamin, 10  
 Leonidas, 10  
 Lucinda Frances, 10  
 Opal, 19  
 Rebecca Ann, 10  
 Thomas Ruffin Barnes, 10  
 Washington Davis, 10  
 Wiley Jordan (S), 4, 9  
 Wiley Jordan, Jr., 10
- BEAL**  
 Amy Irene, 49, 77  
 Bonnie Vee Cassida (S), 49  
 Mitchell Bone, 49, 77  
 Shirley Sue Bone, 27, 49  
 Sue Ellen, 49, 77  
 Wanda Royse (S), 49  
 William Alexander, 77  
 William Dorsey (S), 27
- BEAN**  
 Juanita, 39
- BEAVER**
- Carolyn Legh Gay (S), 33  
 Cynthia Kay Wolfe (S), 33  
 David Franklin, 33  
 Lorene Coley, 18, 33  
 Margaret Leona, 27  
 McCoy (S), 18  
 Pamela Jane, 33  
 Timothy McCoy, 33
- BENNETT**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 14  
 Etta Bone, 14  
 Mary Suzanne, 68
- BERT**  
 Amanda Lynn Sessoms, 51  
 Matthew (S), 51
- BEST**  
 Burt (S), 34  
 Dinah Felton, 34, 59  
 Shannon Leigh, 59  
 Tara Felton, 59
- BESTWICK**  
 Debora, 48
- BIGGS**  
 Alexander McKeithan, 77  
 Alison Rose, 49  
 Anne Elizabeth Braswell (S), 49  
 Barbara Cecile Bone, 27, 49  
 James Alexander, 49, 77  
 Maurice Alexander (S), 27
- BISSETTE**  
 Oleta B., 25
- BOHANNON**  
 Julieanne Faison, 28  
 Larry (S), 28
- BOHANON**  
 Mona, 18
- BONE**  
 "Pattie" Ann Winstead (S), 14  
 "Mahala" Martha Batchelor (S), 5  
 Aaron Randolph, 20  
 Adalina Baker (S), 7  
 Adalina Elizabeth Baker (S), 3  
 Adolphus, 14  
 Al, 52  
 Albert Royce, 27  
 Albert Royce, Jr., 76  
 Alice, 11  
 Alice Exum (S), 6  
 Allen, 5, 11  
 Almarine, 35  
 Alvin, 16, 29  
 Amanda Anne, 77  
 Analiza, 4  
 Angel Faye, 63  
 Angie Wooten (S), 28  
 Ann Lee Smally (S), 19  
 Ann Thomas (S), 31  
 Anne E., 7, 13  
 Archie Clinton, 27, 48  
 Archie Clinton, Jr., 48  
 Arrilla Betty, 10  
 Arthur, 19  
 Arthur German, 11  
 Arthur Leston, 19
- Ashley, 5, 12  
 Ashley Walker, 77  
 Atara Tumpsie Bryant, 13  
 Atara Tumpsie Bryant (S), 6  
 Athlene Lewis (S), 19  
 Barbara Cecile, 27, 49  
 Bertha, 11, 20  
 Bertha Almarine, 19  
 Bertha L., 25  
 Bessie Iris, 47  
 Bessie Ray Joyner (S), 16  
 Betsy, 29, 31, 52, 54  
 Betty, 17, 30, 53  
 Betty Joyce, 20, 37  
 Betty Winstead (S), 11  
 Bianca Marie, 50  
 Billy, 29  
 Bobbie Jo, 48  
 Bobby, 28, 35, 51  
 Bone, 19  
 Brandon Vincent, 76  
 Brenda Iris, 37, 62  
 Caleb Allen, 63  
 Calvin, 6  
 Calvin, 3  
 Carol \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 29  
 Carolyn Dyce (S), 27  
 Carrie, 17  
 Carrie May, 10  
 Catherine Collins Woodard, 5  
 Charity Ann Pridgen (S), 11  
 Charity Ann Prigden (S), 5  
 Charles Wesley, 15, 27  
 Charles Wesley, III, 50  
 Charles Wesley, Jr., 27, 50  
 Chrissey Ellen, 25  
 Christopher "Lummy" Columbus, 10, 16  
 Christopher Eric, 76  
 Clara Bell Deans (S), 15  
 Claudia, 35  
 Claudilene Sykes (S), 15  
 Connie Harrell (S), 31  
 Constance, 41  
 Cora Exum (S), 6  
 Craig, 53  
 Crystal Lynn, 76  
 Daisey, 17  
 Daisy, 25, 43  
 Daisy Pearl, 10  
 Dale, 52  
 Daniel Eddie, 20, 37  
 Daniel Nelson, 62  
 David, 1, 2, 5  
 David Marcellus, 7  
 Debora Bestwick (S), 48  
 Dee Ann Harper (S), 37  
 Delaina Ann, 77  
 Delaina Ann Carpenter (S), 49  
 Delilah "Lila" Pridgen (S), 14, 25  
 Dianne Joyner (S), 35  
 Dinah Armitite Poland (Polin) (S), 2, 5  
 Dolores Lorece, 18, 34  
 Donese, 16, 29  
 Donna, 53  
 Doretha, 20, 37  
 Doris, 46, 74  
 Doris Proctor (S), 16  
 Dorothy Jane Walker (S), 27



Dorothy Louise, 18  
 Dorothy Porter, 18  
 Dotson Cecil, 26, 46  
 Drewry H., 3  
 Drewry H., 7  
 Dustin, 53  
 Eddie Deleon, 37, 62  
 Eddie Nick, 11, 20  
 Edith, 7  
 Edith Sorrell (S), 23  
 Edith W., 14  
 Elaine Lynch (S), 31  
 Eleanor Odell, 26  
 Elizabeth, 8  
 Elizabeth, 3  
 Elizabeth Barnes (S), 3, 7  
 Elizabeth Libby, 19  
 Elizabeth Lillian, 12  
 Elizabeth Mason (S), 11  
 Elizabeth Winstead (S), 1, 2  
 Ella, 17  
 Ella Elizabeth Mason (S), 5  
 Ella Lee, 10  
 Ella Margaret, 18, 35  
 Eloise Williford, 15, 28  
 Elsie Clark (S), 28  
 Estelle, 25, 43  
 Estelle R. \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 25  
 Ethel B., 16, 30  
 Ethel Baker (S), 13  
 Ethel Cooper (S), 16  
 Etna Coppedge (S), 23, 43  
 Etta, 12, 13, 14, 21, 23  
 Etta Daughtridge Baker (S), 11  
 Eugene, 16, 19, 28  
 Eula, 13, 23  
 Eunice Mae, 15  
 Eva Winstead (S), 11  
 Fannie (Culpepper) (S), 11  
 Fannie Culpepper (S), 5  
 Faye \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 43  
 Faye Winstead (S), 30  
 Febraba "Pherby", 4  
 Febraba (Pherieby), 2  
 Florence, 11, 19  
 Frances, 16, 29  
 Frank B., 8  
 Gary, 51  
 George Cuthrel, 19  
 George Thomas, 5  
 Georgia, 28, 51  
 German Luther, 11  
 Ginny Brantley (S), 7  
 Gladys Margaret, 16, 28  
 Gladys Rachel, 20, 37  
 Glenda Joan, 37, 63  
 Gloria, 28  
 Greg, 51  
 Hardy H., 8  
 Hardy H., 3  
 Harvey Dandridge, 16, 31  
 Harvey Dandridge, Jr., 31, 54  
 Hazel Boone (S), 16  
 Helen Ray King (S), 26  
 Henrietta Corina Ricks, 11  
 Henrietta Corina Ricks (S), 5  
 Henry Austin, 5, 10  
 Herman, 14  
 Hubert C., 23  
 Ida Mae, 15, 26  
 Infant Son, 15  
 Iredell, 8  
 Iredell "Ira" Benjamin, 14  
 Irene Smith (S), 16  
 Iva Taylor, 13  
 Jacquelyn Hope Braswell (S), 48  
 James "Jimmie" Henry, 16, 30  
 James Columbus, 18  
 James M., 6  
 James Robert, 8  
 Jane Laflis (S), 27  
 Janet Gale, 48, 76  
 Jason Scott, 54  
 Jean, 35  
 Jennifer R., 76  
 Jeremy Lee, 76  
 Jessie Green (S), 10  
 Jettie Marion, 23  
 Jettie William, 13, 23  
 Jewell, 35  
 Jo Lynn \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 43  
 Joan Ira, 27  
 John, 1, 6  
 John (Jack), 2  
 John (Jack), Jr., 1  
 John D., 13  
 John Douglas, 27, 48  
 John Douglas, Jr., 48  
 John Hardy, 11, 18  
 John Henry, 6, 13  
 John Ira, 15  
 John L., 7, 14  
 John Michael, 50  
 John Samuel, 35  
 John Samuel "Sam", 19  
 John Thomas, 6, 7, 14  
 John W., 7  
 John Wesley, 5, 10  
 John, Jr., 1, 2  
 John, Sr., 1  
 Johnny, 35  
 Jolly P., 7  
 Joseph Garland, 11  
 Josephine, 19, 36  
 Josiah, 10  
 Josiah May, 15  
 Josiah Nelson, 1, 5, 11  
 Joyce Ovaman (S), 35  
 Juanita, 26  
 Judy, 30, 54  
 Julius Paul, 16, 30  
 Justin Rubin, 76  
 Katherine, 20  
 Kathrine Eliza McDiarmid (S), 10  
 Kay Lewis (S), 29  
 Keith, 48  
 Kelly Jean, 63  
 Kenneth Early, 1, 11, 18  
 Kittie, 29  
 Larry, 51  
 Laura Ann Cosby (S), 48  
 Lee, 29, 52  
 Leigh Anne, 50  
 Leona Strickland (S), 10  
 Leslie Ann, 52  
 Lessie, 14  
 Lessie May Joyner (S), 16  
 Lillian, 21  
 Lillie Lee, 16, 30  
 Linda Belle Mosley (S), 19  
 Linda Kay, 51  
 Lindsey, 16, 28  
 Lou B. Winstead, 13  
 Louander, 10  
 Louaner, 16  
 Louisa Matthews (S), 7  
 Louise, 46, 74  
 Louise Grubbs (S), 16  
 Lucille Joyner (S), 23  
 Lucinda Linda Ella, 12, 21  
 Lucinda Ricks (S), 2, 5  
 Lucy H., 3, 8  
 Lula, 15, 25  
 Lula E., 25  
 Luther C., 31  
 Luther Carlton, 17, 31  
 Luther May, 10, 18  
 Madie \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 16  
 Maggie, 13, 19, 24  
 Marcelius, 25  
 Margaret Leona Beaver (S), 27  
 Margaret Ray (S), 16  
 Marge Mosley (S), 19  
 Marie, 20  
 Marselius, 14  
 Martha "Pattie" Ann, 10, 15  
 Martha (Mattie) Atara, 13, 24  
 Martha "Pattie" Ann Winstead, 8  
 Martha Ann, 31, 55  
 Martha C. "Mattie", 6  
 Martha Louise, 30, 53  
 Martha T., 7  
 Martha Taylor (S), 3, 6  
 Mary, 12, 20  
 Mary "Polly", 2, 4  
 Mary A. Elizabeth (S), 7  
 Mary A. Elizabeth Taylor, 14  
 Mary Alma, 27  
 Mary B., 7, 13, 43  
 Mary Elizabeth "Mamie" Williford (S), 10, 15  
 Mary Elizabeth Stone (S), 10, 16  
 Mary Ella Daughtridge (S), 27  
 Mary Eva, 10, 18  
 Mary H. Cretchin (S), 7  
 Mary Home (S), 3, 6  
 Mary Jane Baker, 10  
 Mary Jane Baker (S), 5  
 Mary Lee, 19, 36  
 Mary Lillie Joyner (S), 15  
 Mary Mahala Daughtridge (S), 11  
 Mary Margaret Elizabeth Roberson (S), 11, 18  
 Mary Parish (S), 48  
 Mary Poland (S), 1  
 Matthew Scott, 55  
 Mattie Long (S), 15  
 Mattie P., 25  
 Mavis, 14  
 Melton Lee, 26  
 Melton Lee, Jr., 26, 48  
 Meta Rae Leonard (S), 20  
 Michael Charles, 63  
 Michael Edward, 43  
 Micky O'Neil (S), 29  
 Millard F., 23  
 Milton Lee, 15  
 Minnie \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 7  
 Minnie Lee, 11  
 Minnie Viola Stallings (S), 16



Mortha Taylor (S), 14  
 Mourning, 7, 8  
 Mourning, 3  
 Mourning "Mamie", 8  
 Mourning Ballard, 2  
 Mourning Ballard (S), 2  
 Mourning Cherry, 6, 12  
 Mourning Pridgen (S), 2, 3  
 Nancy, 2, 4  
 Nancy W., 3, 9  
 Nannie Bell, 11  
 Nelson, 1, 2, 5, 11  
 Nelson Trace, 63  
 Neverson H., 14  
 Neverson Haywood, 7  
 Nicey Batchelor (S), 2  
 Nicey Maria, 7, 14  
 Nora, 20  
 Octavia Joyner (S), 11  
 Opal Batts (S), 19  
 Otha, 16, 29  
 Ovannah, 12, 22  
 Pattie Lou Pridgen (S), 20  
 Pattie Mane, 27  
 Paul Rex, 31, 55  
 Pauline Batchelor (S), 17  
 Pearl Baker (S), 11  
 Pearl Williams (S), 26  
 Peggy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 27  
 Peggy Arbella, 27, 49  
 Peggy Jean, 37  
 Peggy Jo, 27, 49  
 Penelope Anne Charity Barnes (S), 5, 12  
 Peninah, 6  
 Pheriby F. "Piley" Celia, 3  
 Pheriby Piley Celia, 9  
 Philemon "Phil" Bennett, 3, 7  
 Phillip, 29, 35, 53  
 Phylis Jones (S), 48  
 Phyllis, 29  
 Piety, 13  
 Piety Hilliard, 9  
 Raybon, 35  
 Raymond, 16, 29  
 Reba \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 43  
 Rebecca Pierra (S), 27  
 Rebecca Prigden (S), 27  
 Reginald Lee, 76  
 Rhoda, 3, 6  
 Rhoda Ann, 7, 13  
 Rhoda Ann Mahala Batchelor (S), 7, 13  
 Rias Hardy, 8  
 Richard H., 7, 13  
 Richard Walter, 6, 13  
 Robert "Bob" Ernest, 10, 15  
 Robin Ann Smith (S), 37  
 Robin Williams (S), 35  
 Roger Wayne, 43  
 Roger Winslow, 23, 43  
 Ronada Joyner (S), 35  
 Roy, 53  
 Roy Herman, 16, 30  
 Roy Herman, Jr., 30  
 Royce Caswell, 43  
 Ruby Eileen, 27, 50  
 Ruby Inez Woodall (S), 15  
 Ruby Virginia, 19  
 Rudolph, 28, 51

Rufus, 14  
 Ruth, 19  
 Sally, 14  
 Sally Ann Proctor (S), 3, 8  
 Sarah, 10  
 Sarah, 3, 5  
 Sarah "Sadie" Jane Williams (S), 11  
 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 16  
 Sarah Nora, 36  
 Sarah Vick (S), 7  
 Shannon Rebecca, 48  
 Shirley Sue, 27, 49  
 Sidney Thomas, 14  
 Stella Lindsey Langley (S), 11  
 Stephanie Brooke, 77  
 Stephen Michael, 49, 77  
 Sudie Hazel, 25  
 Susan, 8, 15, 25  
 Susan A. Daughtridge (S), 7  
 Susan Joel, 12, 22  
 Susan Marie Noor, 49  
 Temperance, 4, 9  
 Teresa Louise, 50  
 Thomas Allen, 20, 37  
 Thomas Allen, Jr., 37, 63  
 Tina, 52  
 Tina John Olive, 11  
 Tinah Armile (Armaleigh), 5  
 Troy, 29  
 Troy Lee, 16  
 Vadda, 14  
 Vickie Vick (S), 37  
 Vickie Warren (S), 37  
 Victoria Harriet, 12, 21  
 Violet Jane, 48, 77  
 W. Robert (Lee), 11  
 Walter James, 15, 27  
 Weezie, 29, 52  
 Wiley A., 15, 25  
 Wiley Robert (Lee), 19  
 Willie, 2  
 Willie (Wiley), 3  
 William, 2, 5  
 William Ambler, 27, 48  
 William Ambler, Jr., 48, 76  
 William Clarence, 23  
 William Eddie, 37, 63  
 William H., 15, 25  
 William Henry "Willie", 10, 16  
 William Marvin, 35  
 William Marvin "Mark", 19  
 William Robert, 50  
 William Thomas, 6, 12  
 Willie, 7  
 Willie (Wiley) A., 14  
 Willie (Wiley) Robert, 11  
 Willie Robert, 5  
 Wyeth Lee, 52  
 Zillah Pridgen (S), 5, 10

#### **BOOKMAN**

Joseph (S), 48  
 Shannon Rebecca Bone, 48

#### **BOON**

Sally, 3

#### **BOONE**

Hazel, 16  
 Mary, 21

#### **BOOTH**

Ausey Gray (S), 37  
 Glenda Joan Bone, 37, 63  
 Janice, 30

#### **BOTTOM**

Cindy, 44  
 Latimore (S), 8  
 Mourning "Mamie" Bone, 8

#### **BOTTOMS**

Anne Marie, 8  
 Latimore (S), 3  
 Mourning "Mamie", 3

#### **BOYKIN**

Betty Jo, 36

#### **BRADBURY**

April Dawn, 62  
 Joyce Marie Barnes, 62  
 Luther Wayne, 62

#### **BRANDLEY**

John W. (S), 7  
 Mary B. Bone, 7

#### **BRANTLEY**

Ginny, 7  
 Zebby W., 13

#### **BRASWELL**

Anne Elizabeth, 49  
 Annie Pearl, 31, 55  
 Deborah Jean, 62  
 Eva Pearl Glasgow, 17, 31  
 Jacquelyn Hope, 48  
 Joseph Milton (S), 17  
 Lisa Louise, 53  
 Rachel Jean Baker, 62  
 Sallie Ann, 8  
 Sarah Maxine, 62  
 Vicky Lynn, 62

#### **BRYANT**

Atara Tumpsie, 13  
 Atara Tumpsie, 6

#### **BULLUCK**

Peggy Langley, 47, 75  
 Pruddy, 75  
 Rebecca Ann, 32  
 Robert (S), 47

#### **BUNN**

Betsy Bone, 31, 54  
 Mike (S), 31  
 Shawn, 54  
 Stephanie, 54  
 Zellie, 66

#### **BURNS**

Amy Irene Beal, 49, 77  
 Christy Leanne, 72  
 Donald William, 77  
 Edward William, 49  
 James Dorsey, 77  
 Kenneth David, 72  
 Misty Rose, 72

#### **BURTON**

Donald Herbert (S), 41  
 Mary Lewis Langley, 41



**BUSH**

Deborah Jean, 80  
Deborah Jean Braswell, 62  
Jonathan Tyree, 80  
Robert (S), 62

**CANNON**

Wanda, 41

**CARPENTER**

Delaina Ann, 49  
Eileen Robin Keener (S), 69  
Jeffrey Andrew, 69  
Joyce Mae Perry, 40, 68  
Karen Kristine, 69, 84  
Mary Suzanne Bennett (S), 68  
Robert Harwood, 68  
Robert William (S), 40

**CARTER**

Lannie Mae, 40

**CARTWRIGHT**

Linda Lynell Perry, 68  
Lynda Lynell Perry, 83  
William Jarvis (S), 68  
William Scott, 83

**CASSIDA**

Bonnie Vee, 49

**CATLETT**

Farrah, 75  
Hope, 75  
Tim, 75  
Timmy, 75

**CAUSLEY**

\_\_\_\_\_, 24  
\_\_\_\_\_, (S), 13  
Iva Taylor, 13

**CHAPPELL**

Inis Eugenia Proctor, 47, 76  
Robert Harold (S), 47

**CHAPPELLE**

Evan Neil, 76  
Robert Brian, 76

**CHERRY**

Katharyne Cobb, 28

**CHRISPIN**

Marti, 22

**CLAPP**

Chris, 52  
David, 52  
Diane E. Wagner, 29, 52  
Robert (S), 29

**CLARK**

Elsie, 28

**CLAY**

Brandi Michelle, 60  
Clifton Sutherland, 18  
Cynthia Fay Ford (S), 34  
Debbie Anne Thorockmorton (S), 34  
Dorothy Louise, 34  
Dorothy Louise Bone, 18  
Hayley Louise, 60  
Hunter Sutherland, 60  
Jerry Wayne, 34, 60

Justin Ford, 60

Larry Eugene, 34, 60  
Michael Brandon, 60

**COCKER**

Diane Ezzell, 56

**COCKRELL**

Beadie Right, 25, 44  
Charlie (S), 15  
Cindy Bottom (S), 44  
David Daniel, 44  
Delores Ella, 44  
Johnas Hardy, 44  
Jonas Hardy, 25  
Lula Bone, 15, 25  
Mahala, 5  
Mary, 25  
Oleta B. Bissette (S), 25  
Pattie Ann, 25  
Patty Pearl, 44, 71  
Penny Lue, 44, 71  
Willie Clarence, 25, 44

**COGGINS**

Anthony, 74  
Donald, 74  
Donald (S), 46  
Stanley, 74  
Susie Lindsey, 46, 74

**COKER**

Andrea Dawn, 56  
Diane Ezzell, 32

**COLBERT**

Rita, 33

**COLEY**

Daisey Bone, 17  
Daisy Pearl Bone, 10  
Donna Jo, 58  
James Marshall, 18, 33  
John William, 33, 58  
Juanita King (S), 33  
Lorene, 18, 33  
Mark, 58  
Mary Clay, 17, 33  
Mona Bohanon (S), 18  
Rebecca, 33, 58  
Rev. John L. (S), 10

**COOK**

Terri, 32

**COOKE**

Belinda, 80  
David (S), 64  
Debbie, 80  
Sandra Faye Sherrod, 64, 80

**COOLEY**

Darlene, 68

**COONEY**

Carolyn Grace, 43  
Gertrude Mason, 13, 23  
James Corbett (S), 13  
James Mason, 43  
John Mark, 43  
John Mason, 23, 43  
Nancy Christine, 43  
Nancy Evans (S), 23

**COOPER**

Blair Wayne, 53  
Christine Coppedge (S), 30  
Dalton, 30  
Dalton C., 30, 53  
Durocher W., 30, 53  
Ethel, 16  
Gail, 32, 56  
Hill, 32  
Horace (S), 17  
Janice Booth (S), 30  
Jeff, 53  
Kay, 53  
Lillie, 30  
Lillie Lee Bone, 16, 30  
Lynn, 56  
Nancy, 32, 56  
Paralee Pullen, 17, 32  
Phil, 32  
Spears, 32  
Susan \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 32  
Willis, 30  
Willis E. (S), 16  
Yvonne, 32, 56

**COPPEDGE**

Christine, 30  
Etna, 23, 43  
Mary Batchelor (S), 23  
Noel C., 23

**CORTEL**

Betty Joel Langley, 41

**COVER**

Nanette E., 68

**COWARD**

Jean, 40

**CREEKMORE**

Sarah, 2

**CRETCHIN**

Mary H., 7

**CRON**

Diane Virginia, 35, 60  
Ella Margaret Bone, 1, 18, 35  
Frederick "Rick" Michael, 1, 35, 60  
Frederick Holmes, 18, 35  
Frederick Holmes (S), 35  
Mary Louise Holmes, 35  
Robert Nash, 35

**CROW**

David Mitchell, 53  
Laura Lea Lomax (S), 53  
Lisa Louise Braswell (S), 53  
Martha Louise Bone, 30, 53  
Ronald Warren, 53  
Ronald Warren (S), 30

**CRUISE**

Nannett Williams, 68  
Nannette Williams, 83  
Russell Cruise (S), 68

**CULPEPPER**

Fannie, 5, 11

**DALE**

Pamela, 83



**DANIEL**

Ann Sisk (S), 30  
 Barbara, 30, 54  
 Barbara Grizzle (S), 30  
 Carolyn Annette Moore (S), 30  
 David Eugene, 30, 54  
 Edward N., 30, 54  
 Edward N., Jr., 54  
 Ethel B. Bone, 16, 30  
 Hubert E. "Bert", 54  
 James Allen, 54  
 James Earl, 30, 54  
 Marvin (S), 16  
 Nancy, 30, 54  
 Vicki Marlene, 54

**DAUGHTRIDGE**

Eloise McAdams (S), 15  
 Jaime Elizabeth, 51  
 James Alford, 10  
 James Alford (S), 15  
 James Elvin, 15, 28  
 James Elvin, Jr., 28, 50  
 John Aycock, 15, 28  
 John Aycock, III, 51  
 John Aycock, Jr., 28, 51  
 Juanita Etheridge (S), 15  
 Katharyne Cobb Cherry (S), 28  
 Katharyne Woodson, 51  
 Martha "Pattie" Ann Bone, 15  
 Martha (Pattie) Ann Bone, 10  
 Martha Louise, 28, 51  
 Mary Ella, 27  
 Mary Mahala, 11  
 Shirlene Allen (S), 28  
 Susan A., 7

**DAVIS**

Carolyn, 42  
 Diane, 31  
 Mary Jo, 39

**DAWES**

Catherine Ann Rock (S), 41  
 Charles Gordon, 69  
 Constance Bone, 41  
 Deborah Joan, 41  
 Dennis Craig, 41  
 Girl unnamed, 41  
 Gordon Weeks, 22, 41  
 Gordon Weeks, Jr., 41, 69  
 Jean Coward (S), 40  
 Judith Ann, 41  
 Katherine Elizabeth, 69  
 Kimberly Jean, 69  
 Lucy Joyner (S), 22  
 Marti Chrispin (S), 22  
 Mary Patricia, 69  
 Maurine Dale, 41  
 Olive Murr Spence (S), 22  
 Othena, 41  
 Sabra Spence, 40  
 Shirley Jean, 41  
 Susan Joel Bone, 12, 22  
 Sylvia King (S), 41  
 Wanda Cannon (S), 41  
 William Redin, 22, 40, 69  
 William Redin (Bide) (S), 12  
 William Redin, III, 69  
 William Redin, Jr., 40, 69

**DEANS**

Clara Bell, 15  
 Nancy, 38  
 Rebecca K., 44

**DEAVER**

Albert Royce Bone, 48  
 Reginald Lee Bone, 48

**DEMARCO**

Ava Doris Joyner, 46, 74  
 Nicole Michelle, 74  
 Thomas Anthony, 74  
 Thomas Anthony (S), 46

**DENTON**

Betty Jo Thompson, 38, 63  
 Beverly Langley, 85  
 Blake, 86  
 Dana, 86  
 Debbie Lynn, 54  
 Donald Ray (S), 38  
 James Morgan, 63  
 Jimmy (S), 30  
 John William, 63  
 Nancy Daniel, 30, 54

**DING**

Li Li, 68

**DOBBINS**

Gail Cooper, 32, 56  
 Jennifer, 56  
 Walley, 56  
 Walter (S), 32

**DOHRMANN**

Deanna Jo, 36  
 Denise Ann, 36  
 Dennis Brian, 36  
 Diane Marie Visek (S), 36  
 Josephine Bone, 19, 36  
 Keith Lynn, 36  
 Marcia Arlene, 36  
 Marcia D., 36  
 Werner Henry (S), 19

**DORSEY**

Betty Lou, 66

**DRAKE**

\_\_\_\_ (S), 38  
 Ann Sherrod, 38

**DRIVER**

Arthur (S), 66  
 Connie Williams, 66, 82  
 Shawn, 82

**DUDLEY**

Clinton Woodrow, 84, 88  
 E. W. (S), 68  
 Linda Ann Faucette, 68, 84  
 Michael Andrew, 84, 88

**DURHAM**

Anne Partain, 75  
 Gary (S), 75

**DYCE**

Carolyn, 27

**EDWARD**

Amanda Christine, 79

Cindy Pridgen, 79  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 79

**EDWARDS**

Cindy Marie Pridgen, 60  
 Debbie Sue, 51  
 Gladys Margaret Bone, 16, 28  
 Glenda Dale, 29, 52  
 Jack, Jr., 51  
 John Jackson (S), 16  
 John Jackson Edwards, Jr., 28  
 John, III, 51  
 Kenneth Burton, 52  
 Michael Ray, 52  
 Robert Andrew (S), 60  
 Ruth Ann Tyson (S), 29  
 Sara Ella, 28, 52  
 Shirley Ricks (S), 28  
 William Levy, 29, 52  
 William Tyson, 52

**ELLINGTON**

Alyce Anne, 53  
 Betty Bone, 30, 53  
 Howard (S), 30  
 James Christopher, 53

**ELLIS**

Anne Osalie, 24

**ENSORE**

Sandy, 34

**ESHLEMAN**

David Richard (S), 31  
 Johnathan David, 55  
 Judy Gwynette Glasgow, 31, 55  
 Julie Glasgow, 55  
 Paula Maude, 55

**EVANS**

Camelia Dale, 65  
 Christy Marie, 81  
 Dana Rose, 65  
 Dave (S), 21  
 Delois Anita, 39  
 Ervin Dave, 39, 65  
 Janice Marie Williams, 66, 81  
 Joseph Dalton, 39, 65  
 Kathy Warta (S), 39  
 Larry Franklin (S), 66  
 Larry Franklin, II, 81  
 Lisa Faye, 65  
 Lois, 65  
 Marjorie Taylor, 21, 38  
 Mary Jo Davis (S), 39  
 Nancy, 23  
 Peggy Dawn, 65  
 Raleigh Dane, 65  
 Rhoda, 7  
 Ryan Durham, 65

**EXUM**

Alice, 6  
 Cora, 6

**EZELL**

Cindy Bottom, 44

**EZZELL**

Amy Elizabeth, 57  
 Becky Jo, 32, 57  
 Brad, 57



Carolyn Williams (S), 32  
 Diane, 32, 56  
 Doug, 32, 57  
 Jennifer Ashley, 57  
 Kelly Elizabeth, 57  
 Ken, 32, 57  
 Mark, 57  
 Mary Rue Pullen, 17, 32  
 Monk (S), 17  
 Robert H., 32, 57  
 Sue, 32, 57  
 Terri Cook (S), 32  
 Trisha Jones (S), 32

**FAISON**  
 Abner Mosely (S), 15  
 Eloise Williford, 28  
 Eloise Williford Bone, 15  
 Julianne, 28, 50

**FARMER**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 43  
 Aubrey, 46, 73  
 Beulah Barnes, 26, 46  
 Charlotte Mitchell, 43  
 Christian, 4  
 David, 74  
 Douglas, 74  
 Edward Floyd (S), 26  
 Kathy \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 46  
 Michael, 46, 74  
 Scott, 74

**FAUCETTE**  
 Clinton Henry (S), 40  
 Ella Marie Perry, 40  
 Linda Ann, 68, 84  
 Marie Perry, 68

**FAYE**  
 Linda, 43

**FELTON**  
 Ashley Nicole, 59  
 Dinah, 34, 59  
 Ester Rogers, 34  
 Ester Rogers, 18  
 Ken, 34, 59  
 Sandy Ensore (S), 34  
 Willard (S), 18

**FERRELL**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 14  
 Lessie Bone, 14  
 Smithy, 8  
 Vadda Bone, 14

**FISHER**  
 Brandy, 58  
 John, III (S), 33  
 Jonathan, 58  
 Kelly, 58  
 Lawrence Cortel, 41  
 Rebecca Coley, 58  
 Rebecca Coley Gullette, 33

**FLOWERS**  
 Doris Bone, 46, 74  
 Gregory Neil, 74  
 Robert Sidney (S), 46

**FORD**  
 Cynthia Fay, 34

**FORREST**  
 Benjamin Dixon (S), 33  
 Pamela Jane Beaver, 33

**FOXWORTHY**  
 Brian K. (S), 70  
 Dianne Watson, 70

**FRANKLIN**  
 Jesse (S), 37  
 Joyce Marie Barnes, 37

**FREDERICK**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 62  
 Nancy Sue Morris, 62

**FREEMAN**  
 Anita Rogers, 18, 34  
 Phil, 34  
 Phillip (S), 18

**FURLOUGH**  
 Elaine Vanda, 61

**GARDEN**  
 Marvin (S), 25  
 Pattie Ann Cockrell, 25

**GARDINER**  
 Sabrina Faith, 68

**GARDNER**  
 Estelle, 23, 43  
 Eula Bone, 13, 23  
 George Thomas (S), 47  
 John (S), 13  
 Margaret, 3  
 Mary Ann Langley, 47, 75  
 Oliver, 23  
 Taylor, 43  
 Tracy Ann, 75  
 William, 43

**GAY**  
 Beatrice Mason, 12, 23  
 Carolyn Legh, 33  
 Garland, 23  
 Henry Hammer, 23  
 Martha Murcock (S), 23  
 Peggy Merryweather (S), 23  
 Phyllis Applemell (S), 23  
 Samuel Rufus (S), 12  
 Samuel Rufus, Jr., 23

**GIBBS**  
 Julia, 32

**GIBSON**  
 Glenda Dale Edwards, 29, 52  
 Sarah Lindsay, 52  
 Stanley Wells (S), 29  
 Wells, 52

**GIESEN**  
 Brian W. (S), 36  
 Deanna Jo Dohrmann, 36

**GLASGOW**  
 Addie Leigh, 17, 31  
 Allen "Bud" Ethridge Glasgow (S),  
 10  
 Andra Johnson (S), 31  
 Arilla "Betty" Bone, 17  
 Arilla Bone, 17

Arrilla Betty Bone, 10  
 Arthur May, 17, 32  
 Betty Bone, 17  
 Crystal Leigh, 55  
 Diane Davis (S), 31  
 Eva Pearl, 17, 31  
 Judy Gwynette, 31, 55  
 Julia Gibbs (S), 32  
 Katherine Andrews (S), 17  
 Katherine Lucille, 56  
 Lori Elizabeth, 56  
 Miles Gerald, 31, 55  
 Patrick May, 55  
 Pattie Cora Andrews (S), 17  
 Rebecca Ann Bulluck (S), 32  
 Roger, 55  
 Roger Warren, 32  
 Russell Ethridge, 17, 32  
 Sadie Walker (S), 17  
 Sherry Evonne, 55  
 Stephanie Marie, 56  
 Steve Allen, 32, 56  
 Timothy Miles, 55  
 William Craig, 31, 55  
 William Henry, 17, 31

**GLOVER**  
 Barbara Langley, 87  
 Bonnie Anne Hinton, 37  
 Dale Gray, 38  
 John W. (S), 37  
 Tong, 87

**GODBOLD**  
 Mary Christine, 39

**GODWIN**  
 Betty Jean High, 42  
 Christopher Bradley, 84  
 David Stanley, 81  
 Dr. Ira (S), 42  
 Jackie Webb, 66, 81  
 Karen Leigh, 81  
 Kesha Lelynn, 83  
 Lynda Lynell Perry, 83  
 Robert Haywood Troy, 84  
 Stanley (S), 66  
 Stephanie R. Shick (S), 81

**GOODWIN**  
 Linda Lynell Perry, 68  
 Robert Haywood (S), 68

**GRAGG**  
 Allen Smith, 70  
 Margaret Lea, 70  
 Roslyn Langley Smith, 42, 70  
 William Larry (S), 42

**GREEN**  
 Denis Eugene (S), 67  
 Jessie, 10  
 Louaner Bone, 16  
 Margaret Ann Williams, 67, 82  
 Wesley Lee, 82

**GREENE**  
 Clloe Marie, 37

**GRIFFIN**  
 Angela Beth, 64, 80  
 Barbara Daniel, 30, 54  
 Brenda Faye Sherrod, 38, 64



- Carl Ray (S), 38  
Carl Ray, Jr., 64  
Donnye, 54  
John William (S), 14  
Lena Kay, 64  
Mary Ann Jones, 14  
Russell L. (S), 30
- GRIMSLEY**  
Garland (S), 41  
Judith Ann Dawes, 41
- GRIZLE**  
Barbara, 30
- GRUBBS**  
Louise, 16
- GULLETTE**  
Brian R., 58  
Kevin M., 58  
Rebecca Coley, 33, 58
- GUPTON**  
Christine "Tina" Leigh, 59  
Edith Nurse (S), 34  
Elizabeth Ashley, 59  
Elmarie Rogers, 18, 34  
Heather Leigh, 59  
Larry, 34, 59  
Linda, 34, 59  
Orin (S), 18  
Roger More, 59
- HADLEY**  
Amanda Susan, 79  
Brenda Gail Mills (S), 61  
Bruce Douglas, 61  
David, 79  
David Warren, 61  
Edward Allen, 79  
Elaine Vanda Furlough (S), 61  
Jeffery Miles, 61  
Jerry Bruce (S), 35  
Jessica Anne, 79  
Julia Staley Vandiford, 35, 61  
Pamela Marie Barnes (S), 61  
Ricky A., 79  
Ricky Allen, 61
- HAGERMAN**  
Brenda Iris, 37  
Brenda Iris Bone, 62  
Joe Robert (S), 37
- HAMBY**  
Mary, 3
- HAMILTON**  
Linda Lucille Mitchell, 85  
Mark Daniel, 85
- HARKEY**  
Ira Jewel, 22  
Ira Jewel Langley, 42  
Katherine Blaze, 42  
Sharon Joel, 42  
William Alberta (S), 22
- HARPER**  
Dee Ann, 37
- HARRELL**  
Connie, 31
- Jethro, 2
- HARRINGTON**  
Daryl Todd (S), 64  
Teresa Ann Lee, 64
- HARRIS**  
Carolyn Williams, 65, 81  
Charles Mickey, 81  
Charles Ray (S), 65  
Hansome "Hank" David (S), 21  
Marjorie Taylor, 21  
Marsha Michell, 81
- HARRISON**  
Lancy Ray Joyner, 46  
Lena Mae, 26  
Mary Lewis Langley, 41  
Ted O'Neill (S), 41
- HASKETT**  
Kim, 56  
Mark, 56
- HAYES**  
Amber Martin (S), 71  
Anthony Allen, 71  
Betsy Bone, 29, 52  
Creighton, 52  
Donald Ray, 71  
Lewis (S), 29  
Lewis George, 52  
Mary Elizabeth Mizell, 44, 71  
Thomas (S), 44  
Thomas Daniel, 71
- HAYNES**  
"Tempie Ann" Elizabeth, 12  
Elizabeth "Tempie Ann", 22  
James, 12  
Richard, 12  
Temperance "Tempie" Ann Mercer, 12  
William, 12  
William (S), 6, 12
- HAYWOOD**  
Lindy, 44
- HEDGEPEETH**  
Henry (S), 7  
Nicey Maria, 7
- HICKS**  
Sharon, 74
- HIGH**  
Luther Vance (S), 23  
Maybell, 70  
Maybelle, 42  
Minnie Beatrice Lamm, 23, 42
- HILL**  
Brenda Barnes, 45  
Chris, 54  
Delois Anita Evans, 39  
Ginger Lynn, 71  
James (S), 39  
James Michael, 65  
Jeffrey, 54  
Jimmy, 71  
Judy Bone, 30, 54  
Lois Evans, 65  
Melvin (S), 30
- N. \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 44  
Penny Lue Cockrell, 44, 71  
Wayne (S), 45
- HILLIARD**  
Piety, 3
- HINTON**  
Bonnie Anne, 37, 63  
Donnie Elizabeth, 63  
Elizabeth (Betsy) Otavia, 37  
Gladys Rachel, 20  
Gladys Rachel Bone, 37  
Griseloa Amador (S), 37  
Joseph Perry, 63  
Maximillian Edward, 63  
Quentin Perry (S), 20  
Quentin Perry, Jr., 37  
Quentine Perry, Jr., 63  
Suzilynn, 63  
Toni \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 37  
Zoila Alcaez (S), 37
- HINVER**  
Rebecca Sue, 49
- HOBBS**  
Ann, 2
- HOCHHEIM**  
Teena Lynne, 42
- HOLMES**  
Mary Louise, 35
- HONELL**  
Mary Gale, 47
- HORN**  
Mary Hamby (S), 3  
Thomas, 3
- HORNE**  
Cherry Kay, 61  
Cherry Kay Vandiford, 36  
David (S), 36  
Mary, 3, 6
- HUNT**  
Elbert Irene Pittman, 21  
Littleton (S), 21
- JACKSON**  
Betty Dean Mosley, 45, 73  
Kennon (S), 45  
Kennon, Jr., 73  
Kristie, 73  
Loynia, 47  
Susan, 73
- JAMES**  
Larry (S), 58  
Tammy Walker, 58
- JARMAN**  
Kerry Lamm, 42, 70  
Richard Rankin (S), 42  
Richard Rankin, Jr., 70
- JAYMER**  
Melanie, 71
- JENKINS**  
Dorothy "Dottie" Louise, 66
- JOHNSON**



Andra, 31  
 Betty Sue Woods, 67  
 Bolden Stringer (S), 7  
 Clara Worrell (S), 20  
 Debra, 74  
 Elsie, 20, 38  
 Eula Belle, 20, 38  
 Hubert Allen, 20  
 Julius (S), 12  
 Kelly Jo, 65  
 Lessie, 20  
 Lisa Michelle, 65  
 Mary Addlee, 20  
 Mary Bone, 12, 20  
 Nancy Deans (S), 38  
 Nicey Maria Bone, 7  
 Samuel Gerome, 38  
 Samuel Jerome, 65  
 Sherman T. (S), 67  
 William Samuel, 20, 38

#### JOINER

Mourning, 3

#### JONES

\_\_\_\_ (S), 32  
 Bradford, 61  
 Cheryl, 56  
 Debbie, 56  
 Eula, 39  
 John (S), 7  
 Mary Ann, 14  
 Mary Lynn Vandiford, 36, 61  
 Michael, 61  
 Nancy Cooper, 56  
 Nancy Cooper (S), 32  
 Nicey Maria Bone, 7, 14  
 Paul, 61  
 Paul Thomas, 14  
 Phylis, 48  
 Robbie (S), 36  
 Trisha, 32  
 Vera, 56  
 William Henry, 14

#### JORDAN

Easter, 4

#### JOYNER

\_\_\_\_, 24  
 \_\_\_\_ (S), 20  
 Adolphus (S), 19  
 Ava Doris, 46, 74  
 Bessie Hazel, 26, 47  
 Bessie Ray, 16  
 Blanche Marie, 24  
 Bonnie Lea, 52  
 Christie Lynn, 74  
 Diane, 35  
 Florabelle, 26, 47  
 Frances Lindsey, 24  
 Guilford (S), 8  
 Horace Anderson, 24  
 Ida Mae Bone, 15, 26  
 Kenzie Linwood, 47  
 Kenzre Linwood (K. L.), 75  
 Lancy Ray, 26  
 Lancy Ray, Jr., 46, 74  
 Leaston (S), 28  
 Lena Mae Harrison (S), 26  
 Lessie May, 16

Louise Rhodes (S), 46  
 Lucille, 23  
 Lucy, 22  
 Mamie, 26, 47  
 Marie Bone, 20  
 Martha (Mattie) Atara Bone, 13, 24  
 Martha Christine, 24  
 Martha Shirley Langley, 41  
 Mary Lillie, 15  
 Mattie Ruth, 26  
 Octavia, 11  
 Phil (S), 41  
 Piety N. F. Barnes, 8  
 Rebecca, 38  
 Robin Cornelius, 13  
 Robin Randolph, 24  
 Ronada, 35  
 Ruth Bone, 19  
 Sara Ella Edwards, 28, 52  
 Susie Rose (S), 47  
 Tammy Renee, 74  
 Terry, 72  
 Unity, 3  
 William Kenzie (S), 15

#### KEEL

Ella Virginia, 18

#### KEENER

Eileen Robin, 69

#### KERRIS

Deborah Diane Sherrod, 64, 79  
 Lisa, 79  
 Michelle, 79  
 Robert, 64

#### KING

Betty Jo, 67  
 Helen Ray, 26  
 Juanita, 33  
 Kimberley, 59  
 Linda Gupton, 34, 59  
 Randolph (S), 34  
 Scott, 59  
 Sylvia, 41

#### KNAPP

Andrew Truax (S), 36  
 Denise Ann, 36

#### KOEPPEN

Gay Lynn Walker, 59  
 Gaye Lynn Walker, 33  
 Kenneth Paul, Jr., 59, 78  
 Kenneth Paul, Sr. (S), 33  
 Kevin Lee, 59  
 Michael Wayne, 59  
 Paul Joseph, 78  
 Stephanie \_\_\_\_ (S), 59  
 Teresa, 78  
 Teresa Lynn, 59

#### KOONCE

\_\_\_\_ (S), 14  
 Mavis Bone, 14

#### LAFTIS

Jane, 27

#### LAMM

"Tempie Ann" Elizabeth Haynes, 12  
 Donald Louis (S), 22

Donna Susan, 42, 69  
 Elizabeth "Tempie Ann" Haynes, 22  
 Era Undine Langley, 22  
 Kelly Lynne, 70  
 Kerry, 70  
 Mary Jane, 6  
 Minnie Beatrice, 23  
 Phillip David, 42, 70  
 Rosalyn Elaine, 69  
 Sarah Jane Tinkler (S), 42  
 Teena Lynne Hochheim (S), 42  
 Undine Langley, 42  
 Wiley Wedle, Jr. (S), 12  
 William Franklin, 42, 69  
 William Franklin, Jr., 69

#### LANCASTER

Alfred Jackson, III, 71, 85  
 Alfred Jackson, Jr. (S), 44  
 Carolyn Louise Mizell, 44, 71  
 Jacqueline Louise (S), 71  
 Leslie Danielle, 85  
 Melanie Jaymer (S), 71  
 Robert Joseph, 71

#### LANGLEY

Adam Davis, 85  
 Addie Leigh Glasgow, 17, 31  
 Alfred (S), 21  
 Allan (S), 46  
 Amanda, 89  
 April Rnee, 75  
 Ashley, 89  
 Betty Joel, 41  
 Beverly Langley, 85  
 Billy Burke, 32  
 Brooks Randolph, 75  
 Carolyn Davis (S), 42  
 Catherine, 45, 72  
 Cherri, 73  
 Debby, 75  
 Dennis, 86  
 Ella Williams, 21, 39  
 Era Undine, 22  
 Florabelle Joyner, 26, 47  
 Frank Washington (S), 12  
 George Washington, 22, 41  
 Georgia Ann, 41  
 Geraldine, 47, 74  
 Heather, 73  
 Inez J. \_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
 Ira Jewel, 22  
 Irene, 45, 85  
 Jackson Lee, 22, 41  
 Jackson Lee, III, 69, 85  
 Jackson Lee, Jr., 41, 69  
 Joyce, 87  
 Kathleen, 39  
 Keigh, 89  
 Keith, 87  
 Linwood (S), 26  
 Logan, 89  
 Loynia Jackson (S), 47  
 Mamie Joyner, 26, 47  
 Margaret Jane, 22, 42  
 Margie, 47, 75  
 Martha Ann, 31  
 Martha Ann Bone, 55  
 Martha Shirley, 41  
 Mary Ann, 47, 75  
 Mary Lewis, 41



- May Frances Thomas (S), 47  
 Melvin, 45  
 Michael, 87, 89  
 Nellie, 39  
 Patricia Vick (S), 32  
 Pattie Barnes, 26  
 Patty Barnes, 44  
 Peggy, 47, 75  
 Ricky, 47, 75  
 Ricky, Jr., 75  
 Rosa Lee, 87  
 Roslyn, 70  
 Ruth Alderson (S), 22  
 Samuel Eli (S), 17  
 Sarah Battle Tharrington (S), 22  
 Steve (S), 31  
 Susan Joel Bone, 12  
 Susan Joel Bone Dawes, 22  
 Theresa Barnes, 46, 73  
 Virginia, 39  
 W. Elmer (S), 26  
 William Randolph, 47, 75  
 William Tamie (S), 26  
 William Travis, 75
- LANIER**  
 Connie, 66
- LANNING**  
 Hollis, 58  
 Hoy (S), 33  
 Jamye, 58  
 Kathy Perkins, 33, 58  
 Kevin, 58
- LAPE**  
 Mary Patricia "Patsy" Perkins, 33  
 Patsy Perkins, 57  
 Robert, 57  
 Robert "Bob" Martin (S), 33  
 Sharon, 57
- LARKIN**  
 Alison Rose Biggs, 49  
 Michael John (S), 49
- LEE**  
 Christopher James, 80  
 Mary Elizabeth Aaron (S), 64  
 Ronnie Leander, 64, 80  
 Ruby Mae Sherrod, 38, 64  
 Teresa Ann, 64  
 William Danny, 64  
 William Robert (S), 38
- LEIGH**  
 Matilda, 8
- LEONARD**  
 Meta Rae, 20
- LEWIS**  
 Athlene, 19  
 Kay, 29
- LIBERATES**  
 Othena "Tenna" Liberates, 41
- LINDSEY**  
 Anne Barnes, 9  
 Beulah Barnes, 26  
 Bill, 46  
 Bud (S), 13
- Elisha R. (S), 9  
 Erlene, 24  
 Frances, 24  
 Julian, 24  
 Lisa \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 46  
 Maggie Bone, 24  
 Maggie Bone (S), 13  
 Marshall, 24  
 Monroe (S), 26  
 Patsey, 5  
 Ruth, 24  
 Stella, 11  
 Susie, 46, 74  
 Temperance "Tempie", 3
- LOMAX**  
 Laura Lea, 53
- LONG**  
 Mattie, 15
- LUTZ**  
 Bill (S), 58  
 Tammy Walker, 58
- LYNCH**  
 Elaine, 31
- LYNN**  
 Cynthia, 45
- MABE**  
 Rebecca Ann, 67
- MACDONALD**  
 Karen Leigh Godwin, 81  
 Stephen L. (S), 81
- MALEY**  
 Amy, 82
- MANESS**  
 Lisa Rena, 82
- MANSFIELD**  
 Mary B. Bone, 43  
 Virgin (S), 43
- MARTIN**  
 Amber, 71
- MASON**  
 Beatrice, 12, 23  
 Duke W., 5  
 Elizabeth, 11  
 Ella Elizabeth, 5  
 Gertrude, 13, 23  
 Henry C. (S), 6, 12  
 Marmaduke "Duke" W., 6  
 Martha Ann Turner (S), 5  
 Martha Turner (S), 6  
 Mourning Cherry Bone, 6, 12
- MASSENGALE**  
 Paula Kay, 33
- MASSENGILL**  
 Elizabeth, 88
- MASSENGILL**  
 Helen Louise, 39  
 Jo Ann Pridgen, 88
- MASSINGILL**  
 Jo Ann Pridgen, 85  
 Richard C. (S), 85
- MATHESON**  
 Diana Ruth, 61
- MATTHEWS**  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 14  
 Alan (S), 28  
 Andy, 73  
 Elaine Rackley, 46, 73  
 Emily, 73  
 Gloria Bone, 28  
 Louisa, 7  
 Sally Bone, 14  
 Tony (S), 46
- MAY**  
 Phyllis Bone, 29  
 Sandra Williams, 82  
 William Thomas (S), 29
- MAYS**  
 Billy Jo, 82  
 Edward Earl (S), 66  
 Edward Earl, Jr., 82  
 Sandra Williams, 66  
 Tracy Nicole, 82
- MCALLISTER**  
 Laura Pearl, 81  
 Mike (S), 66  
 Suzanne Webb, 66, 81  
 William Michael, 81
- MCCARTY**  
 Ruth, 13
- MCDIARMID**  
 Katherine Eliza, 10
- MEDLIN**  
 Dale Gray Glover (S), 38  
 Eula Belle Johnson, 20, 38  
 John Grey (S), 20  
 Kenny Ray, 38
- MEHEGAN**  
 David Joseph (S), 28  
 Jeffrey Mosely Bohannon, 50  
 Julianne Faison, 28, 50  
 Lydia Humphries, 50  
 Owen Bone, 50
- MERCER**  
 Aquilla, 6  
 Christian Farmer (S), 4  
 Eli, 3, 4  
 Elihu, 6  
 Eliza Jane, 6  
 Mahala, 6  
 Margaret Gardner (S), 3  
 Mary Jane Lamm (S), 6  
 Mourning, 6  
 Rhoda Bone, 3, 6  
 Temperance "Tempie" Ann, 6, 12  
 Thomas, 6  
 Thomas (S), 3  
 William Henry, 6
- MERRYWEATHER**  
 Peggy, 23
- MESSER**  
 Elmer, 21  
 Eunice, 21  
 Farbie, 21



Floyd, 22  
Lillie, 21  
Lucinda Linda Ella Bone, 12, 21  
Mary Ruth, 22  
Milton, 21  
Roy, 21  
Ruby, 21  
Shadrack B. (S), 12  
Shelly, 21

#### MILLS

Brenda Gail, 61

#### MINTZ

Tana Marie, 67

#### MITCHELL

Charlotte, 43  
Chester Clayton, 43, 71  
Chester Lee (S), 25  
Christopher, 71  
Crystal, 71  
Estelle Bone, 25, 43  
Heather Ann, 85  
Jennifer Fay, 71  
Larry Dale, 43, 71  
Linda Annette Starling (S), 43  
Linda Faye (S), 43  
Linda Lucille, 71, 85  
Lisa Annette, 71  
Lori Ann, 71  
Ronald Lance, 85  
Ronald Lee, 43, 71  
Ronald Todd, 71, 85  
Timothy Clayton, 71

#### MIZELL

Beadie Right, 44  
Beadie Right Cockrell, 25  
Billy Alton, 44, 72  
Bobby Braxton, 44, 72  
Carolyn Louise, 44, 71  
Casey Lynn, 72  
Dorothy Joyce, 44, 72  
Jerry Wayne, 44, 72  
Jerry Wayne, Jr., 72  
Jessica Kaye, 72  
Linda \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 44  
Lindy Haywood (S), 44  
Luther Brayton (S), 25  
Mary Elizabeth, 44, 71  
Rebecca K. Deans (S), 44  
Tara, 72  
Timothy Bobby, 72  
Tina, 72  
Toni, 72  
Vicky Bland, 44, 72

#### MOORE

Bettie Ruth Williams, 40, 80  
Carolyn Annette, 30  
Ella Bone, 17  
Howard, 31  
Jim Eldridge (S), 40  
Joseph Howard, 17  
Joseph Michael, 31  
Susie Pixley (S), 31  
Sybil Woodley (S), 17

#### MORE

Ella Lee Bone, 10  
Norman (S), 10

#### MORRIS

Hope Catlett, 75  
Kathy Lynn Thompson, 38, 63  
Kevin, 75  
Lawrence Scott, 63  
Leigh Ann, 62  
Nancy Marie Baker, 36, 62  
Nancy Sue, 62  
Roy Lee (S), 36  
Sarah Lynn, 62  
Scott, 75  
Tanner Thompson, 64  
William Bentley, 64  
William Lawrence (S), 38

#### MOSLEY

Betty Barnes, 26, 45  
Betty Dean, 45, 73  
Cindy Ann, 47  
Colon, 45  
Grace \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
Harlon, 45, 73  
Jacqueline, 73, 87  
Katherine, 73  
Leon (S), 26  
Linda Belle, 19  
Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
Marge, 19

#### MOSS

Becky Jo Ezzell, 32, 57  
Janice Elizabeth, 38  
Jeffrey Scott, 57  
Kristy Jo, 57  
Roger (S), 32

#### MURDOCK

Martha, 23

#### MUSTERED

Dale (S), 59  
Nathan, 78  
Teresa Koeppen, 78  
Teresa Lynn Koeppen, 59

#### NANCE

Betty Jean, 67, 83  
Betty Jo King (S), 67  
Celeste Ann, 83  
Danny Kaye, 67, 83  
Jo Ann, 67, 82  
Larry Swanson, 67, 83  
Larry Swanson, Jr., 83  
Lloyd Swanson (S), 39  
Maggie Pearl Williams, 39, 67  
Rebecca Ann Mabe (S), 67  
Tina Kaye, 83  
Todd Brian, 83

#### NICHOLSON

Betsy Poland, 74, 87  
Paul Kelly (S), 74  
Paul Kelly, Jr., 87

#### NINES

Delois Anita Evans, 39  
Dennis (S), 39  
Lois Evans, 65  
Travis Wayne, 65

#### NISHWITZ

Diane Virginia Cron, 35  
Scott Michael (S), 35

#### NOBLES

\_\_\_\_ (S), 24  
Erlene Lindsey, 24

#### NOOR

Susan Marie, 49

#### NURSE

Edith, 34

#### OATS

Olivia Violet, 83  
Sonja Beth Williams, 67, 83  
Timothy (S), 67

#### O'NEIL

Micky, 29

#### OTTINGER

Melinda, 66

#### OVAMAN

Joyce, 35

#### OWENS

Barbara Jane, 36

#### PARISH

Mary, 48  
Sue Ellen Beal, 49  
Tyler Collins, 77  
William Warren, Jr. (S), 49

#### PARKER

\_\_\_\_ (S), 24  
Amy, 73  
Angie, 73  
Constance Bone Dawes, 41  
Curtis H. (S), 25  
David (S), 34  
Deleon (S), 41  
Hunter Lee, 60  
Josiah (S), 4  
Lawson Helig, 60  
Leon, 46  
Patricia Rogers, 34, 60  
Ruth Lindsey, 24  
Sudie Hazel Bone, 25  
Temperance "Temy" Vick, 4  
Yvonne Worrell, 46, 73

#### PARKERS

Delores Ella Cockrell, 44  
Floyd (S), 44

#### PARKS

Daniel Joseph (S), 41  
Frances Gail, 41  
Frances Gail Langley, 41

#### PARRISH

Sue Ellen Beal, 77

#### PARTAIN

Anne, 75  
Louis (S), 47  
Margie Langley, 47, 75  
Theresa, 75

#### PEARCE

John, Jr. (S), 37  
Peggy Jean Bone, 37

#### PEELE

Alice Douglas, 71



Patty Pearl Cockrell, 71  
Scott Glenn, 71

#### PERKINS

James "Jim" (S), 17  
James "Jimmy" Marshall, 33  
Jimmy, 57  
Kathy, 33, 58  
Kellie, 57  
Mark, 57  
Mary Clay Coley, 33. *See*  
Mary Patricia "Patsy", 33  
Patsy, 57  
Paul, 58  
Paula Kay Massengale (S), 33

#### PERKINSON

Beth Norman Smith, 42  
Hiram, III (S), 42

#### PERRY

Aaron Jeremiah, 84  
April Jo-An, 68, 84  
Carlton Clay, 68, 84  
Collin Lee, 84, 88  
Darlene Cooley (S), 68  
Debbie Marie, 68  
Devan Che, 84, 88  
Ella Marie, 40  
Elmer Gray (S), 21  
James Amber, 40  
Jason Nathaniel, 84  
Jo-An Mary Young (S), 40  
John Carlton, 40, 68  
John Stephen, 68, 84  
Joshua Caleb, 84  
Joyce Mae, 40  
Joyce Mae Perry, 68  
Kimberly Ann Prince (S), 68  
Kimberly Joy, 84  
Lannie Mae Carter (S), 40  
Linda Lynell, 68  
Linda Mae Pittman, 21  
Linda Pittman, 40  
Lucy Jeanette, 40, 68  
Lynda Lynell, 83  
Marie, 68  
Nanette E. Cover (S), 68  
Phillip Michael, 84, 88  
Sabrina Faith Gardiner (S), 68  
Stephen Christian, 84  
Victor Gray, 40, 68

#### PICKETT

Teresa, 66

#### PIERRA

Rebecca, 27

#### PININGTON

Martha, 4

#### PITTMAN

Ashley, 40  
Ashley, Jr., 40  
Elbert Irene, 21  
Irene, 40  
James, 40  
James A. Garfield, 21  
Jerome, 40  
John Ashley, 21  
John Thomas (S), 12

Johnny, 40  
Linda, 40  
Linda Mae, 21  
Louise Armstrong (S), 21  
Mary Boone (S), 21  
Merle, 40  
Vickie, 40  
Victoria Harriet Bone, 12

#### PIXLEY

Susie, 31

#### POINDEXTER

Donna Susan Lamm, 42, 69  
Ginger Lea, 70  
Jill Susanne, 69  
Robert Ervin (S), 42

#### POLAND

Ann Eliza, 4, 9  
Aquila, 4  
Betsy, 74, 87  
Brice Sylvester, Jr., 74, 87  
Brice Sylvester, Sr. (S), 46  
Charity, 4  
Debra Johnson (S), 74  
Dinah Armitite (Polin), 2, 5  
Elizabeth Vick, 4  
Elizabeth Vick (S), 7  
Henry H. (Polin), 2, 5  
John, 2, 4  
John, 3  
John R., 4  
Joseph, 7  
Joseph (S), 4  
Louise Bone, 46, 74  
Martha T. Bone, 7  
Mary, 1  
Mary "Polly" Bone, 2, 4  
Mary Ricks (S), 2, 5  
Sarah "Salley" Winstead (S), 2, 4  
Stephen Jarrett, 87  
Stuart Justini, 87  
William Jemes (S), 7  
Williamson (Polen), 4  
Williamson (Polen) (S), 2  
Zelphia, 3

#### POOLE

Joshua Allen, 79  
Karen Susanne P., 79  
Karen Susanne Pridgen, 60  
Robert Glenn, III, 79  
Robert Glenn, Jr. (S), 60

#### POPE

Arthur, 22  
Jacob, 22  
Kindred Allen, 12  
Maggie, 22  
Mamie, 22  
Mattie, 22  
Ovannah Bone, 12, 22  
Richard, 22  
Roy, 22

#### PORTER

Dorothy, 18

#### PRICE

\_\_\_\_\_, 24  
Rachel Lindsey, 24

#### PRIDGEN

Bill (S), 35  
Charity Ann, 5, 11  
Cincy Marie, 60  
Delilah "Lila", 14, 25  
Drewery, 2  
Eugene B. (S), 35  
Frances Jeanette Vandiford, 35, 60  
Ginger, 85, 88  
Irene Langley, 45  
Irene Langley, 85  
Jean Bone, 35  
Jo Ann, 85, 88  
Joyce Ann, 38  
Karen Susanne, 60  
Mourning, 3  
Patsy Lindsey (S), 5  
Pattie Lou, 20  
Rebecca, 27  
Sandra, 85, 88  
Sarah Creekmore (S), 2  
Scott Eugene, 60  
William, 45  
William Ashberry "Buck", 5  
Zillah, 5, 10

#### PRINCE

Kimberly Ann, 68

#### PROCTOR

Benford L. (S), 26  
Doris, 16  
Eleanor Odell Bone, 26, 47  
Henry, 3  
Inis Eugenia, 47  
Sally Ann, 3, 8  
Sally Boon (S), 3  
Teddy Allison, 48  
Wanda Gail Spiker (S), 48

#### PUCKETT

Annie Pearl Braswell, 31, 55  
Brian Lee, 55  
Kermit (S), 31  
Terry Lynn, 55

#### PULLEN

Carrie Bone, 17  
Carrie May Bone, 10  
Elease, 17, 33  
Paralee, 17, 32  
Robert (S), 10

#### RACKLEY

Atlas (S), 26  
Barbara \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
Charlie, 45  
Elaine, 46, 73  
Elizabeth "Sarah", 2  
Johnny, 45  
Shelby \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 45  
Viola Barnes, 26, 45  
William, 45

#### RAPER

Crystal, 73  
Steve (S), 45  
Vickie Barnes, 45, 73

#### RAY

Margaret, 16

#### REESE



Mary Katherine, 60  
Ronald Gary (S), 34  
Susan Roberta Steffen, 34, 60

#### RIHODES

Louise, 46

#### RICE

Susan Ann, 6

#### RICH

Brian Paige, 72  
Dorothy Joyce Mizell, 44, 72  
Keigh Lindell, 72  
Lloyd Lindell (S), 44

#### RICKS

Amos, 5  
Henrietta Corina, 5, 11  
Lucinda, 2, 5  
Martha (S), 5  
Mary, 2, 5  
Shirley, 28

#### RIGHT

Beadie, 44

#### ROBBINS

Georgia Ann Langley, 41  
Gloria, 67  
Stanley Craig (S), 41

#### ROBERSON

Ella Virginia Keel, 18  
Ira Daniel, 18  
Mary Margaret Elizabeth, 11, 18

#### ROBERTSON

Jimmy (S), 19  
Margaret, 36  
Mary Lee Bone, 19, 36

#### ROCHESTER

Norma Denise Wachtel, 49, 77  
Sarah Elizabeth, 77  
William, Jr. (S), 49

#### ROCK

Catherine Ann, 41

#### ROGERS

Anita, 18, 34  
Annmarie B. Anderson (S), 34  
Ellen Skinner (S), 18  
Elmarie, 18, 34  
Ester, 18, 34  
Kenneth Lee, 34  
Lee, 18, 34  
Lucille, 18, 33  
Mary Eva Bone, 10, 18  
Patricia, 34, 60  
Ralph (S), 10

#### ROSE

Joel (S), 7  
Nicey Maria Bone, 7  
Susie, 47

#### ROSEN

Sonja Renee, 68

#### ROUBIE

Elizabeth Libby Bone, 19  
Robert (S), 19

#### ROYSE

Wanda, 49

#### RUSNAK

Andrea Dawn Scott, 80  
Steve (S), 80

#### SADD

Belah (S), 67  
Margaret Ann Williams, 67

#### SAUNDERS

Donnye Griffin, 54, 78  
George (S), 54  
Jonathan Lee, 78

#### SCHLAGETTER

Jerome (S), 40  
Sabra Spence Dawes, 40

#### SCOTT

Andrea Dawn, 80, 88  
Bettie Ruth Williams, 40, 80  
Charles (Chuck) Bryan (S), 80  
Charles Russell (S), 40  
Lisa Michele, 80

#### SEALEY

Clara, 9  
Flora, 9  
John, 9  
Mary, 9  
Neverson (Newson), 9  
Pheriby, 3  
Pheriby Piley Celia Bone, 9  
Sarah, 9  
Sidney, 9  
William, 9  
William Hinesberry (S), 9  
William Hinsberry (S), 3

#### SESSOMS

Amanda Lynn, 51  
Bert (S), 28  
Georgia Bone, 28, 51

#### SHARPE

Madie, 16

#### SHERROD

Alese \_\_\_\_\_ (S), 64  
Andrew Jackson, 38, 64  
Andrew Jackson, Jr., 64  
Ann, 38  
Brenda Faye, 38  
Deborah Diane, 64, 79  
Eddie Monroe, 38, 64  
Eddie Monroe, Jr., 64  
Elsie Johnson, 20, 38  
Jackson (S), 20  
Janice Elizabeth Moss (S), 38  
Johnnie, 38  
Joyce Ann Pridgen (S), 38  
Rebecca Joyner (S), 38  
Roland Johnson, 38, 64  
Ruby Mae, 38, 64  
Sandra Faye, 64, 80  
Wendy Susan, 64  
Zollie, 38

#### SHICK

Stephanie R., 81

#### SINK

Sallie Anna, 42

#### SISK

Ann, 30

#### SKINNER

Ellen, 18

#### SLOOP

David S., 85  
Ginger Pridgen, 85, 88  
Michael, 89

#### SMALLY

Ann Lee, 19

#### SMITH

Smith (S), 9  
Amanda Marie, 70  
Bessie Hazel Joyner, 26, 47  
Bessie Iris Bone (S), 47  
Beth Norman, 42, 70  
Brenda Kay, 76  
Cindy Ann Mosley (S), 47  
Daniel May (S), 19  
Donald May, 47  
Donald Ray, 76  
Gay Lynn, 76  
Irene, 16  
James Webb, 76  
Joan Faye, 75  
Justin Lee, 76  
Kenzie Dale, 47, 76  
Mahala Batchelor, 9  
Margaret Jane Langley, 22, 42  
Mary Gale Honell (S), 47  
Mary Lee Bone, 19, 36  
Randy Lee, 47, 76  
Robert Lee (S), 26  
Robin Ann, 37  
Roslyn Langley, 42, 70  
Rudolph Sylvester (S), 22  
Rudolph Sylvester Smith, Jr., 70  
Rudolph Sylvester, Jr., 42  
Sallie Anna Sink (S), 42  
Sandra, 61  
Sandra Dianne, 36  
Susan Harriet, 42, 70  
Troy Ray, 76

#### SNIDER

\_\_\_\_\_ (S), 80  
Bonnie Karon Ward, 80

#### SORRELL

Edith, 23

#### SPEARS

Lynn Cooper, 32, 56  
Roy (S), 32  
Ruse, 56

#### SPENCE

Olive Murr, 22

#### SPENCER

Margie, 39

#### SPIKER

Wanda Gail, 48

#### STALLINGS

Cyrus H. (S), 12  
Minnie Viola, 16



- Victoria Harriet Bone, 12  
Victoria Harriet Bone Pittman, 21
- STAMPLEY**  
Andy (S), 32  
Drew, 56  
Yvonne Cooper, 32, 56
- STARLING**  
Linda Annette, 43
- STATON**  
Betty Sue Woods, 67  
Carl Ray (S), 67
- STEFFEN**  
Brian Robert (S), 34  
Dolores Lorece Bone, 18  
Dolores Lorence Bone, 34  
Robert Gene, 18  
Susan Roberta, 34, 60
- STEIN**  
Bonnie Anne Hinton, 37, 63  
John W. (S), 37  
William Edward, 63
- STEPHEN**  
Alex, 53  
Graham, 53  
Jeff (S), 29  
Matthew, 53  
Pat Wagner, 29
- STEPHENS**  
Carl William (S), 48  
Carl William, Jr., 76  
Janet Gale Bone, 48, 76  
Leigh Anne, 76
- STEVENS**  
Chuck (S), 65  
Kelly, 80  
Teresa Taylor, 80  
Teressa Taylor, 65
- STILLEY**  
\_\_\_\_ (S), 73  
Debbie Mosley, 87  
Jacqueline Mosley, 73, 87  
John Bryan, 87  
Kaitlyn, 87
- STOFFEL**  
Cheri Lanelle, 61  
Diana Ruth Matheson (S), 61  
Donald Ray (S), 35  
Douglas Randal, 61  
Shirley Ann Vandiford, 35, 61
- STOFFELL**  
Donald Ray, Jr., 61
- STONE**  
Mary Elizabeth, 10, 16
- STRICKLAND**  
Dorothy, 36  
Leona, 10
- STRUBLE**  
Hannah Gray, 85  
Karen Kristine Carpenter, 69, 84  
Madison Mae, 85  
Noel Thomas, 84
- Noel Thomas (S), 69  
Noel Trevor, 84
- SYKES**  
Claudilene, 15  
Jimmy (S), 39  
Minnie Clara Williams, 39
- TALBOT**  
Jennette Whitley, 44  
Kenneth David Burns, 44  
William Henry, 44
- TAYLOR**  
Adolphus (S), 12  
Connie (S), 38  
Donald, 38, 64  
Drucilla B. (S), 7  
Etta Bone, 12, 21  
Iva, 24  
John (S), 20  
John Cherry, 3, 7  
Johnny, 13, 24  
Lessie Johnson, 20, 38  
Margarie, 38  
Marjorie, 21  
Martha, 3, 6, 14  
Mary A. Elizabeth, 7, 14  
Pearl Thorpe, 13, 24  
Richard, 25  
Richard (Buddie), 13  
Ruth McCarty (S), 13  
Temperance "Tempie" Lindsey (S), 3  
Teresa, 80  
Teressa, 65
- TEASLEY**  
Linda, 29
- THARRINGTON**  
Sarah Battle, 22
- THOMAS**  
Ann, 31  
May Frances, 47
- THOMPSON**  
Betty Jo, 38, 63  
Betty Joyce Bone, 20, 37  
Christopher, 88  
Jonny R., 85  
Kathy Lynn, 38, 63  
Kimberly, 88  
Sandra Pridgen, 85, 88  
William Thurman (S), 20
- THOMSEN**  
Susan Roberta Steffen, 60
- THOMSON**  
Holly Elaine, 60  
John Dalton (S), 34  
Kevin Daniel, 60  
Susan Roberta Steffen, 34
- THORN**  
Nancy Mercer, 4
- THORNE**  
Archie (S), 36  
Ashley Juanita, 82  
Cindy Michele, 62  
Connie Williams, 66, 82  
George (S), 66
- Sandra Dianne Smith, 36  
Sandra Smith, 61  
Tammy Denise, 61  
Theresa Gail, 62
- THOROCKMORTEN**  
Debbie Anne, 34
- THORPE**  
Pearl, 24
- TINKLER**  
Sarah Jane, 42
- TOUSIGNANT**  
David (S), 27  
David Michael, 49, 77  
Kay Lyn Davis, 78  
Lisa Lynn Wentick (S), 49  
Margaret Sloan, 78  
Mary Louise, 50, 78  
Meredith Grey, 78  
Peggy Jo Bone, 27, 49
- TRAVIS**  
Charles Carter, III (S), 41  
Mary Lewis Langley, 41
- TURNER**  
Martha, 6  
Martha Ann, 5
- TYSON**  
Bonnie Lea Joyner, 52  
Daisy Bone, 25, 43  
Jackie L. (S), 52  
Ruth Ann, 29  
Tom (S), 25  
Tommy Edward, 43
- VALENTINE**  
Beth Norman Smith, 42, 70  
Courtney, 78  
Craig, 50  
George (S), 42  
Gretchen \_\_\_\_ (S), 50  
James Frances (S), 27  
James Francis, Jr., 50, 78  
Jeffrey George, 70  
Karen \_\_\_\_ (S), 50  
Meredith Allen, 50  
Ruby Eileen Bone, 27, 50  
Thaddeus Woodall, 50  
Timberly, 50
- VANDIFORD**  
Almarine Bone, 35  
Barbara Jane Owens (S), 36  
Bertha Almarine Bone, 19  
Betty Jo Boykin (S), 36  
Cherry Kay, 36  
Dorothy Strickland (S), 36  
Florence Bone, 11, 19  
Frances Jeanette, 35, 60  
James Henry (S), 11  
John Wayne, 61  
Julia Staley, 35, 61  
Kay, 61  
Luther Franklin (S), 19  
Mary Lynn, 36, 61  
Ollie, 19  
Richard Wayne, 36, 61  
Shirley Ann, 35, 61



**VAUGHN**

Hulda, 3

**VESTER**

Christine Joyner, 24  
Woodrow Wilson "W.W." (S), 24

**VICK**

(S), 4, 25  
A. Cherful, 26  
Analiza Bone (S), 4  
Ann Hobbs (S), 2  
Anne E. Bone, 7  
B. L., 4  
Cleveland Dean, 62  
Edith Batchelor, 3  
Elizabeth, 4, 7  
Ernest Burton, III, 62  
Ernest Burton, Jr. (S), 36  
Granbury, 2  
Henry (S), 3  
Howel R., 4  
Howell, 2  
James H. (T.) (S), 3  
James H. T., 9  
Jincy, 4  
John, Jr., 4  
Joseph John, 4  
Lewis (S), 2, 4  
Maggie Pearl Vick, 21  
Martha Pinington (S), 4  
Mary, 5  
Mary (S), 4  
Matthew, 3  
Minnie Barnes, 25  
Nancy Bone, 4  
Nancy Bone (S), 2  
Patricia, 32  
Piety Hilliard, 3  
Piety Hilliard Bone, 9  
Sara Carolyn, 62  
Sara Carolyn Baker, 36  
Sarah, 7  
Sarah "Sally" A., 3  
Temperance "Tempty", 4  
Temperance Bone, 9  
Temperance Bone, 4  
Unity Joyner (S), 3  
Vickie, 37  
William H. (S), 7  
William Richard (S), 4, 9

**WISEK**

Diane Marie, 36

**WACHTEL**

Bryan Scott, 77  
Charles Scott, 49, 77  
Christie Leigh, 77  
Maurice Robert (S), 27  
Norma Denise, 49, 77  
Peggy Arbella Bone, 27, 49  
Rebecca Sue Hinver (S), 49

**WAGNER**

Diane E., 29, 52  
Frances Bone, 16, 29  
James William (S), 16  
James Wm., Jr., 29  
Pat, 29, 53

**WALKER**

Barbara Barnstead (S), 33  
Bill, Jr., 58  
David, 33, 58  
Dorothy Jane, 27  
Gay Lynn, 59  
Gaye Lynn, 33  
Jennifer, 58  
Jessica, 58  
Lucille Rogers, 18, 33  
Mark, 58  
Rita Colbert (S), 33  
Sadie, 17  
Steven, 58  
Tammy, 58  
William Richard "Dick" (S), 18

**WALSTON**

Debby Langley, 75  
Ronald (S), 75

**WARD**

Bonnie Karon, 80  
Kenneth (S), 65  
Kenneth Eugene, 80  
Mary Ann, 81  
Peggy, 65  
Peggy Williams, 80  
Robert Joseph, 81

**WARTA**

Kathy, 39

**WATERS**

(S), 72  
Lynn Whitley, 72, 85  
Morgan, 85

**WATSON**

Dianne, 70  
Dovey Edward (Kim), Jr., 70  
Dovey Edward (S), 42  
Maybell High, 70  
Maybelle High, 42

**WATTS**

Lloyd Michael (S), 28  
Martha Louise Daughtridge, 28

**WAUGH**

Brian Oakley, 57  
Carrie, 57  
Fred (S), 32  
Sue Ezzell, 32, 57  
Tianna, 57  
Tyler, 57

**WEAVER**

Edward, Jr. (S), 81  
Larry Truman (S), 36  
Margaret Robertson, 36  
William t., 88

**WEAVERS**

Mary Beth Webb, 88

**WEBB**

Bertha Mary Williams, 39, 66  
Betty Lou Dorsey (S), 66  
Brooks, 87  
Dwight, 66, 81  
Jackie, 66, 81  
Jason, 87  
Jasper Fred (S), 39

Joel Dwight, 81  
Mary Beth, 88  
Rosa Lee Langley, 87  
Suzanne, 66, 81

**WENTICK**

Lisa Lynn, 49

**WHEALON**

Andrea Dawn Scott, 80, 88  
Brittany Michele, 88  
David Michael (S), 80  
Jenna Leigh, 88

**WHITEHEAD**

Ruby, 39

**WHITLEY**

Billy L. (S), 45  
Billy L. Jr., 72, 85  
Brandon, 85  
Catherine Langley, 45, 72  
Danny, 72  
Jennette, 44  
Lynn, 72, 85  
Shane, 85  
Tabatha, 85  
Terry Joyner (S), 72

**WIGGINSON**

Kathy Sue, 67

**WILLIAMS**

Amy Maley, 82  
Andrea Marie, 82  
Andrew Blake, 83  
Baby, 39  
Bertha Mary, 39, 66  
Bettie Ruth, 40, 80  
Billie Jo, 81  
Brian L., 88  
Brian Lee, 82, 88  
Caroline, 5  
Carolyn, 32, 65, 81  
Catherine Lea, 88  
Charles Bobbitt, 66  
Christopher Scott, 82  
Christy Lynn, 82  
Connie, 66, 82  
Connie Lanier (S), 66  
Cynthia, 66  
Cynthia Michelle, 81  
Donald Joseph, 67, 82  
Dorothy (Dottie) Louise Jenkins (S), 66  
Dossie Howard, 39  
Elizabeth Lillian Bone, 12  
Ella, 21, 39  
Eula Jones (S), 39  
George Ross, 81  
George Ross (Buddy), 65  
George Ross, II, 81  
Gloria Robbins, 67  
Harold Lee, 66, 82  
Harvey (S), 35  
Helen Louise Massengill (S), 39  
Henry (S), 12  
Horace Lee, 39, 66  
Jack Thomas, 65  
Jackson Holt, 83  
Janice Marie, 66, 81  
John J., 5



Jonnie Ray, 39, 67  
 Joseph MacDaniel, 21, 39  
 Juanita Bean (S), 39  
 Julia Staley Vandiford, 35, 61  
 Katie Naome Barnes (S), 66  
 Kimberly, 67  
 Lee Allen, 67  
 Lillian Bone, 21  
 Lonnie, 21  
 Lonnie Daniel, 39, 66  
 Lonnie Reid, 66, 81  
 Lore Nicole, 82  
 Maggie Pearl, 39, 67  
 Maggie Pearl Vick (S), 21  
 Margaret Ann, 67, 82  
 Margie Spencer (S), 39  
 Mary Christine Godbold (S), 39  
 Mary Floyd (S), 5  
 Melinda Ottinger, 66  
 Minnie Clara, 39, 67  
 Nanett, 68  
 Nannette, 83  
 Pamela Dale, 83  
 Pamela Dale Williams, 67  
 Patricia "Tootie", 66, 82  
 Pearl, 26  
 Peggy, 65, 80  
 Robin, 35  
 Rossie Mack, 39, 65  
 Ruby Whitehead (S), 39  
 Sandra, 66, 82  
 Sarah "Sadie" Jane, 5, 11  
 Sonja Beth, 67, 83  
 Tana Marie Mintz (S), 67  
 Teresa Pickett (S), 66  
 Thomas Ray, 67, 82  
 Zellie Bunn (S), 66

#### WILLIAMSON

Emily, 4

#### WILLIFORD

Eloise, 28  
 Mary Elizabeth "Mamie", 10, 15

#### WILSON

Charles (S), 49  
 Sue Ellen Beal, 49

#### WINSTEAD

"Pattie" Ann, 14

Betty, 11  
 Bogart, Jr., 29  
 Bogart, Sr. (S), 16  
 Bogie, Jr., 52  
 Burton, 8  
 Candy, 87  
 David, 87  
 David (S), 35  
 David William, 6  
 Donese Bone, 16, 29  
 Elizabeth, 1, 2  
 Eva, 11  
 Faye, 30  
 Jewell Bone, 35  
 Joseph, 1  
 Joyce Langley, 87  
 Linda Teasley (S), 29  
 Lou B. (S), 13  
 Lousana "Lou" B., 6  
 Martha "Pattie" Ann, 8  
 Mathilda Leigh (S), 8  
 Matilda Leigh (S), 8  
 Michael Peasley, 52  
 Richard Burton, 8  
 Sarah "Salley", 2, 4  
 Susan Ann Rice (S), 6  
 Susan Bone, 8  
 Suzanna (Ann), 1  
 Todd, 52  
 Tracy, 87  
 William Lindsay (S), 8

#### WINSTED

Angela Beth Griffin, 64, 80  
 Benjamin Wayne, 80  
 Kent (S), 64

#### WOLFE

Cynthia Kay, 33

#### WOLGEMUTH

Jan Gregory (S), 80  
 Lisa Michele Scott, 80

#### WOOD

Cleveland (S), 39  
 Jonnie (S), 44  
 Melinda Dawn, 72  
 Melissa Yvonne, 72  
 Michelle Denise, 72  
 Minnie Clara Williams, 39

Vicky Bland Mizell, 44, 72

#### WOODALL

Ruby Incz, 15

#### WOODLEY

Sybil, 17

#### WOODRUFF

Charles (S), 66  
 Charles Randall, 82  
 Kelly, 82  
 Patricia "Tootie" Williams, 66, 82

#### WOODS

Betty Sue, 67, 83  
 Beverly Jo Ann, 83  
 Jessie Ray, 67, 83  
 Kathy Sue Wigginton, 67

#### WOODWARD

Catherine Collins, 5

#### WOOTEN

Angie, 28

#### WORRELL

Clara, 20  
 Cleo Barnes, 26, 46  
 Lonnie (S), 26  
 Yvonne, 46, 73

#### YOUNG

Christopher Michel, 87  
 Edwin Glenn (S), 47  
 Geraldine Langley, 47, 74  
 Heather Nichole, 87  
 Jo-An Mary, 40  
 Michael Edwin, 74, 87  
 Sharon Hicks (S), 74

#### ZYZAK

David Vincent, 68, 84  
 Jason Perry, 84  
 John Perry, 68, 84  
 John Vincent (S), 40  
 Jucy Jeanette Perry, 40  
 Li Li Ding (S), 68  
 Lucy Jeanette Perry, 68  
 Michael David, 84  
 Sonja Renee Rosen (S), 68  
 Stephanie Judith, 84